

WILLIAM BOERICKE

**HOMEOPHATIC MATERIA
MEDICA
(H a Z)**

www.homeoesp.org

ABIES-C -----> ABIES CANADENSIS-PINUS CANADENSIS
ABIES-N -----> ABIES NIGRA
ABR -----> ABRUS PRECATORIUS - JEQUIRITY (JEQUIRITY -
 ARBRUS PRECATORIUS)
ABROT -----> ABROTANUM
ABSIN -----> ABSINTHIUM
ACAL -----> ACALYPHA INDICA
ACET-AC -----> ACETICUM ACIDUM (ACETIC ACID)
ACETAN -----> ACETANILIDUM
ACON -----> ACONITUM NAPELLUS
ACT-SP -----> ACTAEA SPICATA (ACTEA SPICATA)
ADON -----> ADONIS VERNALIS
ADREN -----> ADRENALINUM (ADRENALIN)
AESC -----> AESCULUS HIPPOCASTANUM
AETH -----> AETHUSA CYNAPIUM
AETHI-M -----> AETHIOPS MINERALIS (AETHIOPS MERCURIALIS-
 MINERALIS)
AGAR -----> AGARICUS MUSCARIUS (AGARICUS MUSCARIUS-
 AMANITA)
AGAV-A -----> AGAVE AMERICANA
AGN -----> AGNUS CASTUS
AGRA -----> AGRAPHIS NUTANS
AIL -----> AILANTHUS GLANDULOSA
ALET -----> ALETRIS FARINOSA
ALF -----> ALFALFA
ALL-C -----> ALLIUM CEPA
ALL-S -----> ALLIUM SATIVUM
ALN -----> ALNUS RUBRA (ALNUS)
ALOE -----> ALOE SOCOTRINA (ALOE)
ALST-S -----> ALSTONIA SCHOLARIS
ALUM -----> ALUMINA
ALUM-SIL -----> ALUMINA SILICATA
ALUMN -----> ALUMEN
AM-BE -----> AMMONIUM BENZOICUM
AM-BR -----> AMMONIUM BROMATUM
AM-C -----> AMMONIUM CARBONICUM (AMMONIUM CARB)
AM-CAUST -----> AMMONIUM CAUSTICUM
AM-I -----> AMMONIUM IODATUM (AMMONIUM IODATUM)
AM-M -----> AMMONIUM MURIATICUM
AM-P -----> AMMONIUM PHOSPHORICUM
AM-PIC -----> AMMONIUM PICRICUM (AMMONIUM PICRATUM)
AM-VAL -----> AMMONIUM VALERIANICUM
AMBR -----> AMBRA GRISEA
AMBRO -----> AMBROSIA ARTEMISIAEFOLIA (AMBROSIA)
AMGD-P -----> AMYGDALUS PERSICA
AML-NS -----> AMYLENUM NITROSUM (AMYL NITROSUM)
AMMC -----> AMMONIACUM GUMMI (AMMONIACUM-DOREMA)

AMPE-QU -----> AMPELOPSIS QUINQUEFOLIA (AMPELOPSIS)
ANAC -----> ANACARDIUM ORIENTALE (ANACARDIUM)
ANAG -----> ANAGALLIS ARVENSIS (ANAGALLIS)
ANAN -----> ANANTHERUM MURICATUM (ANATHERUM)
ANEMPS -----> ANEMOPSIS CALIFORNICA
ANG -----> ANGUSTURA VERA
ANH -----> ANHALONIUM LEWINII (ANHALONIUM)
ANIL -----> ANILINUM
ANIS -----> ANISUM STELLATUM (ILLCIUM)
ANT-AR -----> ANTIMONIUM ARSENICOSUM
ANT-C -----> ANTIMONIUM CRUDUM
ANT-SAUR -----> ANTIMONIUM SULPHURATUM AURATUM
ANT-T -----> ANTIMONIUM TARTARICUM
ANTH -----> ANTHEMIS NOBILIS
ANTHRACI -----> ANTHRACINUM
ANTHRACO -----> ANTHRACOKALI (ANTHRAKOKALI)
ANTIP -----> ANTIPYRINUM (ANTIPYRINE)
AP-G -----> APIUM GRAVEOLENS
APHIS -----> APHIS CHENOPODII GLAUCI (CHENOPODI GLAUCI
 APHIS)
APIS -----> APIS MELLIFICA
APOC -----> APOCYNUM CANNABINUM
APOC-A -----> APOCYNUM ANDROSAEMIFOLIUM
APOM -----> APOMORPHINUM (APOMORPHIA)
AQUI -----> AQUILEGIA VULGARIS (AQUILEGIA)
ARAG -----> ARAGALLUS LAMBERTI
ARAL -----> ARALIA RACEMOSA
ARAN -----> ARANEA DIADEMA
ARB -----> ARBUTUS ANDRACHNE
AREC -----> ARECA CATECHU (ARECA)
ARG-MET -----> ARGENTUM METALLICUM
ARG-N -----> ARGENTUM NITRICUM
ARGE -----> ARGEMONE MEXICANA
ARIST-M -----> ARISTOLOCHIA MILHOMENS
ARN -----> ARNICA MONTANA (ARNICA)
ARS -----> ARSENICUM ALBUM
ARS-BR -----> ARSENICUM BROMATUM
ARS-H -----> ARSENICUM HYDROGENISATUM
ARS-I -----> ARSENICUM IODATUM
ARS-MET -----> ARSENICUM METALLICUM
ARS-S-F -----> ARSENICUM SULPHURATUM FLAVUM (ARSENIC
 TRISULPH.)
ART-V -----> ARTEMISIA VULGARIS
ARUM-D -----> ARUM DRACONTIUM
ARUM-T -----> ARUM TRIPHYLLUM
ARUND -----> ARUNDO MAURITANICA (ARUNDO)
ASAF -----> ASA FOETIDA (ASAFOETIDA)
ASAR -----> ASARUM EUROPÆUM (ASARUM EUROPUM)
ASC-C -----> ASCLEPIAS CORNUTI (ASCLEPIAS SYRIACA)
ASC-T -----> ASCLEPIAS TUBEROSA
ASIM -----> ASIMINA TRILOBA
ASPAR -----> ASPARAGUS OFFICINALIS
ASTAC -----> ASTACUS FLUVIATILIS (CANCER ASTACUS)
ASTER -----> ASTERIAS RUBENS
ASTRA-MO -----> ASTRAGALUS MOLLISSIMUS
AUR -----> AURUM METALLICUM
AUR-M-N -----> AURUM MURIATICUM NATRONATUM

[AVEN](#) -----> AVENA SATIVA
[AZA](#) -----> AZADIRACHTA INDICA

B

[BAC](#) -----> BACILLINUM BURNETT (BACILLINUM)
[BAD](#) -----> BADIAGA
[BALS-P](#) -----> BALSAMUM PERUVIANUM
[BAPT](#) -----> BAPTISIA TINCTORIA (BAPTISIA)
[BAR-ACT](#) -----> BARYTA ACETICA
[BAR-C](#) -----> BARYTA CARBONICA (BARYTA CARB)
[BAR-I](#) -----> BARYTA IODATA
[BAR-M](#) -----> BARYTA MURIATICA
[BAROS](#) -----> BAROSMA CRENULATUM (BAROSMA CRENATA)
[BELL](#) -----> BELLADONNA
[BELL-P](#) -----> BELLIS PERENNIS
[BENZ-AC](#) -----> BENZOICUM ACIDUM
[BENZOL](#) -----> BENZOLUM (BENZENUM - COAL NAPHTHA)
[BERB](#) -----> BERBERIS VULGARIS
[BERB-A](#) -----> BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM (BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM - MAHONIA)
[BETA](#) -----> BETA VULGARIS
[BISM-SN](#) -----> BISMUTHUM SUBNITRICUM (BISMUTHUM)
[BLATTA-A](#) -----> BLATTA AMERICANA
[BLATTA-O](#) -----> BLATTA ORIENTALIS
[BOL-LA](#) -----> BOLETUS LARICIS (POLYPORUS OFFICINALE)
[BOR-AC](#) -----> BORICUM ACIDUM
[BORX](#) -----> BORAX VENETA (BORAX)
[BOTH](#) -----> BOTHROPS LANCEOLATUS (BOTHROPS LANCIOLATUS - LACHESIS LANCIOLATUS)
[BOTUL](#) -----> BOTULINUM
[BOV](#) -----> BOVISTA LYCOPERDON (BOVISTA)
[BRACH](#) -----> BRACHYGLOTTIS REPENS (BRACHYGLOTTIS)
[BROM](#) -----> BROMIUM (BROMUM)
[BRY](#) -----> BRYONIA ALBA (BRYONIA)
[BUFO](#) -----> BUFO RANA (BUFO)
[BUT-AC](#) -----> BUTYRICUM ACIDUM (BUTYRIC ACID)

C

[CACT](#) -----> CACTUS GRANDIFLORUS (SELENICEREUS SPINULOSUS)
[CADM-S](#) -----> CADMIUM SULPHURATUM
[CAIN](#) -----> CAINCA (CAHINCA)
[CAJ](#) -----> CAJUPUTUM (OLEUM WITTNEBIANUM)
[CALAD](#) -----> CALADIUM SEGUINUM
[CALC](#) -----> CALCAREA CARBONICA (CALCAREA CARBONICA - OSTREARUM)
[CALC-ACT](#) -----> CALCAREA ACETICA
[CALC-AR](#) -----> CALCAREA ARSENICOSA (CALCAREA ARSENICA)
[CALC-F](#) -----> CALCAREA FLUORICA (FLUOR SPAR)
[CALC-I](#) -----> CALCAREA IODATA
[CALC-P](#) -----> CALCAREA PHOSPHORICA
[CALC-S](#) -----> CALCAREA SULPHURICA
[CALC-SIL](#) -----> CALCAREA SILICATA
[CALEN](#) -----> CALENDULA OFFICINALIS
[CALO](#) -----> CALOTROPIS GIGANTEA (CALOTROPIS)

CALTH -----> CALTHA PALUSTRIS
CAMPH -----> CAMPHORA
CAMPH-BR -----> CAMPHORA BROMATA (CAMPHORA MONO-BROMATA)
CANCH -----> CANCHALAGUA
CANN-I -----> CANNABIS INDICA
CANN-S -----> CANNABIS SATIVA
CANTH -----> CANTHARIS VESICATORIA (CANTHARIS)
CAPS -----> CAPSICUM ANNUUM (CAPSICUM)
CARB-AC -----> CARBOLICUM ACIDUM
CARB-AN -----> CARBO ANIMALIS
CARB-V -----> CARBO VEGETABILIS
CARB-N-H -----> CARBONEUM HYDROGENISATUM
CARB-N-O -----> CARBONEUM OXYGENISATUM
CARB-N-S -----> CARBONEUM SULPHURATUM
CARC -----> CARCINOSINUM (CARCINOSIN)
CARD-M -----> CARDUUS MARIANUS
CARL -----> CARLSBAD AQUA (CARLSBAD)
CAS-S -----> CASCARA SAGRADA (RHAMNUS PURSHIANA)
CASC -----> CASCARILLA
CAST -----> CASTOREUM CANADENSE (CASTOREUM)
CASTN-V -----> CASTANEA VESCA
CASTOR-E -----> CASTOR EQUI
CATAR -----> CATARIA NEPETA
CAUL -----> CAULOPHYLLUM THALICTROIDES (CAULOPHYLLUM)
CAUST -----> CAUSTICUM
CEAN -----> CEANOTHUS AMERICANUS (CEANOTHUS)
CEDR -----> CEDRON (SIMARUBA FERROGINEA)
CENCH -----> CENCHRIS CONTORTRIX (ANCISTRODON)
CER-OX -----> CERIUM OXALICUM
CERE-B -----> CEREUS BONPLANDII
CHAM -----> CHAMOMILLA
CHAP -----> CHAPARRO AMARGOSO
CHEL -----> CHELIDONIUM MAJUS
CHELO -----> CHELONE GLABRA (CHELONE)
CHEN-A -----> CHENOPODIUM ANTHELMINTICUM
CHIM -----> CHIMAPHILA UMBELLATA
CHIN -----> CHINA OFFICINALIS (CINCHONA OFFICINALIS)
CHININ-A -----> CHININUM ARSENICOSUM
CHININ-S -----> CHININUM SULPHURICUM
CHION -----> CHIONANTHUS VIRGINICA (CHIONANTHUS)
CHLF -----> CHLOROFORMIUM (CHLOROFORMUM)
CHLOL -----> CHLORALUM HYDRATUM (CHLORALUM)
CHLOR -----> CHLORUM
CHOL -----> CHOLESTERINUM
CHR-AC -----> CHROMICUM ACIDUM
CHRY SAR -----> CHRYSAROBINUM
CIC -----> CICUTA VIROSA
CIMIC -----> CIMICIFUGA RACEMOSA (CIMICIFUGA - ACTAEA RACEMOSA - MACROTYS)
CIMX -----> CIMEX LECTULARIUS (CIMEX - ACANTHIA)
CINA -----> CINA MARITIMA (CINA)
CINE -----> CINERARIA MARITIMA (CINERARIA)
CINNB -----> CINNABARIS (MERCURIUS SULPHURATUS RUBER)
CINNM -----> CINNAMOMUM CEYLANICUM (CINNAMOMUM)
CIST -----> CISTUS CANADENSIS
CIT-V -----> CITRUS VULGARIS

CLEM -----> CLEMATIS ERECTA
COB -----> COBALTUM METALLICUM (COBALTUM)
COC-C -----> COCCUS CACTI
COCA -----> COCA-ERYTHROXYLON COCA
COCAIN -----> COCAINUM HYDROCHLORICUM (COCAINA)
COCC -----> COCCULUS INDICUS (COCCULUS)
COCC-S -----> COCCINELLA SEPTEMPUNCTATA
COCH -----> COCHLEARIA ARMORACIA (ARMORACIA SATIVA)
COD -----> CODEINUM
COFF -----> COFFEA CRUDA
COLCH -----> COLCHICUM AUTUMNALE (COLCHICUM)
COLL -----> COLLINSONIA CANADENSIS
COLOC -----> COLOCYNTHIS
CON -----> CONIUM MACULATUM (CONIUM)
COM -----> COMOCLADIA DENTATA
CONV -----> CONVALLARIA MAJALIS
COP -----> COPAIVA OFFICINALIS (COPAIVA)
COR-R -----> CORALLIUM RUBRUM (CORALLIUM)
CORH -----> CORALLORHIZA ODONTORHIZA (CORALLORHIZA)
CORN -----> CORNUS CIRCINATA
CORY -----> CORYDALIS FORMOSA (CORYDALIS - DICENTRA CANADENSIS)
COT -----> COTYLEDON UMBILICUS (COTYLEDON)
CRAT -----> CRATAEGUS OXYACANTHA (CRATAEGUS)
CROC -----> CROCUS SATIVUS (CROCUS SATIA)
CROT-H -----> CROTALUS HORRIDUS
CROT-T -----> CROTON TIGLIUM
CUB -----> CUBEBA OFFICINALIS (CUBEBA)
CUC-C -----> CUCURBITA CITRULLUS
CUC-P -----> CUCURBITA PEPO
CUND -----> CUNDURANGO (CONDURANGO)
CUPH -----> CUPHEA VISCOSISSIMA (CUPHEA)
CUPR -----> CUPRUM METALLICUM
CUPR-ACT -----> CUPRUM ACETICUM
CUPR-AR -----> CUPRUM ARSENICOSUM
CUR -----> CURARE (WOORARI)
CYCL -----> CYCLAMEN EUROPAEUM (CYCLAMEN)
CYPR -----> CYPRIPEDIUM PUBESCENS (CYPRIPEDIUM)
CYT-L -----> CYTISUS LABURNUM (LABURNUM)

D

DAM -----> DAMIANA (TURNERA)
DAPH -----> DAPHNE INDICA
DIG -----> DIGITALIS PURPUREA (DIGITALIS)
DIOS -----> DIOSCOREA VILLOSA
DIOSM -----> DIOSMA LINCARIS
DIPH -----> DIPHTHERINUM
DOL -----> DOLICHOS PRURIENS (DOLICHOS PURIENS - MUCUNA)
DOR -----> DORYPHORA DECEMLINEATA (DORYPHORA)
DROS -----> DROSEROTA ROTUNDIFOLIA (DROSEROTA)
DUBO-M -----> DUBOISIA MYOPOROIDES (DUBOISIA)
DULC -----> DULCAMARA

E

ECHI -----> ECHINACEA ANGUSTIFOLIA (ECHINACEA -

RUDBECKIA)

ELAPS -----> ELAPS CORALLINUS
ELAT -----> ELATERIUM OFFICINARUM (ELATERIUM - ECBALIUM)
EOS -----> EOSINUM (EOSIN)
EPIG -----> EPIGEA REPENS
EPIPH -----> EPIPHEGUS VIRGINIANA (EPIPHEGUS -
OROBANCHE)
EQUIS-H -----> EQUISETUM HYEMALE (EQUISETUM)
ERECH -----> ERECHTHITES HIERACIFOLIA (ERECHTHITES)
ERIG -----> ERIGERON CANADENSE (ERIGERON - LEPTILON
CANADENSE)
ERIO -----> ERIODYCTION CALIFORNICUM (ERIODICTYON)
ERY-A -----> ERYNGIUM AQUATICUM
ESCH -----> ESCHSCHOLTZIA CALIFORNICA
EUCAL -----> EUCALYPTUS GLOBULUS
EUG -----> EUGENIA JAMBOS (JAMBOSA VULGARIS)
EUON-A -----> EUONYMUS ATROPURPUREA
EUP-A -----> EUPATORIUM AROMATICUM
EUP-PER -----> EUPATORIUM PERFOLIATUM
EUP-PUR -----> EUPATORIUM PURPUREUM
EUPH -----> EUPHORBIIUM OFFICINARUM (EUPHORBIIUM)
EUPH-L -----> EUPHORBIA LATHYRIS
EUPH-PO -----> EUPHORBIA POLYCARPA (GOLONDRINA)
EUPHR -----> EUPHRASIA OFFICINALIS (EYEBRIGHT)
EUPI -----> EUPIONUM (EUPION)

F

FAB -----> FABIANA IMBRICATA
FAGO -----> FAGOPYRUM ESCULENTUM (FAGOPYRUM)
FEL -----> FEL TAURI
FERR -----> FERRUM METALLICUM
FERR-I -----> FERRUM IODATUM
FERR-MA -----> FERRUM MAGNETICUM
FERR-P -----> FERRUM PHOSPHORICUM
FERR-PIC -----> FERRUM PICRICUM
FIC-R -----> FICUS RELIGIOSA
FIL -----> FILIX MAS (ASPIDIUM)
FL-AC -----> FLUORICUM ACIDUM
FORM -----> FORMICA RUFA (MYRMEXINE)
FORMAL -----> FORMALINUM (FORMALIN)
FRAG -----> FRAGARIA VESCA (FRAGARIA)
FRANC -----> FRANCISCEA UNIFLORA (FRACISCEA)
FRAX -----> FRAXINUS AMERICANA
FUC -----> FUCUS VESICULOSUS
FUCH -----> FUCHSINUM (FUCHSINA - MAGENTA)
FULI -----> FULIGO LIGNI

G

GAL-AC -----> GALLICUM ACIDUM
GALA -----> GALANTHUS NIVALIS
GALI -----> GALIUM APARINE
GAMB -----> GAMBOGIA (GAMBOGIA - GARCINIA MORELLA)
GAUL -----> GAULTHERIA PROCUMBENS (GAULTHERIA)
GELS -----> GELSEMIUM SEMPERVIRENS (GELSEMIUM)
GENT-L -----> GENTIANA LUTEA

GER -----> GERANIUM MACULATUM
GET -----> GETTYSBURG WATER
GIN -----> GINSENG QUINQUEFOLIUM (GINSENG)
GLON -----> GLONOINUM
GLYC -----> GLYCERINUM
GNAPH -----> GNAPHALIUM POLYCEPHALUM (GNAPHALIUM)
GOSS -----> GOSSYPIUM HERBACEUM (GOSSYPIUM)
GRAN -----> GRANATUM
GRAPH -----> GRAPHITES
GRAT -----> GRATIOLA OFFICINALIS (GRATIOLA)
GRIN -----> GRINDELIA ROBUSTA (GRINDELIA)
GUA -----> GUACO
GUAJ -----> GUAJACUM OFFICINALE (GUAJACUM)
GUAR -----> GUARANA (PAULLINIA SORBILIS)
GUARE -----> GUAREA TRICHILOIDES (GUAREA)
GYMNO -----> GYMNOCLADUS CANADENSIS (GYMNOCLADUS)

H

HAEM -----> HAEMATOXYLON CAMPECHIANUM (HAEMATOXYLON)
HAM -----> HAMAMELIS VIRGINIANA (HAMAMELIS VIRGINICA)
HECLA -----> HECLA LAVA (HECLA LAVA)
HEDEO -----> HEDEOMA PULEGIOIDES (HEDEOMA)
HELIA -----> HELIANTHUS ANNUUS (HELIANTHUS)
HELL -----> HELLEBORUS NIGER (HELLEBORUS)
HELO -----> HELODERMA
HELON -----> HELONIAS DIOICA (HELONIAS - CHAMAELIRIUM)
HEP -----> HEPAR SULPHUR (HEPAR SULPHURIS CALCAREUM)
HEPAT -----> HEPATICA TRILOBA (HEPATICA)
HERA -----> HERACLEUM SPHONDYLIIUM (HERACLEUM - BRANCA URSINA)
HIP-AC -----> HIPPURICUM ACIDUM (HIPPURIC ACID)
HIPP -----> HIPPOMANES
HIPPOZ -----> HIPPOZAENIUM (HIPPOZAENIUM)
HOM -----> HOMARUS
HURA -----> HURA BRASILIENSIS
HYDR -----> HYDRASTIS CANADENSIS (HYDRASTIS)
HYDR-AC -----> HYDROCYANICUM ACIDUM (HYDROCYANIC ACID)
HYDRANG -----> HYDRANGAEA ARBORESCENS (HYDRANGAEA)
HYDRC -----> HYDROCOTYLE ASIATICA (HYDROCOTYLE)
HYOS -----> HYOSCYAMUS NIGER (HYOSCYAMUS)
HYPER -----> HYPERICUM PERFORATUM (HYPERICUM)

I

IBER -----> IBERIS AMARA (IBERIS)
ICHTH -----> ICHTHYOLUM
ICTOD -----> ICTODES FOETIDA (POTHOS FOETIDUS)
IGN -----> IGNATIA AMARA (IGNATIA)
ILX-A -----> ILEX AQUIFOLIUM
IND -----> INDIUM METALLICUM (INDIUM)
INDG -----> INDIGO TINCTORIA (INDIGO)
INDOL -----> INDOLUM (INDOL)
INS -----> INSULINUM (INSULIN)
INUL -----> INULA HELENIUM (INULA)
IOD -----> IODIUM (IODUM)
IODOF -----> IODOFORMIUM (ODOFORMUM)

IP -----> IPECACUANHA (IPECA)
IRID-MET -----> IRIDIUM METALLICUM (IRIDIUM)
IRIS -----> IRIS VERSICOLOR

J

JAB -----> JABORANDI (PILOCARPUS MICROPHYLLUS)
JAC-C -----> JACARANDA CAROBA (JACARANDA)
JAL -----> JALAPA (EXOGONIUM PURGA)
JATR -----> JATROPHA CURCAS (JATROPHA)
JOAN -----> JOANESIA ASOCA (JONOSIA ASOCA)
JUG-C -----> JUGLANS CINEREA
JUG-R -----> JUGLANS REGIA
JUNC-E -----> JUNCUS EFFUSUS
JUNI-C -----> JUNIPERUS COMMUNIS
JUST -----> JUSTICIA ADHATODA (JUSTICIA ADHATODA BASAKA)

K

KALI-AR -----> KALIUM ARSENICOSUM (KALI ARSENICUM)
KALI-BI -----> KALIUM BICHROMICUM (KALI BICHROMICUM)
KALI-BR -----> KALIUM BROMATUM (KALI BROMATUM)
KALI-C -----> KALIUM CARBONICUM (KALI CARBONICUM)
KALI-CHL -----> KALIUM CHLORICUM (KALI CHLORICUM)
KALI-CY -----> KALIUM CYANATUM (KALI CYANATUM)
KALI-I -----> KALIUM IODATUM (KALI HYDRIODICUM)
KALI-M -----> KALIUM MURIATICUM (KALI MURIATICUM)
KALI-N -----> KALIUM NITRICUM (KALI NITRICUM - NITRUM)
KALI-P -----> KALIUM PHOSPHORICUM (KALI PHOSPHORICUM)
KALI-PER -----> KALIUM PERMANGANATUM (KALI PERMANGANICUM)
KALI-S -----> KALIUM SULPHURICUM (KALI SULPHURICUM)
KALI-SIL -----> KALIUM SILICICUM (KALI SILICATUM)
KALM -----> KALMIA LATIFOLIA
KAOL -----> KAOLINUM (KAOLIN)
KOLA -----> KOLA (STERCULIA)
KOU -----> KOUSSO (KOUSSO - BRAYERA)
KREOS -----> KREOSOTUM

L

LAC-AC -----> LACTICUM ACIDUM
LAC-C -----> LAC CANINUM
LAC-D -----> LAC VACCINUM DEFLORATUM (LAC DEFLORATUM)
LACH -----> LACHESIS MUTUS (LACHESIS)
LACHN -----> LACHNANTHES TINCTORIA (LACHNANTHES)
LACT-V -----> LACTUCA VIROSA
LAM -----> LAMIUM ALBUM (LAMIUM)
LAP-A -----> LAPIS ALBUS
LAPPA -----> LAPPA ARCTIUM
LAT-M -----> LATRODECTUS MACTANS
LATH -----> LATHYRUS SATIVUS (LATHYRUS)
LAUR -----> LAUROCERASUS
LEC -----> LECITHINUM (LECITHIN)
LED -----> LEDUM PALUSTRE (LEDUM)
LEM-M -----> LEMNA MINOR

[LEPI](#) -----> LEPIDIUM BONARIENSE
[LEPT](#) -----> LEPTANDRA VIRGINICA (LEPTANDRA)
[LIAT](#) -----> LIATRIS SPICATA (LIATRIS SPICATA - SERRATULA)
[LIL-T](#) -----> LILIUM TIGRINUM
[LIM](#) -----> LIMULUS CYCLOPS (LIMULUS - XIPHOSURA)
[LINA](#) -----> LINARIA VULGARIS (LINARIA)
[LINU-U](#) -----> LINUM USITATISSIMUM
[LITH-C](#) -----> LITHIUM CARBONICUM
[LOB](#) -----> LOBELIA INFLATA
[LOB-P](#) -----> LOBELIA PURPURASCENS
[LOL](#) -----> LOLEUM TEMULENTUM (LOLIUM TUMULENTUM)
[LON-X](#) -----> LONICERA XYLOSTEUM
[LUP](#) -----> LUPULUS HUMULUS
[LYC](#) -----> LYCOPODIUM CLAVATUM (LYCOPODIUM)
[LYCPR](#) -----> LYCOPERSICUM ESCULENTUM (SOLANUM LYCOPERSICUM)
[LYCPS-V](#) -----> LYCOPUS VIRGINICUS
[LYSS](#) -----> LYSSINUM (HYDROPHOBINUM)

M

[MAG-C](#) -----> MAGNESIUM CARBONICUM (MAGNESIA CARBONICA)
[MAG-M](#) -----> MAGNESIUM MURIATICUM (MAGNESIA MURIATICA)
[MAG-P](#) -----> MAGNESIUM PHOSPHORICUM (MAGNESIA PHOSPHORICA)
[MAG-S](#) -----> MAGNESIUM SULPHURICUM (MAGNESIA SULPHURICA)
[MAGN-GR](#) -----> MAGNOLIA GRANDIFLORA
[MALAND](#) -----> MALANDRINUM
[MANC](#) -----> MANCINELLA
[MANG-ACT](#) -----> MANGANUM ACETICUM
[MANGI](#) -----> MANGIFERA INDICA
[MED](#) -----> MEDORRHINUM
[MEDUS](#) -----> MEDUSA
[MEL-C-S](#) -----> MEL CUM SALE
[MELI](#) -----> MELILOTUS OFFICINALIS (MELILOTUS)
[MENIS](#) -----> MENISPERMUM CANADENSE (MENISPERMUM)
[MENTH](#) -----> MENTHA PIPERITA
[MENTHO](#) -----> MENTHOLUM
[MENY](#) -----> MENYANTHES TRIFOLIATA (MENYANTHES)
[MEPH](#) -----> MEPHITIS PUTORIUS (MEPHITIS)
[MERC](#) -----> MERCURIUS SOLUBILIS (MERCURIUS - HYDRARGYRUM)
[MERC-C](#) -----> MERCURIUS CORROSIVUS
[MERC-CY](#) -----> MERCURIUS CYANATUS
[MERC-D](#) -----> MERCURIUS DULCIS
[MERC-I-F](#) -----> MERCURIUS IODATUS FLAVUS
[MERC-I-R](#) -----> MERCURIUS IODATUS RUBER
[MERC-SUL](#) -----> MERCURIUS SULPHURICUS, DRARG, OXYD, SUB-SULPH
[MERL](#) -----> MERCURIALIS PERENNIS
[METHYL](#) -----> METHYLENUM COERULEUM (METHYLENE BLUE)
[MEZ](#) -----> MEZEREUM
[MICR](#) -----> MICROMERIA DOUGLASII (MICROMERIA)
[MILL](#) -----> MILLEFOLIUM
[MIT](#) -----> MITCHELLA REPENS (MITCHELLA)

[MOM-B](#) -----> MOMORDICA BALSAMICA
[MORPH](#) -----> MORPHINUM
[MOSCH](#) -----> MOSCHUS
[MUR-AC](#) -----> MURIATICUM ACIDUM
[MURX](#) -----> MUREX PURPUREA (MUREX)
[MYGAL](#) -----> MYGALE LASIODORA
[MYOS-S](#) -----> MYOSOTIS SYMPHYTIFOLIA (MYOSOTIS)
[MYRIC](#) -----> MYRICA CERIFERA (MYRICA)
[MYRIS](#) -----> MYRISTICA SEBIFERA
[MYRT-C](#) -----> MYRTUS COMMUNIS

N

[NAJA](#) -----> NAJA TRIPUDIANS
[NAPH](#) -----> NAPHTHALINUM (NAPHTHALINE)
[NARC-PS](#) -----> NARCISSUS PSEUDONARCISSUS (NARCISSUS)
[NAT-AR](#) -----> NATRIUM ARSENICOSUM (NATRUM ARSENICUM)
[NAT-C](#) -----> NATRIUM CARBONICUM (NATRUM CARBONICUM)
[NAT-HCHL](#) -----> NATRIUM HYPOCHLOROSUM (NATRUM CHLORATUM)
[NAT-M](#) -----> NATRIUM MURIATICUM (NATRUM MURIATICUM)
[NAT-N](#) -----> NATRIUM NITRICUM (NATRUM NITRICUM)
[NAT-P](#) -----> NATRIUM PHOSPHORICUM
[NAT-S](#) -----> NATRIUM SULPHURICUM (NATRUM SULPHURICUM)
[NAT-SAL](#) -----> NATRIUM SALICYLICUM (NATRUM SALICYLICUM)
[NICC-MET](#) -----> NICCOLUM METALLICUM (NICCOLUM)
[NICC-S](#) -----> NICCOLUM SULPHURICUM
[NIT-AC](#) -----> NITRICUM ACIDUM
[NIT-M-AC](#) -----> NITROMURIATICUM ACIDUM (NITRO-MURIATIC ACID)
[NIT-S-D](#) -----> NITRI SPIRITUS DULCIS
[NUPH](#) -----> NUPHAR LUTEUM
[NUX-M](#) -----> NUX MOSCHATA
[NUX-V](#) -----> NUX VOMICA
[NYCT](#) -----> NYCTANTHES ARBOR TRISTIS

O

[OCI](#) -----> OCIMUM CANUM
[OENA](#) -----> OENANTHE CROCAT
[OL-AN](#) -----> OLEUM ANIMALE AETHEREUM (OLEUM ANIMALE)
[OL-J](#) -----> OLEUM JECORIS ASELLI
[OL-SANT](#) -----> OLEUM SANTALI
[OLND](#) -----> OLEANDER (NERIUM ODORUM)
[ONIS](#) -----> ONISCUS ASELLUS (MILLEPEDES)
[ONOS](#) -----> ONOSMODIUM VIRGINIANUM (ONOSMODIUM)
[OP](#) -----> OPIUM (PAPAYER SOMNIFERUM)
[OPER](#) -----> OPERCULINA TURPENTHUM (OPERCULINA TURPETHUM)
[OPUN-F](#) -----> OPUNTIA FICUS (OPUNTIA-FICUS INDICA)
[OREO](#) -----> OREODAPHNE CALIFORNICA (OREODAPHNE)
[ORIG](#) -----> ORIGANUM MAJORANA (ORIGANUM)
[ORNI](#) -----> ORNITHOGALUM UMBELLATUM
[OSM](#) -----> OSMIUM
[OST](#) -----> OSTRYA VIRGINICA
[OV](#) -----> OVININUM (OOPHORINUM)
[OVI-P](#) -----> OVI GALLINAE PELLICULA

OX-AC -----> OXALICUM ACIDUM
OXYD -----> OXYDENDRON ARBOREUM (OXYDENDRON -
ANDROMEDA ARBOREA)
OXYT -----> OXYTROPIS LAMBERTI (OXYTROPIS)

P

PAEON -----> PAEONIA OFFICINALIS (PAEONIA)
PALL -----> PALLADIUM METALLICUM (PALLADIUM)
PAR -----> PARIS QUADRIFOLIA
PARAF -----> PARAFFINUM (PARAFFINE)
PAEIR -----> PAREIRA BRAVA (CHONDRODENDRON
TOMENTOSUM)
PARTH -----> PARTHENIUM HYSTEROPHORUS (PARTHENIUM -
ESCOBA AMARGO)
PASSI -----> PASSIFLORA INCARNATA
PEN -----> PENTHORUM SEDOIDES (PENTHORUM)
PERT -----> PERTUSSINUM (PERTUSSIN)
PETR -----> PETROLEUM
PETROS -----> PETROSELINUM SATIVUM (PETROSELINUM)
PH-AC -----> PHOSPHORICUM ACIDUM
PHASE -----> PHASEOLUS NANUS (PHASEOLUS)
PHEL -----> PHELLANDRIUM AQUATICUM (PHELLANDRIUM)
PHOS -----> PHOSPHORUS
PHYS -----> PHYSOSTIGMA VENENOSUM
PHYSAL -----> PHYSALIS ALKEKENGII (PHYSALIS - SOLANUM
VESICARIUM)
PHYT -----> PHYTOLACCA DECANDRA (PHYTOLACCA)
PIC-AC -----> PICRICUM ACIDUM
PIN-S -----> PINUS SILVESTRIS
PIP-M -----> PIPER METHYSTICUM
PIP-N -----> PIPER NIGRUM
PITU-GL -----> PITUITARIA GLANDULA (PITUITARY GLAND)
PIX -----> PIX LIQUIDA
PLAN -----> PLANTAGO MAJOR
PLAT -----> PLATINUM METALLICUM (PLATINA)
PLATAN -----> PLATANUS OCCIDENTALIS
PLB -----> PLUMBUM METALLICUM
PODO -----> PODOPHYLLINUM (PODOPHYLLUM)
POLYG-H -----> POLYGONUM HYDROPIPEROIDES (POLYGONUM
PUNCTATUM)
POLYP-P -----> POLYPORUS PINICOLA
POP -----> POPULUS TREMULOIDES
POP-C -----> POPULUS CANDICANS
PRIM-O -----> PRIMULA OBCONICA
PRIM-V -----> PRIMULA VERIS
PROP -----> PROPYLAMINUM (PROPYLAMIN -
TRIMETHYLAMINUM)
PRUN -----> PRUNUS SPINOSA
PSOR -----> PSORINUM
PTEL -----> PTELEA TRIFOLIATA (PTELEA)
PULS -----> PULSATILLA PRATENSIS (PULSATILLA)
PULX -----> PULEX IRRITANS
PYROG -----> PYROGENIUM

Q

[QUAS](#) -----> QUASSIA AMARA (QUASSIA - PICRAENA EXCELSA)
[QUEB](#) -----> QUEBRACHO (ASPIDOSPERMA)
[QUERC](#) -----> QUERCUS E GLANDIBUS (QUERCUS GLANDIUM SPIRITUS)
[QUILL](#) -----> QUILLAYA SAPONARIA

R

[RAD-BR](#) -----> RADIUM BROMATUM (RADIUM)
[RAN-B](#) -----> RANUNCULUS BULBOSUS
[RAN-S](#) -----> RANUNCULUS SCLELERATUS
[RAPH](#) -----> RAPHANUS SATIVUS (RAPHANUS)
[RAT](#) -----> RATANHIA PERUVIANA (RATANHIA)
[RHAM-CAL](#) -----> RHAMNUS CALIFORNICA
[RHEUM](#) -----> RHEUM PALMATUM (RHEUM)
[RHOD-F](#) -----> RHODODENDRON FERRUGINEUM (RHODODENDRON)
[RHODI](#) -----> RHODIUM METALLICUM (RHODIUM)
[RHUS-A](#) -----> RHUS AROMATICA
[RHUS-G](#) -----> RHUS GLABRA
[RHUS-T](#) -----> RHUS TOXICODENDRON
[RHUS-V](#) -----> RHUS VENENATA
[RIC](#) -----> RICINUS COMMUNIS (RICINUS COMMUNIS - BOFAREIRA)
[ROB](#) -----> ROBINIA PSEUDACACIA (ROBINIA)
[ROS-D](#) -----> ROSA DAMASCENA
[RUMX](#) -----> RUMEX CRISPUS
[RUTA](#) -----> RUTA GRAVEOLENS

S

[SABAD](#) -----> SABADILLA
[SABAL](#) -----> SABAL SERRULATA
[SABIN](#) -----> SABINA
[SACCH](#) -----> SACCHARUM OFFICINALE (SUCROSE)
[SAL-AC](#) -----> SALICYLICUM ACIDUM
[SAL-N](#) -----> SALIX NIGRA
[SALV](#) -----> SALVIA OFFICINALIS
[SAMB](#) -----> SAMBUCUS NIGRA
[SANG](#) -----> SANGUINARIA CANADENSIS (SANGUINARIA)
[SANGIN-N](#) -----> SANGUINARINUM NITRICUM (SANGUINARINA NITRICA)
[SANIC](#) -----> SANICULA AQUA (SANICULA)
[SANTIN](#) -----> SANTONINUM
[SAPO](#) -----> SAPONARIA OFFICINALIS (SAPONARIA)
[SARCOL-A](#) -----> SARCOLACTICUM ACIDUM (SARCOLACTIC ACID)
[SAROTH](#) -----> SAROTHAMNUS SCOPARIUS (SPARTIUM SCOPARIUM - CYSTISUS SCOPARIUS)
[SARR](#) -----> SARRACENIA PURPUREA
[SARS](#) -----> SARSAPARILLA OFFICINALIS (SARSAPARILLA)
[SCROPH-N](#) -----> SCROPHULARIA NODOSA
[SCUT](#) -----> SCUTELLARIA LATERIFOLIA
[SEC](#) -----> SECALE CORNUTUM (CLAVICEPS PURPUREA)
[SED-AC](#) -----> SEDUM ACRE
[SEL](#) -----> SELENIUM METALLICUM (SELENIUM)
[SEMP](#) -----> SEMPERVIVUM TECTORUM

[SENEC](#) -----> SENECIO AUREUS
[SENEG](#) -----> SENEGA
[SENN](#) -----> SENNA
[SEP](#) -----> SEPIA OFFICINALIS (SEPIA)
[SER-ANG](#) -----> SERUM ANGUILLAE (SERUM ANGUILLAR ICHTHYOTOXIN)
[SIL](#) -----> SILICEA TERRA (SILICEA)
[SILPHU](#) -----> SILPHIUM LACINATUM (SILPHIUM)
[SIN-N](#) -----> SINAPIS NIGRA (BRASSICA NIGRA)
[SKAT](#) -----> SKATOLUM (SKATOL)
[SKOOK](#) -----> SKOOKUM CHUCK AQUA (SKOOKUM - CHUCK)
[SOL-N](#) -----> SOLANUM NIGRUM
[SOLID](#) -----> SOLIDAGO VIRGAUREA (SOLIDAGO VIRGA)
[SPIG](#) -----> SPIGELIA ANTHELMIA (SPIGELIA)
[SPIRA](#) -----> SPIRANTHES AUTUMNALIS (SPIRANTHES)
[SPIRAE](#) -----> SPIRAEA ULMARIA
[SPONG](#) -----> SPONGIA TOSTA
[SQUIL](#) -----> SQUILLA MARITIMA
[STACH](#) -----> STACHYS BETONICA (BETONICA)
[STANN](#) -----> STANNUM METALLICUM (STANNUM)
[STAPH](#) -----> STAPHYSAGRIA
[STEL](#) -----> STELLARIA MEDIA
[STICT](#) -----> STICTA PULMONARIA (STICTA)
[STIGM](#) -----> STIGMATA MAYDIS (ZEA)
[STILL](#) -----> STILLINGIA SILVATICA (STILLINGIA)
[STRAM](#) -----> STRAMONIUM
[STRONT-C](#) -----> STRONTIUM CARBONICUM (STRONTIA)
[STROPH-H](#) -----> STROPHANTHUS HISPIDUS
[STRY](#) -----> STRYCHNINUM PURUM (STRYCHNINUM)
[STRY-P](#) -----> STRYCHNINUM PHOSPHORICUM (STRYCHNIA PHOSPHORICA)
[STRYCH-G](#) -----> STRYCHNOS GAULTHERIANA (HOANG NAN)
[SUCC](#) -----> SUCCINUM
[SUL-AC](#) -----> SULPHURICUM ACIDUM
[SUL-I](#) -----> SULPHUR IODATUM
[SULFON](#) -----> SULFONALUM (SULFONAL)
[SULO-AC](#) -----> SULPHUROSUM ACIDUM
[SULPH](#) -----> SULPHUR
[SUMB](#) -----> SUMBULUS MOSCHATUS (SUMBUL - FERULA SUMBUL)
[SYM-R](#) -----> SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSUS (SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSA)
[SYMPH](#) -----> SYMPHYTUM OFFICINALE (SYMPHYTUM)
[SYPH](#) -----> SYPHILINUM
[SYZYG](#) -----> SYZYGIIUM JAMBOLANUM

T

[TAB](#) -----> TABACUM
[TANAC](#) -----> TANACETUM VULGARE
[TANN-AC](#) -----> TANNICUM ACIDUM (TANNIC ACID)
[TARAX](#) -----> TARAXACUM OFFICINALE
[TARENT](#) -----> TARENTULA HISPANICA
[TARENT-C](#) -----> TARENTULA CUBENSIS
[TART-AC](#) -----> TARTARICUM ACIDUM
[TAX](#) -----> TAXUS BACCATA
[TELL](#) -----> TELLURIUM METALLICUM (TELLURIUM)
[TER](#) -----> TEREBINTHINIAE OLEUM (TEREBINTHINA)

TEUCR -----> TEUCRIUM MARUM VERUM (TEUCRIUM MARUM)
THAL-MET -----> THALLIUM METALLICUM (THALLIUM)
THEA -----> THEA CHINENSIS (THEA)
THER -----> THERIDION CURASSAVICUM (THERIDION)
THIOSIN -----> THIOSINAMINUM (RHODALLIN)
THLAS -----> THLASPI BURSA PASTORIS (CAPSELLA)
THUJ -----> THUJA OCCIDENTALIS
THYMOL -----> THYMOLUM (THYMOL)
THYMU -----> THYMUS SERPYLLUM
THYR -----> THYROIDINUM
TIL -----> TILIA EUROPAEA (TILIA EUROPA)
TITAN -----> TITANIUM METALLICUM (TITANIUM)
TONG -----> TONGO-DIPTERIX ODORATA (TONGO - DIPTRIX ODORATA)
TOR -----> TORULA CEREVISIAE
TRIB -----> TRIBULUS TERRESTRIS
TRIF-P -----> TRIFOLIUM PRATENSE
TRIL-P -----> TRILLIUM PENDULUM
TRINIT -----> TRINITROTOLUENUM (TRINITROTOLUENE)
TRIOS -----> TRIOSTEUM PERFOLIATUM
TRITIC -----> TRITICUM REPENS-AGROPYRON REPENS (TRITICUM)
TROM -----> TROMBIDIUM MUSCAE DOMESTICAE (TROMBIDIUM)
TUB -----> TUBERCULINUM
TUS-P -----> TUSSILAGO PETASITES

U

UPA -----> UPAS TIEUT (UPAS TIENTE)
URAN-N -----> URANIUM NITRICUM
UREA -----> UREA PURA (UREA)
URT-U -----> URTICA URENS
USN -----> USNEA BARBATA
UST -----> USTILAGO MAYDIS
UVA -----> UVA URSI

V

VAC -----> VACCININUM
VALER -----> VALERIANA OFFICINALIS (VALERIANA)
VANAD -----> VANADIUM METALLICUM (VANADIUM)
VANIL -----> VANILLA AROMATICA (VANILLA - PLANIFOLIA)
VARIO -----> VARIOLINUM
VERAT -----> VERATRUM ALBUM
VERAT-V -----> VERATRUM VIRIDE
VERB -----> VERBASCUM THAPSUS (VERBASCUM)
VERBE-U -----> VERBENA URTICAEOFOLIA (VERBENA)
VESP -----> VESPA CRABRO
VIB -----> VIBURNUM OPULUS
VINC -----> VINCA MINOR
VIOL-O -----> VIOLA ODORATA
VIOL-T -----> VIOLA TRICOLOR
VIP -----> VIPERA BERUS (VIPERA)
VISC -----> VISCUM ALBUM

W

WYE -----> **WYETHIA HELENOIDES (WYETHIA)**

X

X-RAY -----> **X-RAY**

XAN -----> **XANTOXYLUM FRAXINEUM (XANTHOXYLUM)**

XERO -----> **XEROPHYLLUM**

Y

YOHIM -----> **YOHIMBINUM**

YUC -----> **YUCCA FILAMENTOSA**

Z

ZINC -----> **ZINCUM METALLICUM (ZINC)**

ZINC-VAL -----> **ZINCUM VALERIANICUM (ZINCUM VALERIANUM)**

ZING -----> **ZINGIBER OFFICINALE (ZINGIBER)**

ZIZ -----> **ZIZIA AUREA (THASPIUM AUREUM - ZIZIA)**

HAEMATOXYLON CAMPECHIANUM

Logwood

(HAEMATOXYLON)

Sense of constriction is characteristic. *Sensation as if a bar lay across chest.* Angina pectoris.

Head » » Feels constricted; heavy, hot. Eyelids heavy.

Stomach » » Painful digging from abdomen to throat, causing pain in region of heart with oppression. Colic, tympanitis. Borborygmi and diarrhœa. Swollen, painful.

Chest » » Constriction, extending to epigastrium.

Sensation of a bar across chest. Convulsive pain in heart region with oppression. Great soreness in region of heart. Palpitation.

Female » » Pain in hypogastrium, attended with slimy, whitish leucorrhœa. *Weak feeling, with painful bearing down sensation at menstrual period.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Cactus; Colocy; Naja.*

Dose » » Third potency.

HAMAMELIS VIRGINIANA

Witch-hazel

(HAMAMELIS VIRGINICA)

Venous congestion, hæmorrhages, varicose veins, and hæmorrhoids, with *bruised soreness of affected parts*, seem to be the special sphere of this remedy. Acts upon the coats of the veins causing relaxation with consequent engorgement. Passive venous hæmorrhages from any part. Great value in open, painful wounds, with weakness from loss of blood. After operations, supersedes the use of morphia (Helmuth).

Head » » Wants "the respect due to me" shown. Feeling as of a bolt from temple to temple. Fullness, followed by epistaxis. Numbness over frontal bone.

Eyes » » Painful weakness; *sore pain* in eyes; bloodshot appearance; inflamed vessels greatly injected. Hastens absorption of intraocular hæmorrhage. Eyes feel forced out.

Nose » » Bleeding from nose profuse; flow passive, non-coagulable, with tightness in bridge of nose. Bad odor from nose.

Throat » » Mucous membrane distended and bluish; varicosis of throat.

Stomach » » Tongue feels burnt. Thirst. Blisters on side. Hæmatemesis of black blood. Throbbing and pain in stomach.

Stool » » Anus feels sore and raw. *Hæmorrhoids, bleeding profusely, with soreness*. Dysentery. Pulsation in rectum.

Urine » » Hæmaturia, with increased desire.

Female » » Ovarian congestion and neuralgia; feel very sore. Vicarious menstruation. Uterine hæmorrhage, bearing-down pain in back. Menses *dark, profuse, with soreness in abdomen*. *Metrorrhagia, occurring midway between menstrual periods*. Intermenstrual pain (Jas. W.

Ward). Vagina very tender. Profuse leucorrhœa. Vulva itches. Milk-leg, hæmorrhoids, and sore nipples, after confinement. Metrorrhagia; passive flow. Vaginismus, ovaritis, soreness over whole abdomen. Phlegmasia alba.

Male » » Pain in spermatic cord, running into testes. Varicocele. Pain in testicles. Orchitis. Testicles enlarged, hot, and painful. Epididymitis.

Respiratory » » Hæmoptysis; tickling cough. Chest feels sore and constricted.

Back » » Sore pain down cervical vertebræ. Severe pain in lumbar and hypogastric region, extending down legs.

Extremities » » Tired feeling in arms and legs. Very sore muscles and joints. Varicose veins. Chilliness in back and hips, extending down legs. Neuralgia of internal saphenous nerve.

Skin » » Bluish chilblains. Phlebitis. Purpura. Varicose veins and ulcers; very sore. Burns. Ecchymosis. Traumatic inflammations (*Arnica*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, warm, moist air.

Relationship » » Compare in hæmorrhoids: *Calc fluor*; *Aloe*; *Mur ac* in varicose veins. *Mangifera indica*.

Compare: *Arnica*; *Calend*; *Trillium*; *Bellis*; *Sulph ac*; *Pulsatilla*.

Antidote: *Arnica*.

Complementary: *Ferrum*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth attenuation. Distilled extract locally.

HECLA LAVA

Lava Scoriæ from Mt. Hecla (HEKLA LAVA)

Marked action upon *the jaws*. Of great use in exostosis, gum abscess, difficult teething. Nodosities, caries of bone, etc. Osteitis, periostitis, osteosarcoma; rachitis. *Tumors* in general. Bone necrosis. Necrosis and sinus after mastoid operation.

Face » » Ulceration of nasal bones. *Facial neuralgia* from *carious teeth* and after extraction. Toothache, with swelling about jaws. Abscess of gums. *Enlargement of maxillary bone*. Cervical glands enlarged and indurated.

Relationship » » Compare: *Silica; Mercur; Phos; Conchiolinum*--Mother of pearl (diaphysis of bone affected; parts extremely sensitive to touch).

Amphisbæna--Snail-like lizard (great affinity for the jaw bones, worse by air and dampness).

Slag--(Great itching of parts).

Dose » » Lower triturations.

HEDEOMA PULEGIOIDES

Pennyroyal (HEDEOMA)

Female symptoms are most marked; usually associated with nervous disturbances. Red sand in urine. *Pain along ureter*. Flatulent colic. Antidotes effects of Poison-oak (*Grindelia*).

Head » » Dull, heavy feeling in morning. Sore pain, as from a cut. Weak, faint; better, lying down.

Stomach » » Gastritis. *Everything taken into stomach causes pain*. Tongue coated thin white. Nausea.

Abdomen » » Distended, sore, and sensitive.

Urine » » Frequent urging, cutting pains. Pain along left ureter. Dragging pain from kidney to bladder. Dull burning pain over left kidney. Burning irritation at neck of bladder causing frequent intense desire to urinate and inability to retain urine for more than few minutes, better urinating.

Female » » Bearing-down pains, with much backache; worse, least movement. Leucorrhœa, with itching and burning Ovaries congested and painful; bearing-down spasmodic contractions.

Extremities » » *Pain in thumb-joint*. Pain, coldness, and paretic condition. Twitchings, jerkings, soreness. Tendo-Achilles painful, as if sprained and swollen; walking painful.

Relationship » » Compare: *Mentha; Sepia; Lilium; Ocimum* (uric acid diathesis, pain in ureters). *Hedera Helix*--Common Ivy--(Delirium and chronic convulsions. Chronic hydrocephalus Rhinorrhea, cerebro-spinalis. Cataract. Acts on blood vessels, menorrhagia). *Glechoma Hederacea*--Ground Ivy--(Hæmorrhoids with rectal irritation and bleeding. Diarrhœa. Anus feels raw and sore. Cough with laryngeal and tracheal irritation. Glandula sub-mentalis inflamed).

Dose » » First potency.

HELIANTHUS ANNUUS

Sunflower

(HELIANTHUS)

Old cases of intermittent fever. Coryza, catarrh, nasal hæmorrhage and thick scabs in nose. Rheumatic pain in left knee. Vomiting, black stools, congestion and dryness of mouth and pharynx, redness and heat of skin.

Symptoms aggravated by heat and relieved by vomiting. Spleen remedy. Marked effects on stomach, with nausea and vomiting. Stools black (*Leptandra*). Dry mouth. Externally, as a vulnerary like Arnica and Calendula.

HELLEBORUS NIGER

Snow-rose

(HELLEBORUS)

Produces a condition of *sensorial depression*. Sees, hears, tastes imperfectly, and general *muscular weakness*, which may go on to complete paralysis, accompanied by dropsical effusions. Hence, a remedy in low states of vitality and serious disease. Characteristic aggravation from 4 to 8 pm (*Lycop*). *Sinking sensation*. State of effusion in hydrocephalus. Mania of a melancholy type.

Mind » » Slow in answering. Thoughtless; staring. *Involuntary sighing*. *Complete unconsciousness*. *Picks lips and clothes*.

Head » » Forehead wrinkled in folds. Cold sweat. Stupefying headache. *Rolls head* day and night; moaning, sudden screams. *Bores head into pillow*; beats it with hands. Dull pain in occiput, with sensation of water swashing inside. Headache culminates in vomiting.

Eyes » » Eyeballs turn upwards; squinting, vacant look. Pupils dilated. Eyes wide open, sunken. Night-blindness.

Nose » » Dirty, dry nostrils. Rubs nose. Smell diminished. Nose pointed.

Face » » Pale, sunken. Cold sweat. Wrinkled. Neuralgia on left side; parts so tender he cannot chew.

Mouth » » *Horrible smell from mouth*. Lips dry and cracked. Tongue red and dry. *Falling of lower jaw*. Meaningless picking of lips. Grinding of teeth. *Chewing motion*. Greedily swallows cold water, though unconscious. Child nurses greedily, with disgust for food. Ptyalism, with sore corners of mouth.

Abdomen » » Gurgling, as if bowels were full of water. Swollen, painful to touch.

Stool » » Jelly-like, white mucus; involuntary.

Urine » » Suppressed; scanty, dark; coffee-grounds sediment. Frequent urging. Child cannot urinate. Bladder overdistended.

Respiratory » » Frequent sighing. Respiration irregular. Chest constricted; gasps for breath. Hydrothorax (*Merc sulph*).

Extremities » » *Automatic motion of one arm and leg.* Limbs heavy and painful. Stretching of limbs. Thumb drawn into palm (*Cupr*). Vesicular eruption between fingers and toes.

Sleep » » Sudden screams in sleep. Soporose sleep. *Cri encephalique*. Cannot be fully aroused.

Skin » » *Pale, dropsical*, itching. Livid spots on skin. Sudden, watery, swelling of skin. Falling off of hair and nails. Angio-neurotic oedema.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from evening until morning, from uncovering.

Relationship » » (*Hellebor fætidus*, or, *Polymnia*-Bear's foot--Acts especially on spleen (*Ceanothus*); also rectum and sciatic nerve. Splenic pains extend to scapula, neck and head, worse left side and evening; chronic ague cake; hypertrophied uterus; glandular enlargements; hair and nails falling off; skin peeling). *Hellebor orientalis* (salivation).

Antidote: *Camphor*; *Cinch*.

Compare: Threatening effusion; *Tuberc*; *Apis*; *Zinc*; *Opium*; *Cinch*; *Cicuta*; *Iodoform*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

HELODERMA

Gila Monster

The result of the bite is a benumbing paralysis like paralysis agitans or locomotor ataxia. There is no tetanic phase-a condition almost reverse in objective symptoms to Hydrocy acid or Strychnia. The most unusual action of the drug is noted upon the eye of the mouse. *The eyeball becomes more prominent* and the cornea opacities. The exophthalmus is due to the pressure of the blood behind the eyeball (Boyd). Homeopathically, it is indicated in many forms of disease characterized by *great coldness*- "arctic" coldness. Colic waves from occiput to feet or ascending.

Head » » Very depressed. Sensation as if would fall to right side. *Cold* band around head; cold pressure within the skull. Eyelids heavy. Pain beginning in right ear, extending round back of head to left ear.

Face » » Cold crawling feeling, as if facial muscles were tight.

Mouth » » Tongue cold, tender, and dry. Very thirsty. Swallowing difficult. Breath cold.

Chest » » Cold feeling in lungs and in heart. Slow labored thumping of heart.

Back » » Coldness across scapulæ. Burning along spine.

Extremities » » Numbness and trembling. Cyanosis of hands. Coldness. Sensation as if walking on sponge, and as if feet were swollen. Staggering gait. Cock's gait. When walking, lifts feet higher than usual, and puts down heel hard. Feet cold as ice or burn. Stretching relieves pains in muscles and limbs.

Fever » » *Internal coldness*, as if frozen to death. Cold rings around body. Cold waves (*Abies c*; *Acon*). *Cold spots*. Arctic coldness. Temperature subnormal-96° (*Camph*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Lacerta*-Green Lizard (skin eruptions. Vesicles under tongue. Increased mental acumen. Difficult swallowing. Constant accumulation of saliva in the mouth. *Nausea*; violent pressure in stomach). *Camphor*; *Lachesis*.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency.

HELONIAS DIOICA

Unicorn-root

(HELONIAS - CHAMAELIRIUM)

Sensation of weakness, dragging and weight in the sacrum and pelvis, with great languor and prostration, are excellent indications for this remedy. There is a sensitiveness expressed as a consciousness of a womb. Tired, backachy females. The weakness shows itself also in a tendency to prolapse and other malposition of the womb. The menses are often suppressed and the kidneys congested. It seems as if the monthly congestion, instead of venting itself as it should through the uterine vessels, had extended to the kidneys. With it all, there is a profound melancholia. Patient must be doing something to engage the mind. Remember it, for women with prolapsus from atony, enervated by indolence and luxury (better when attention is engaged-hence when the doctor comes), or for those worn out with hard work; tired, strained muscles burn and ache; sleepless. Diabetes mellitus, and insipidus. Constant aching and tenderness over kidneys.

Mind » » Profound melancholy. *Patient is better when kept busy*, with mind engaged, when doing something. Irritable; cannot endure the least contradiction.

Head » » Burning sensation on top. Headache, better mental exertion.

Back » » *Pain and weight in back*; tired and weak. Aching and burning across the lumbar region; *can trace outlines of kidneys by constant burning*. Boring pain in lumbar region, extending down legs. Great languor, better exercising.

Female » » Dragging in sacral region, with prolapse, especially after a miscarriage. *Pruritus vulvæ*. Backache after miscarriage (*Kali c*). Weight and soreness in womb; *conscious of womb*. *Menses too frequent, too profuse*.

Leucorrhœa. Breasts swollen, nipples painful and tender. Parts hot, red, swollen; burn and itch terribly. Albuminuria during pregnancy. Debility attending the menopause.

Urine » » *Albuminous*, phosphatic; profuse and clear, saccharine. Diabetes.

Extremities » » Sensation as if a cool wind streamed up calves of legs. Feet feel numb when sitting.

Modalities » » *Better*, when doing something (mental diversion). *Worse*, motion, touch.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agrimonia*-Cocklebur-- (painful kidneys, impaired digestion and menstrual difficulties; Bronchorrhœa and catarrh of bladder. Cough with profuse expectoration attended with expulsion of urine. Tincture 1-10 gtt). *Aletris*; *Lilium*; *Puls*; *Senecio*; *Stannum*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth attenuation.

HEPAR SULPHUR

Hahnemann's Calcium Sulphide (HEPAR SULPHURIS CALCAREUM)

Suits especially scrofulous and lymphatic constitutions who are inclined to have eruptions and glandular swellings. Unhealthy skin. Blondes with sluggish character and weak muscles. *Great sensitiveness to all impressions.* Sweating patient pulling blanket around him. Locally, it has special affinity to the respiratory mucous membrane, producing croupous catarrhal inflammation, profuse secretion; also easy perspiration. After abuse of Mercury. Infected sinus with pus forming. *The tendency to suppuration* is most marked, and has been a strong guiding symptom in practice. The lesions spread by the formation of small papules around the side of the old lesion. Chilliness, hypersensitiveness, splinter-like pains, craving for sour and strong things are very characteristic. *Feeling as if wind were blowing on some part.* The side of the body on which he lies at night becomes gradually insufferably painful; he must turn. *Pellagra* (material doses required). Syphilis after antispecific gross medication.

Mind » » Anguish in the evening and night, with thoughts of suicide. *The slightest cause irritates him.* Dejected and sad. Ferocious. Hasty speech.

Head » » Vertigo and headache, when shaking the head or riding. Boring pain in the right temple and in root of nose every morning. Scalp sensitive and sore. Humid scald-head itching and burning. Cold sweat on head.

Eyes » » *Ulcers on cornea.* Iritis, with pus in anterior chamber; purulent conjunctivitis, with marked chemosis, profuse discharge, great sensitiveness to touch and air. Eyes and lids red and inflamed. Pain in the eyes, as if pulled back into the head. Boring pain in upper bones of the orbits. Eyeballs sore to touch. Objects appear red and

too large. Vision obscured by reading; field reduced one-half. Bright circles before eyes. *Hypopion*.

Ears » » Scurfs on and behind the ears. Discharge of fetid pus from the ears. Whizzing and throbbing in the ears, with hardness of hearing. Deafness after scarlet fever. Pustules in auditory canal and auricle. Mastoiditis.

Nose » » Sore, ulcerated. Soreness of nostrils, with catarrhal troubles. Sneezes every time he goes into a cold, dry wind, with running from nose, later, thick, offensive discharge. Stopped up every time he goes out into cold air. *Smell like old cheese*. *Hay-fever* (Hepar 1x will often start secretions and profuse drainage in stuffy colds).

Face » » Yellowish complexion. Middle of lower lip cracked. Vesicular erysipelas, with pricking in parts. Neuralgia of right side, extending in streak into temple, ear, alæ, and lip. Pains in bones of face, especially when being touched. Ulcers in corners of mouth. Shooting in jaw on opening mouth.

Mouth » » Ptyalism. Gums and mouth painful to touch and bleed readily.

Throat » » When swallowing, sensation as if a plug and *of a splinter in throat*. Quinsy, *with impending suppuration*. Stitches in throat extending to the ear when swallowing. Hawking up of mucus.

Stomach » » Longing for acids, wine, and strong-tasting food. Aversion to fat food. Frequent eructations, without taste or smell. Distention of stomach, compelling one to loosen the clothing. Burning in stomach. Heaviness and pressure in stomach after a slight meal.

Abdomen » » Stitching in region of liver when walking, coughing, breathing, or touching it (*Bry; Merc*). Hepatitis, hepatic abscess; abdomen distended, tense; chronic abdominal affections.

Stool » » Clay-colored and soft. *Sour*, white, undigested, *fetid*. Loss of power to expel even a soft stool.

Urine » » Voided slowly, without force-drops vertically, bladder weak. Seems as if some always remained. Greasy pellicle on urine. Bladder difficulties of old men (*Phos; Sulph; Copaiva*).

Male » » Herpes, sensitive, bleed easily. Ulcers externally on prepuce similar to chancre (*Nitr acid*). Excitement and emission without amorous fancies. Itching of glans, frænum, and scrotum. Suppurating inguinal glands. Figwarts of offensive odor. Humid soreness on genitals and between scrotum and thigh. Obstinate gonorrhœa "does not get well".

Female » » Discharge of blood from uterus. Itching of pudenda and nipples, worse during menses. Menses late and scanty. Abscesses of labiæ with great sensitiveness. Extremely offensive leucorrhœa. Smells like old cheese (*Sanicula*). Profuse perspiration at the climacteric (*Tilia; Jaborandi*).

Respiratory » » Loses voice and coughs when exposed to dry, cold wind. Hoarseness, with loss of voice. Cough troublesome when walking. Dry, hoarse cough. Cough excited *whenever any part of the body gets cold or uncovered*, or from eating anything cold. Croup with loose, rattling cough; worse in morning. *Choking cough*. Rattling, croaking cough; suffocative attacks; has to rise up and bend head backwards. Anxious, wheezing, moist breathing, asthma worse in dry cold air; better in damp. Palpitation of heart.

Extremities » » Finger-joints swollen; tendency to easy dislocation. Nail of great toe painful on slight pressure.

Skin » » Abscesses; suppurating glands are very sensitive. Papules prone to suppurate and extend. Acne in youth. Suppurate with prickly pain. Easily bleed. Angio-neurotic œdema. *Unhealthy skin; every little injury suppurates*. Chapped skin, with *deep cracks on hands and feet*. Ulcers, with bloody suppuration, smelling like old cheese. *Ulcers very sensitive* to contact, burning, stinging, easily bleeding. Sweats day and night without relief. "*Cold-sores*" *very sensitive*. Cannot bear to be uncovered; *wants to be wrapped up warmly*. Sticking or pricking in afflicted parts. Putrid ulcers, *surrounded by little pimples*. Great sensitiveness to slightest touch. *Chronic and recurring urticaria*. Small-pox. Herpes circinatus. Constant offensive exhalation from the body.

Fever » » Chilly in open air or from *slightest draught*. Dry heat at night. *Profuse sweat*; sour, sticky, offensive.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from dry cold winds; cool air; slightest draught, from Mercury, touch; lying on painful side. *Better*, in damp weather, from wrapping head up, from warmth, after eating.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bellad*; *Cham*; *Sil*. Compare: *Acon*; *Spongia*; *Staphis*; *Silica*; *Sulph*; *Calc sulph*; *Myristica*. *Hepar* antidotes bad effects from *Mercury*, *Iodine*, *Potash*, *Cod-liver oil*. Removes the weakening effects of ether.

Dose » » First to 200th. The higher potencies may abort suppuration, the lower promote it. If it is necessary to hasten it, give 2x.

HEPATICA TRILOBA

Liver-Wort

(HEPATICA)

Pharyngeal catarrh, with profuse, serous sputa and hoarseness. Tickling and irritation of the throat. *Scraping and rough sensation*. Induces free and easy expectoration. Viscid, thick, tenacious phlegm causes continued hawking. Soreness at the nostrils. Sensation about epiglottis as *if particles of food remained*. Sputa sweet, profuse, creamy.

Dose » » Second potency.

HERACLEUM SPHONDYLIUM

Hogweed

(HERACLEUM - BRANCA URSINA)

Recommended as a spinal stimulant; in epilepsy with flatulency, gouty and skin symptoms.

Head » » Aches, with drowsiness, worse moving in open air, better tying up head with cloth. *Much fatty perspiration on head* and violent itching. Seborrhœa capitis. Sick headache.

Stomach » » Pain with inclination to vomit. Bitter risings and taste. Hungry but unable to eat. Abdominal and splenic pain.

Dose » » Third potency.

HIPPURICUM ACIDUM

**Proved by Dr. Wm. B. Griggs
(HIPPURIC ACID)**

Its chief action is on the external tissues of the eyes and naso-pharynx joint surfaces, liver and mucous membranes. Right side especially affected, general muscular soreness.

Head » » Pain over right eye, dull, constant, worse in warm room. Eyelids inflamed and swollen.

Throat » » Sore, raw, dry, swallowing difficult, foul odor, gummy exudate; thickness and infiltration of all tissues around throat.

Stomach » » Acid rising. Lump in pit of stomach. Soreness and pressure over liver.

Female » » Menstrual flow for three weeks with complete relief of muscular and joint pains.

Extremities » » Backache extending down hips. Pain in shoulders and extremities and sore swollen joints. Pain in middle of thigh posteriorly shooting down right leg. Tired, grating sensation in the joints.

Skin » » Itching, burning. Papules looking like goose flesh on chest.

Relationship » » Benzoic acid seems to be an analogue.

Dose » » Lower potencies.

HIPPOMANES

A Meconium Deposit out of the Amniotic Fluid taken from the Colt

The old famous Aphrodisiacum of the Greek authors.

Stomach » » *Icy coldness* in stomach.

Male » » Sexual desire increased. Prostatitis. Drawing pain in testicles.

Extremities » » Violent pain in wrist. Paralysis of wrists. *Sprained sensation in wrist*. Great weakness of hands and fingers. Weakness in joints of feet, knee, and soles.

Chorea. Much weakness after growing too fast.

Relationship » » Compare: *Caustic*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

HIPPOZAENINUM

Gladerine-mallein-Farcine (HIPPOZAENIUM)

This powerful nosode introduced by Dr. J. J. Garth Wilkinson, covers symptoms which suggest integral parts of consumption, cancer, syphilis, etc, and promises useful service in the treatment of ozæna, scrofulous swellings, pyæmia, erysipelas. Chronic rhinitis; saneous secretion.

Nose » » Red, swollen. *Catarrh, ozæna*, ulceration. Discharge acrid, corroding, bloody, offensive. Tubercles on alæ nasi. Papules and ulceration in frontal sinus and pharynx.

Face » » All glands swollen; painful; form abscesses.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Bronchial asthma. Noisy breathing; short, irregular. Cough, with dyspepsia. Excessive secretion. Suffocation imminent. *Bronchitis in the aged*, where suffocation from excessive secretion is imminent. Tuberculosis.

Skin » » Lymphatic swellings. Articular non-fluctuating swellings. Nodules in arm. Malignant erysipelas. Pustules and abscesses. Ulcers. Rupia. Eczema.

Relationship » » Compare: *Muco-toxin* (Cahis' preparation with the micrococcus catarrhalis. Friedlander's Bacillus of Pneumonia and the micrococcus tetragenius-for acute and chronic mucous catarrhs in children and old people); *Aur*; *Kali bich*; *Psor*; *Bacill*.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency.

HOMARUS

Digestive Fluid of Live Lobster

Dyspepsia, sore throat, and headache seems to be a combination that may be controlled by this remedy. Frontal and temporal pain chiefly, with soreness in eyes. Throat sore, *raw*, burns, with tough mucus. Pain in stomach and abdomen, better after eating. Belching. Chilliness and pain all over. Itching of skin.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from milk, after sleep. *Better*, from motion, after eating.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sepia*; *Asterias*; *Astacus*; *Aethusa*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

HURA BRASILIENSIS

Assacu

Used in leprosy, when skin feels as if it were hide bound
Tense vesicles; sensation of splinter under thumb-nails.
Skin of forehead feels drawn tight. Stiff neck, pain in
back. Throbbing in finger tips. Itching, pimples on all
projecting portions of bone, malar bones, etc.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

Relationship » » Compare Calotropis or *Madura album*--
(Leprosy; livid and gangrenous tubercles; thickening of
the skin).

HYDRASTIS CANADENSIS

Golden Seal

(HYDRASTIS)

Acts especially on mucous membranes, relaxing them and producing a *thick, yellowish, ropy* secretion. The catarrh may be anywhere, -throat, stomach, uterus, urethra, -it is always characterized by this peculiar mucous discharge. Hydrastis is especially active in old, easily-tired people, cachectic individuals, with great debility. Cerebral effects prominent, feels his wits sharpened, head cleared, facile expression. Weak muscular power, poor digestion and obstinate constipation. Lumbago. Emaciation and prostration. Its action on the liver is marked. Cancer and cancerous state, before ulceration, when pain is principal symptom. *Goitre* of puberty and pregnancy. *Small-pox* internally and locally. The power of Hydrastis over smallpox seen in modifying the disease, abolishing its distressing symptoms, shortening its course, lessening its danger and greatly mitigating its consequences (J. J. Garth Wilkinson).

Mind » » Depressed; sure of death, and desires it.

Head » » Dull, pressing frontal pain, especially connected with constipation. Myalgic pain in scalp and muscles of neck (*Cimicif*). Eczema on forehead along line of hair. *Sinusitis*, after coryza.

Ears » » Roaring. Muco-purulent discharge. Deafness. *Estachian catarrh*, with high-pitched voice.

Nose » » *Thick, tenacious secretion from posterior nares* to throat. Watery, *excoriating* discharge. Ozæna, with ulceration of septum. Tends to blow nose all the time.

Mouth » » Peppery taste. Tongue white, swollen, large, flabby, slimy; *shows imprint of teeth (Merc)*; as if scalded; stomatitis. Ulceration of tongue, fissures toward the edges.

Throat » » Follicular pharyngitis. Raw, smarting, excoriating sensation. Hawking of yellow, tenacious mucus (*Kali bich*). Child is aroused suddenly from sleep by this

tenacious post-nasal dropping. Goitre of puberty and pregnancy.

Stomach » » Sore feeling in stomach more or less constant. Weak digestion. *Bitter taste*. Pain as from a hard-cornered substance. Gone feeling. Pulsation in epigastrium. Cannot eat bread or vegetables. Atonic dyspepsia. Ulcers and cancer. Gastritis.

Abdomen » » Gastro-duodenal catarrh. Liver torpid, tender. Jaundice. Gallstones. Dull dragging in right groin with cutting sensation into right testicle.

Back » » Dull, heavy, dragging pain and stiffness, particularly *across lumbar region, must use arms in raising himself from seat*.

Rectum » » Prolapsed; anus fissured. *Constipation*, with sinking feeling in stomach, and dull headache. During stool, smarting pain in rectum. After stool, long-lasting pain (*Nit ac*). Hæmorrhoids; even a light flow exhausts. Contraction and spasm.

Urine » » *Gleety discharge*. Urine smells decomposed.

Male » » Gonorrhœa, second stage; discharge thick and yellow.

Female » » Erosion and excoriation of cervix. Leucorrhœa, worse after menses (*Bov; Calc c*); acrid and corroding, shreddy, tenacious. Menorrhagia. Pruritus vulvæ, with profuse leucorrhœa (*Calc c; Kreos; Sep*). Sexual excitement. Tumor of breast; nipple retracted.

Respiratory » » Chest raw, sore, burning. Dry, harsh cough. Bronchial catarrh, later stages. Bronchitis in old, exhausted persons, *with thick, yellow, tenacious expectoration*. Frequent fainty spells, with cold sweat all over. Feels suffocating when lying on left side. Pain from chest to left shoulder.

Skin » » Eruption like variola. Lupus; *ulcers*, cancerous formations. General tendency to profuse perspiration and unhealthy skin (*Hepar*).

Relationship » » Antidote: *Sulph*.

Useful after too much Chlorate of Potash for sore throat. Compare: *Xanthorrhiza apifolia; Kali bich; Conium; Ars iod; Phytol; Galium* (cancer-nodulated tumor of the tongue); *Asterias; Stann; Puls*. Also *Manzanita* (diarrhœa, gonorrhœa, gleet, leucorrhœa, catarrhal conditions).

Hydrastinum muriaticum-Muriate of Hydrastia (Locally, in aphthous sore mouth, ulcers, ulcerated sore throat, ozæna, etc. Internally, third dec trit. Is a uterine hæmostatic and vasoconstrictor; metrorrhagia, especially from fibroid tumors; hæmorrhages; *in dilatation of the stomach*, and chronic digestive disorders). *Hydrastin sulph* 1x (hæmorrhage of bowels in typhoid). *Marrubium*-Hoarhound--(a stimulant to mucous membranes, especially laryngeal and bronchial; chronic bronchitis, dyspepsia, and hepatic disorders; colds and coughs). **Dose** » » Tincture, to thirtieth attenuation. Locally colorless. Hydrastis, mother tincture, or fluid extract.

HYDROCYANICUM ACIDUM

Prussic Acid

(HYDROCYANIC ACID)

One of the most toxic agents known. Convulsions and paralysis express the action of this remedy. Spasmodic constriction in larynx, feeling of suffocation, pain and tightness in chest, palpitation; pulse weak, irregular. *Singing sensation at the epigastrium*. Hysterical and epileptic convulsions. Cyanosis. Collapse, due to some pulmonary condition not a cardiac collapse. Catalepsy. Cholera. Stage of collapse (*Ars; Verat*). Coldness. Tetanus narcolepsy.

Mind » » Unconscious. Wild delirium. Fear of imaginary troubles. *Fears* everything-horses, wagons, houses falling, etc.

Head » » Violent stupefying headache. Brain feels on fire. Pupils motionless or dilated. Supra-orbital neuralgia, with flushing on same side of face.

Face » » Jaws clenched in rigid spasm. Froths at mouth. Pale, bluish lips.

Stomach » » Tongue cold. *Drink rumbles through throat and stomach*. Gastralgia; worse when stomach is empty. *Great sinking at pit of stomach*. Pulsative pain in præcordial region.

Respiratory » » Noisy and agitated breathing. Dry, spasmodic, suffocative cough. Asthma, with contraction of throat. Whooping-cough. Paralysis of lungs (*Aspidos*). Marked cyanosis; venously congested lung.

Heart » » Violent palpitation. Pulse, *weak irregular*. Cold extremities. Torturing pain in chest. Angina pectoris (*Spigel; Oxal ac*).

Sleep » » Yawning with shivering. Irresistible drowsiness. Vivid, incoherent dreams.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ammon; Camph; Opium*. Compare: *Cicuta; Oenanthe; Camph; Lauroc*.

Dose » » Sixth and higher potencies.

HYDRANGEA ARBORESCENS

Seven-barks

(HYDRANGEA)

A remedy for gravel, profuse deposit of white amorphous salts in urine. Calculus, renal colic, bloody urine. Acts on ureter. Pain in lumbar region. Dizziness. Oppression of chest.

Urine » » Burning in urethra and frequent desire. Urine hard to start. Heavy deposit of mucus. *Sharp pain in loins*, especially left. Great thirst, with abdominal symptoms and *enlarged prostate (Ferr pic; Sabal)*. Gravelly deposits. Spasmodic stricture. Profuse deposit of white amorphous salts.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lycopod; Chimaphil; Berberis; Pareira; Uva; Sabal; Oxydendron; Geum*-Water Avens--(Severe jerking pains from deep in the abdomen to end of urethra; affections of bladder, with pains in penis; worse, eating; relaxed mucous membranes, with excessive and depraved secretions; imperfect digestion and assimilation). *Polyctrichum*-Haircap moss--(according to Dr. A. M. Cushing in mother tincture or infusion for enlarged prostate-prostatitis).

Dose » » Tincture.

HYDROCOTYLE ASIATICA

Indian Pennywort (HYDROCOTYLE)

Curative in disorders that exhibit interstitial inflammation and cellular proliferation in any part. Hypertrophy and induration of connective tissue. Has considerable reputation in *leprosy* and *lupus*, when there is no ulceration. The skin symptoms are very important. Of great use in ulceration of womb. Difficulty in maintaining the upright posture. Very copious perspiration. Pains of cervical cancer.

Face » » Pain in left cheek-bones and about orbits.

Female » » Pruritus of vagina. Inflammation of neck of bladder. *Heat within vagina. Granular ulceration of womb.* Profuse leucorrhœa. Dull pain in ovarian region. Cervical redness.

Skin » » Dry eruptions. *Great thickening of epidermoid layer and exfoliation of scales.* Psoriasis *gyrate*, on trunk and extremities, palms and soles. Pustules on chest. Circular spots, with scaly edges. *Intolerable itching, especially of soles.* Profuse sweat. Syphilitic affections. *Acne. Leprosy. Elephantiasis (Ars).* Lupus non-exedens.

Relationship » » Compare: *Elæis*-South American Palm-(scleroderma, elephantiasis, leprosy, skin thickened, itching and hardened. Anæsthesia). *Hura; Trychnos Gaultheriana* (bites of serpents, ulcers and cutaneous affections generally); *Hoang-Nan. Chaulomoogra oil* from seed of *Taraktogenos; Hydrast; Arsenic; Aurum; Sepia.*

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

HYOSCYAMUS NIGER

Henbane

(HYOSCYAMUS)

Disturbs the nervous system profoundly. It is as if some diabolical force took possession of the brain and prevented its functions. It causes a perfect picture of *mania of a quarrelsome and obscene character*. Inclined to be unseemly and immodest in acts, gestures and expressions. Very talkative, and persists in stripping herself, or uncovering genitals. Is jealous, afraid of being poisoned, etc. Its symptoms also point to weakness and *nervous agitation*; hence typhoid and other infections with *coma vigil. Tremulous weakness and twitching of tendons*. Subsultus tendinum. Muscular twitchings, spasmodic affections, generally with delirium. Non-inflammatory cerebral activity. *Toxic gastritis*.

Mind » » *Very suspicious*. Talkative, obscene, lascivious mania, uncovers body; jealous, *foolish*. Great hilarity; *inclined to laugh at everything*. Delirium, with attempt to run away. Low, muttering speech; *constant carphologia, deep stupor*.

Head » » Feels light and confused. Vertigo as if intoxicated. Brain feels loose, fluctuating. Inflammation of brain, with unconsciousness; head is shaken to and fro.

Eyes » » Pupils dilated, sparkling, fixed. Eyes open, but does not pay attention; downcast and dull, fixed. Strabismus. Spasmodic closing of lids. Diplopia. Objects have colored borders.

Mouth » » Tongue dry, red, cracked, stiff and immovable, protruded with difficulty; speech impaired. Foams at mouth. Teeth covered with sordes. Lower jaw drops.

Throat » » Stinging dryness. Constriction. Cannot swallow liquids. *Uvula elongated*.

Stomach » » Hiccough, eructations empty, bitter. Nausea, with vertigo. Vomiting, with convulsions;

hæmatemesis; violent cramps, relieved by vomiting; burning in stomach; epigastrium tender. *After irritating food.*

Abdomen » » Colic, as if abdomen would burst. Distention. Colic, with vomiting, belching, hiccough screaming. Tympanites. Red spots on abdomen.

Stool » » Diarrhœa, colicky, pains; *involuntary*, aggravated by mental excitement or during sleep. Diarrhœa during the lying-in period. Involuntary defecation.

Urine » » *Involuntary* micturition. Bladder paralyzed. Has no will to urinate (*Caust*).

Male » » Impotence. Lascivious; exposes his person; plays with genitals during fever.

Female » » Before menses, hysterical spasms. Excited sexual desire. During menses, convulsive movements, urinary flux and sweat. Lochia suppressed. Spasms of pregnant women. Puerperal mania.

Chest » » Suffocating fits. Spasm, forcing bending forward. *Dry, spasmodic cough at night (worse lying down; better sitting up)*, from itching in the throat, as if uvula were too long. Hæmoptysis.

Extremities » » *Picking at bed-clothes*; plays with hands; reaches out for things. Epileptic attacks ending in deep sleep. Spasms and convulsions. Cramps in calves and toes. Child sobs and cries without waking.

Sleep » » Intense sleeplessness. Sopor, with convulsions. *Starts up frightened*. Coma vigil.

Nerves » » Great restlessness; *every muscle twitches*. Will not be covered.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, during menses, after eating, when lying down. *Better*, stooping.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bell*; *Camph*.

Compare: *Bellad*; *Stram*; *Agaric*; *Gels*.

Hyosc hydrobrom » » *Scopolamine hydrobromide* (Paralysis agitans); *tremors of disseminated sclerosis*.

Sleeplessness and nervous agitation. Dry cough in phthisis. Similar in its effects to alcohol, both recent and remote. Corresponds to the effects of strong poisons introduced into or generated within the body. Symptoms of uræmia and acute nervous exhaustion. A remedy for

shock. Third and fourth dec trituration. In physiological dosage (1-200 gr) mania and chorea; insomnia. *Scopola* (Japanese Belladonna)-chemically identical with Hyoscine (Joyous delirium, licking of lips and smacking of mouth; sleepless; tries to get out of bed; sees cats, picks imaginary hairs, warms hands before imaginary fire, etc).
Dose » » Sixth, to 200th potency.

HYPERICUM PERFORATUM

St. John's-wort

(HYPERICUM)

The great remedy for injuries to nerves, especially of fingers, toes and nails. Crushed fingers, especially tips. Excessive painfulness is a guiding symptom to its use. Prevents lockjaw. *Punctured* wounds. Relieves pain after operations. Quite supersedes the use of Morphia after operations (Helmuth). Spasms after every injury. Has an important action on the rectum; hæmorrhoids. *Coccydynia*. Spasmodic asthmatic attacks with changes of weather or before storms, better by copious expectoration. Injured nerves from bites of animals. Tetanus. Neuritis, tingling, burning and numbness. Constant drowsiness.

Mind » » Feels as if lifted high in air, or anxiety lest he fall from heights. Mistakes in writing. Effects of shock. Melancholy.

Head » » Heavy; feels as if touched by *an icy cold hand*. *Throbbing in vertex*; worse in close room. Brain seems compressed. Right side of face aches. Brain-fag and neurasthenia. Facial neuralgia and toothache of a pulling, tearing character, with sadness. *Head feels longer-elongated to a point*. In fractured skull, bone splinters. Brain feels alive. Pains in eyes and ears. Falling out of hair.

Stomach » » Craving for wine. Thirst; *Nausea*. Tongue coated white at base, tip clean. Feeling of lump in stomach (*Abies nig*; *Bry*).

Rectum » » Urging, dry, dull, pressing pain. *Hæmorrhoids*, with pain, bleeding, and tenderness.

Back » » Pain in nape of neck. *Pressure over sacrum*. Spinal concussion. Coccyx injury from fall, with pain

radiating up spine and down limbs. Jerking and twitching of muscles.

Extremities » » Darting pain in shoulders. Pressure along ulnar side of arm. Cramp in calves. Pain in toes and fingers, especially in tips. *Crawling in hand and feet*. Lancinating pain in upper and lower limbs. *Neuritis*, with tingling, burning pain, numbness and flossy skin. Joints feel bruised. Hysterical joints. Tetanus (*Physost; Kali brom*). Traumatic neuralgia and neuritis.

Respiratory » » Asthma worse foggy weather and relieved by profuse perspiration.

Skin » » Hyperidrosis, sweating of scalp, worse in morning after sleep; falling of hair from injury; eczema of hands and face, intense itching, eruption seems to be under the skin. Herpes zoster. Old ulcers or sores in mouth when very sensitive. Lacerated wounds with much prostration from loss of blood.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in cold; dampness; in a *fog*; in close room; least exposure; touch. *Better*, bending head backward.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ledum* (punched wounds and bites of animals); *Arnica*; *Staphis*; *Calend*; *Ruta*; *Coff*. Antidotes: *Ars*; *Cham*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

IBERIS AMARA
Bitter Candytuft
(IBERIS)

State of nervous excitement. Has marked action upon the heart. Possesses great efficacy in cardiac diseases. Control vascular excitement in hypertrophy with thickening of the heart's walls. Cardiac debility after influenza. Liver region full and painful. White stools.

Mind » » Sad and sighing; fearful and trembling. Irritable.

Head » » Vertigo and pains around heart. Constant hawking of thick, stringy mucus until after a meal. Hot, flushed face. Vertigo, *as if occiput were turning around*; eyes feel forced outwards.

Heart » » Conscious of heart's action. On turning on left side, stitching pain as of needles through ventricles felt at each systole. Palpitation, *with vertigo and choking in throat*. Stitching pains in cardiac region. *Pulse full, irregular, intermittent*. Worse, least motion and in warm room. Sensation of weight and pressure, with occasional sharp, stinging pains. Dropsy, with enlarged heart. Violent palpitation *induced by slightest exertion, or by laughing, or coughing*. *Darting pains through heart*. Cardiac dyspnoea. Dilation of heart. Wakes with palpitation about 2 am. Throat and trachea fills up with mucus. Cough causes redness of face. *Tachycardia*.

Extremities » » Numbness and tingling in left hand and arm. Whole body sore, lame and trembling.

Modalities » » Worse, lying down; on left side; motion, exertion; warm room.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cact; Dig; Amyl; Bell*.

Dose » » Tincture and first potency.

ICHTHYOLUM

A Combination of Sulphonated Hydrocarbons, a Fossil Product of Complex Structure found in Tyrol, supposed to be Fish Deposits, contains 10 % Sulphur.

Its action on skin, mucous membranes, and kidneys is prompt and useful. It is strongly antiparasitic; redness, pain and inflammation; decreases tension. Excellent in winter coughs of old people. Polyarthrititis. Chronic rheumatism. *Uric acid diathesis*. Hay-fever. *Chronic hives*. *Tuberculosis, aids nutrition*. Alcoholism when nothing will stay on stomach.

Mind » » Irritable and depressed. Forgetful, lack of concentration.

Head » » Dull, aching; better cold, pressure. Dull frontal and supra-orbital headache; worse moving eyes, cold air; better, warmth.

Face » » Skin feels dry and itches. Acne on chin.

Throat » » Irritated; pain to ears; sore, dry, with hawking and expectoration.

Eyes » » Burn, red; worse, any change of temperature.

Nose » » Bland coryza; stuffed feeling; feels sore inside. Irresistible desire to sneeze.

Stomach » » Disagreeable taste, burning sensation, very thirsty. *Nausea. Increased appetite*.

Abdomen » » Disposition to soft, shapeless stools. Gripping in umbilical and left hypogastric region. Early morning diarrhoea.

Urine » » Increased in quantity and frequency. Burning pain in meatus. Uric acid deposits.

Female » » Fullness in lower abdomen. Nausea at time of menses.

Respiratory » » Coryza; *dry, teasing cough*.

Bronchiectasis and phthisis. Bronchitis, especially of the aged.

Skin » » Heat and irritation; *itching*. Scaly and itching eczema. *Crops of boils*. Pruritus of pregnancy. Psoriasis, Acne, rosacea, erysipelas.

Extremities » » Lameness in right shoulder and right lower extremity.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hepar; Calc; Silica; Sulph; Ars; Petrol*.

Dose » » Lower potencies.

Externally, it is used as an ointment, with Lanoline 20 to 50 per cent; for chronic eczema and psoriasis, also acne rosacea and gouty joints. Chilblains, scabies. Rectal suppositories for senile prostate.

ICTODES FOETIDA

Skunk-cabbage-Ictodes (POTHOS FOETIDUS)

For asthmatic complaints; worse from inhaling any dust. *Hysteria*. Erratic spasmodic pains. "Will-o'-the-wisp" like character of its subjective symptoms and its physometric property are special features (Samuel Jones). *Inflation and tension in the abdomen*. Millar's asthma.

Head » » Absent-minded, irritable. Headache in *single spots*, with *violent pulsation of temporal arteries*. Outward drawing from glabella. Better in open air (*Puls*). Red swelling across the bridge of the nose.

Abdomen » » *Inflation and tension* in abdomen.

Respiratory » » Spasmodic croup. Troublesome respiration, with sudden feeling of anguish and sweat. Sneezing, with pain in throat. Pain in chest, with difficult breathing. Tongue feels numb. *Asthma; relieved by stool*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

IGNATIA AMARA
St. Ignatius Bean
(IGNATIA)

Produces a marked hyperæsthesia of all the senses, and a tendency to clonic spasms. Mentally, *the emotional element is uppermost, and co-ordination of function is interfered with*. Hence, it is one of the chief remedies for hysteria. It is especially adapted to the nervous temperament-women of sensitive, easily excited nature, dark, mild disposition, quick to perceive, rapid in execution. Rapid change of mental and physical condition, opposite to each other. Great contradictions. Alert, nervous, apprehensive, rigid, trembling patients who suffer acutely in mind or body, at the same time made worse by drinking coffee. The *superficial and erratic character* of its symptoms is most characteristic. *Effects of grief* and worry. Cannot bear tobacco. Pain is small, circumscribed spots (*Oxal ac*). *The plague*. Hiccough and hysterical vomiting.

Mind » » Changeable mood; introspective; silently brooding. Melancholic, sad, tearful. Not communicative. *Sighing and sobbing*. After shocks, grief, disappointment.

Head » » Feels hollow, heavy; *worse, stooping*. Headache as if a nail were driven out through the side. Cramp-like pain over root of nose. Congestive headaches following anger or grief; *worse, smoking or smelling tobacco*, inclines head forward.

Eyes » » *Asthenopia*, with spasms of lids and neuralgic pain about eyes (*Nat m*). Flickering zigzags.

Face » » *Twitching of muscles* of face and lips. Changes color when at rest.

Mouth » » *Sour taste*. Easily bites inside of cheeks. Constantly full of saliva. Toothache; worse after drinking coffee and smoking.

Throat » » Feeling of a lump in throat that cannot be swallowed. Tendency to choke, globus hystericus. Sore throat; stitches when not swallowing; better, eating something solid. Stitches between acts of swallowing. Stitches extend to ear (*Hep*). Tonsils inflamed, swollen, *with small ulcers. Follicular tonsillitis.*

Stomach » » Sour eructation. All-gone feeling in stomach; *much flatulence*; hiccough. Cramps in stomach; worse slightest contact. Averse to ordinary diet; longs for great variety of indigestible articles. Craving for acid things. *Sinking in stomach, relieved by taking a deep breath.*

Abdomen » » Rumbling in bowels. Weak feeling in upper abdomen. Throbbing in abdomen (*Aloe; Sang*). Colicky, griping pains in one or both sides of abdomen.

Rectum » » Itching and stitching up the rectum. *Prolapse.* Stools pass with difficulty; *painful constriction of anus after stool.* Stitches in hæmorrhoids during cough. Diarrhœa from fright. Stitches from anus deep into rectum. Hæmorrhage and pain; worse when stool is loose. *Pressure as of a sharp instrument from within outward.*

Urine » » Profuse, watery (*Phos ac*).

Respiratory » » Dry, spasmodic cough in quick successive shocks. Spasm of glottis (*Calc*). Reflex coughs. Coughing increases the desire to cough. *Much sighing.* Hollow spasmodic cough, worse in the evening, little expectoration, leaving pain in trachea.

Female » » Menses, *black*, too early, too profuse, or scanty. During menses great languor, with spasmodic pains in stomach and abdomen. Feminine sexual frigidity. Suppression from grief.

Extremities » » Jerking of limbs. Pain in tendo-Achillis and calf. Ulcerative pain in soles.

Sleep » » Very light. Jerking of limbs on going to sleep. Insomnia from grief, cares, with itching of arms and violent yawning. Dreams continuing a long time; troubling him.

Fever » » Chill, with thirst; not relieved by external heat. During fever, itching; nettle-rash all over body.

Skin » » Itching, nettle-rash. Very sensitive to draught of air. Excoriation, especially around vagina and mouth.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in the morning, open air, after meals, *coffee*, smoking, liquids, external warmth. *Better*, while eating, change of position.

Relationship » » Compare: *Zinc*; *Kali phos*; *Sep*; *Cimicif. Panacea arvensis*--Poor man's Mercury-- (Sensitiveness over gastric region with hunger but an aversion to food).

Complementary: *Nat mur*.

Incompatible: *Coffea*; *Nux*; *Tabac*.

Antidotes: *Puls*; *Cham*; *Cocc*.

Dose » » Sixth, to 200th potency.

ILEX AQUIFOLIUM

American Holly

Intermittent fever. Marked eye symptoms, spleen pain. All symptoms better in winter.

Eye » » Infiltration of cornea; staphyloma; nightly burning in orbits, rheumatic inflammation of eye; psilosis.

Relationship » » *Ilex Paraguayensis*-Yerba Mate-- (Persistent epigastric pain; sense of dryness of mouth and pharynx, anorexia, pyrosis, nervous depression, neurasthenia. Somnolence; incapacity for work, diminution of urinary secretion, headache and pruritus. Hemicrania. Renal colic. Is said to be of use as a prophylactic against sunstroke, being a safe stimulant to the circulation, to diaphoresis and diuresis). *Ilex vomitoria*--Yaupon--(Emetic properties-Possesses also tonic and digestive qualities, free from sleepless effects. Has an active principle said to act as a powerful diuretic-employed in nephritis and gout). *Ilex Cassine*--(Christmas berry Tea)-Excellent diuretic and substitute for tea.

INDIUM METALLICUM

The Metal Indium

(INDIUM)

Headaches and migraine. Seminal emissions. *Backache*.

Head » » *Pain in head when straining at stool*. Bursting in head during stool. Dull pains in temples and forehead, *with nausea, weakness, sleepiness*. Gone feeling in stomach about 11 am. Violent attack of sneezing. Sexual psychopathy.

Face » » Painful suppurating pimples. Corners of mouth cracked and sore (*Condur*).

Male » » Horribly offensive smell of urine after standing a short time. Emissions too frequent. Diminished power. Testicles tender; drawing pains along spermatic cord.

Throat » » Uvula enlarged, ulcerated; thick, tough mucus in back part of pharynx. Worse evening.

Extremities » » Stiffness in neck and shoulders. Pain, especially in left arm. Legs restless and weary. Toes itch (*Agar*).

Dose » » Sixth to 200th potency.

Relationship » » Compare: *Selenium; Titanium* (male sexual organs).

INDIGO TINCTORIA

Indigo--Dye-stuff

(INDIGO)

Marked action on the nervous system, and of undoubted benefit in the treatment of epilepsy with great sadness. Excited mood and desire to be busy. Neurasthenia and hysteria. Pure powdered Indigo placed on the wound cures snake and spider poison (*Kali permang*; *Golondrina*; *Cedron*). Stricture of œsophagus; blue color (*Cupr*).

Head » » Vertigo with nausea. Convulsions. Sensation of a band around forehead. Undulating sensation through whole head. Sensation as if brain were frozen. Gloomy; cries at night. Hair feels pulled from vertex. Head feels frozen.

Nose » » Excessive sneezing and bleeding from nose.

Ears » » Pressure and roaring.

Stomach » » Metallic taste. *Eructations*. Bloating. Anorexia. Flushes of heat rising from stomach to head.

Rectum » » Falling of rectum. Aroused at night with horrible itching at anus.

Urinary » » Constant desire to urinate. Urine turbid. Catarrh of bladder.

Extremities » » *Sciatica*. Pain from middle of thigh to knee. Boring pain in knee-joint; better, walking. *Pain in limbs worse after every meal*.

Nerves » » Hysterical symptoms where pain predominates Excessive nervous irritation. Epilepsy; flashes of heat from abdomen to head; fit begins with dizziness. Aura from a painful spot between shoulders. Reflex spasms from worms.

Modalities » » *Worse*, during rest and sitting. *Better*, pressure, rubbing, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cuprum*; *Æstrus cameli*, an Indian medicine for epilepsy.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

INDOLUM

A Crystalline Compound Derivable from Indigo, but also a product of Putrefaction of Proteids (INDOL)

Primary action is to increase the elimination of Indican.

Auto-intoxication. Compare: *Skatol*.

Persistent desire to sleep, dull, discontented mental state, hideous, delusions and nervousness, constant motion of fingers and feet. Intestinal putrefaction.

Head » » Dull occipital and frontal headache in afternoon. Dull sensation over eyes. Eyeballs hot and hurt when moved. Pupils dilated with headache.

Stomach » » Bloated feeling. Hungry sensation after full meal. Great thirst. Constipation.

Extremities » » Very tired and sore in lower limbs. Feet burn. Knee-joints sore.

Sleep » » *Sleepiness*. Continuous dreaming.

Dose » » Sixth attenuation.

INSULINUM

An active principle from the pancreas which affects sugar metabolism

(INSULIN)

Besides the use of Insulin in the treatment of diabetes, restoring the lost ability to oxidize carbohydrate and again storing glycogen in the liver, some use of it homeopathically has been made by Dr. Wm. F. Baker, showing its applicability in acne, carbuncles, erythema with itching eczema. In the gouty, transitory glycosuria when skin manifestations are persistent give three times daily after eating. Given a persistent case of skin irritation, boils or varicose ulceration with polyuria, it is indicated.

Dose » » 3x to 30x.

INULA HELENIUM

Scabwort

(INULA)

A mucous membrane medicine. Bearing-down sensations in pelvic organs and bronchial symptoms are most marked. Substernal pain. Diabetes.

Head » » Vertigo on stooping; throbbing after eating, pressure in temples and forehead.

Respiratory » » Dry cough; worse at night and lying down; larynx painful. Chronic bronchitis; cough, with much thick expectoration, with languor and weak digestion. Stitches behind sternum. Teasing cough with much and free expectoration. Palliative in tubercular laryngitis.

Female » » Menses too early and painful. Labor-like pains; urging to stool; dragging in genitals, with violent backache. Itching of legs during menses, chattering of teeth from cold during menstruation. Moving about in abdomen, stitches in genitals. Chronic metritis.

Rectum » » Pressing toward rectum as of something extruding.

Urinary » » Frequent urging to urinate; passes only in drops. Violet odor (*Tereb*).

Extremities » » Pain in right shoulder and wrist; tearing in left palm, unable to double fingers; pain in lower limbs, feet and ankles.

Relationship » » Compare: *Crocus*; *Ignatia*; *Arum dracontium* (loose cough worse at night on lying down).

Dose » » First to third potency.

IODIUM

Iodine

(IODUM)

Rapid metabolism: *Loss of flesh* great appetite. Hungry with much thirst. Better after eating. *Great debility, the slightest effort induces perspiration.* Iod individual is exceedingly thin, dark complexioned, with enlarged lymphatic glands, has voracious appetite but gets thin. Tubercular type.

All glandular structures, respiratory organs, circulatory system are especially affected; they atrophy. Iodine arouses the defensive apparatus of the system by assembling the mononuclear leucocytes whose phagocytic action is marked, at a given point. Lead poisoning. Tremor. Iodine craves cold air.

Acute exacerbation of chronic inflammation. Arthritis deformans. *Acts prominently on connective tissue. The plague. Goitre.* Abnormal vaso-constriction, capillary congestion followed by œdema, ecchymosis, hæmorrhages, and nutritive disturbances are the pathological conditions at the basis of its symptomatology. Sluggish vital reaction, hence chronicity in many of its aspects. Acute catarrh of all mucous membranes, rapid emaciation, notwithstanding good appetite, and glandular atrophy call for this remedy, in numerous wasting diseases and in scrofulous patients. Acute affections of the respiratory organs. *Pneumonia*, rapid extension. Iodine is warm, and wants cool surroundings. Weakness and loss of breath going upstairs. *Adenoid vegetations.* Tincture internally and locally to swollen glands and rattlesnake bites.

Mind » » Anxiety when quiet. Present anxiety and depression, no reference to the future. Sudden impulse to run and do violence. Forgetful. Must be busy. Fear of people, shuns every one. Melancholy. Suicidal tendency.

Head » » Throbbing; *rush of blood*, and feeling of a tight band. Vertigo; worse from stooping, worse in warm room. Chronic, congestive headache of old people (*Phos*).

Eyes » » Violent lachrymation. Pain in eyes. Pupil dilated. Constant motion of eyeballs. *Acute dacryocystitis*.

Nose » » Sneezing. Sudden violent influenza. Dry coryza becomes fluent in open air, also a *fluent hot coryza* with general heat of skin. Pain at root of nose and frontal sinus. Nose stopped up. Tendency to ulceration. Loss of smell. *Acute nasal engorgement* associated with high blood pressure.

Mouth » » Gums loose and bleed easily. Foul ulcers and salivation. Profuse, fetid ptyalism. Tongue thickly coated. Offensive odor from mouth.

Throat » » Larynx feels constricted. *Eustachian deafness*. Thyroid enlarged. Goitre, with sensation of constriction. Swollen submaxillary glands. Uvula swollen.

Stomach » » Throbbing at pit of stomach. *Ravenous hunger* and much thirst. Empty eructations, as if every particle of food were turned into gas. Anxious and worried if he does not eat (*Cina; Sulph*). Loss flesh, yet hungry and eating well (*Abrot*).

Abdomen » » Liver and spleen sore and enlarged. Jaundice. Mesenteric glands enlarged. Pancreatic disease. Cutting pain in abdomen.

Stool » » Hæmorrhage at every stool. Diarrhœa, whitish, frothy, fatty. Constipation, with ineffectual urging; better by drinking cold milk. Constipation alternating with diarrhœa (*Ant cr*).

Urine » » Frequent and copious, *dark yellow-green* (*Bovista*), thick, acrid with cuticle on surface.

Male » » Testicles swollen and indurated. Hydrocele. Loss of sexual power, with atrophied testes.

Female » » Great weakness during menses (*Alum; Carbo an; Coccul; Hæmatox*). Menstruation irregular. Uterine hæmorrhage. *Ovaritis* (*Apis; bell; Lach*). *Wedge-like pain from ovary to uterus*. *Dwindling of mammary glands*. Nodosities in skin of mammæ. Acrid leucorrhœa, thick, slimy, corroding the linen. *Wedge-like pain in the right ovarian region*.

Respiratory » » Hoarse. *Raw* and tickling feeling provoking a dry cough. *Pain in larynx*. Laryngitis, with painful roughness; worse during cough. Child grasps throat when coughing. Right-sided pneumonia with high temperature. Difficult expansion of chest, blood-streaked sputum; internal dry heat, external coldness. Violent heart action. Pneumonia. Hepatization spreads rapidly with persistent high temperature; absence of pain in spite of great involvement, worse warmth; craves cool air. Croup in scrofulous children with dark hair and eyes (*Brom* opposite). Inspiration difficult. Dry, morning cough, from tickling in larynx. *Croupy cough*, with difficult respiration; wheezy. *Cold extends downwards* from head to throat and bronchi. Great weakness about chest. Palpitation from least exertion. Pleuritic effusion. Tickling all over chest. Iod cough is worse indoors, in warm, wet weather, and when lying on back.

Heart » » Heart feels squeezed. Myocarditis, painful compression around heart. Feels as if squeezed by an iron hand (*Cactus*) followed by great weakness and faintness. Palpitation from least exertion. Tachycardia.

Extremities » » Joints inflamed and painful. Pain in bones at night. White swelling. Gonorrhœal rheumatism. Rheumatism of nape and upper extremities. Cold hands and feet. Acrid sweat of feet. Pulsation in large arterial trunks. Rheumatic pains, nightly pains in joints; constrictive sensations.

Skin » » Hot, dry, yellow and withered. Glands enlarged. Nodosities. Anasarca of cardiac disease.

Fever » » Flushes of heat all over body. Marked fever, restlessness, red cheeks, apathetic. Profuse sweat.

Modalities » » *Worse*, when quiet, in warm room, right side. *Better*, walking about, in open air.

Relationship » » Yatren. Iod pathogenesis is similar to that of *Carbol acid*. Antidotes: *Hepar*; *Sulph*; *Gratiola*.

Complementary: *Lycopod*; *Badiaga*.

Compare: *Brom*; *Hepar*; *Mercur*; *Phosph*; *Abrot*; *Nat mur*; *Sanic*; *Tuber*.

Dose » » The crude drug in saturated solution may be required. Third to thirtieth potency. Ioduretted solution of Potass iod (35 grains Potassa and 4 grains Iodine to 1 oz

of water, 10 drops three times a day) expels tapeworms dead.

Locally the most powerful, least harmful and easily managed microbicide. Ideal agent to keep wounds clean and disinfected. Bites of insects, reptiles, etc. Gunshot wounds and compound fractures, excellent. Great skin disinfectant.

IODOFORMIUM

Iodoform

(IODOFORMUM)

Should not be forgotten in the treatment of tubercular meningitis, both as a local application to the head and internally (Bacil). *Tuberculous conditions*. Subacute and chronic diarrhoea of children.

Head » » Sharp, neuralgic pain. Head feels heavy, as if it could not be lifted from pillow. Itching of occiput.

Meningitis. Sleep interrupted by sighing and cries. Very drowsy.

Eyes » » Pupils, *dilated*; contract unequally, react poorly. Diplopia. Failing sight due to retro-bulbar neuritis, central scotoma-partial atrophy of optic disc.

Chest » » Sore pain in apex of right lung. Feeling of a weight on chest, as if smothering. Cough and wheezing on going to bed. Pain in left breast, like a hand grasping at the base of the heart. Hæmoptysis. Asthmatic breathing.

Abdomen » » Scaphoid abdomen. Chronic diarrhoea with suspected tuberculosis. Abdomen distended; mesenteric glands enlarged. *Cholera infantum*. *Chronic diarrhoea; stools greenish, watery, undigested, with irritable temper.*

Extremities » » Legs weak; cannot stand and walk with eyes closed. Weakness of knees when going upstairs.

Dose » » Second trituration. Three grains on the back of the tongue will relieve attack of asthmatic breathing.

IPECACUANHA

Ipecac-root (IPECA)

The chief action is on the ramifications of the pneumogastric nerve, producing spasmodic irritation in chest and stomach. Morphia habit. The principal feature of Ipecacuanha is its *persistent nausea* and vomiting, which form the chief guiding symptoms. Indicated after indigestible food, raisins, cakes, etc. Especially indicated in fat children and adults, who are feeble and catch cold in relaxing atmosphere; warm, moist weather. Spasmodic affections. Hæmorrhages *bright-red* and *profuse*.

Mind » » Irritable; holds everything in contempt. Full of desires, for what they know not.

Head » » Bones of skull feel crushed or bruised. Pain extends to teeth and root of tongue.

Eyes » » Inflamed, red. Pain through eyeballs. Profuse lachrymation. Cornea dim. Eyes tire from near vision. State of vision constantly changing. Spasm of accommodation from irritable weakness of the ciliary muscle. Nausea from looking on moving objects.

Face » » Blue rings around eyes. Periodical orbital neuralgia, with lachrymation, photophobia, and smarting eyelids.

Nose » » Coryza, with stoppage of nose and nausea. Epistaxis.

Stomach » » *Tongue usually clean*. Mouth, moist; *much saliva*. *Constant nausea* and vomiting, with pale, twitching of face. Vomits food, bile, blood, mucus. Stomach feels relaxed, as if hanging down. Hiccough.

Abdomen » » Amebic dysentery with tenesmus; while straining pain so great that it nauseates; little thirst. Cutting, clutching; *worse, around the navel*. Body rigid; stretched out stiff.

Stools » » Pitch-like green as grass, *like frothy molasses*, with griping at navel. Dysenteric, slimy.

Female » » Uterine hæmorrhage, *profuse, bright, gushing, with nausea*. Vomiting during pregnancy. *Pain from navel to uterus*. Menses too early and too profuse.

Respiratory » » Dyspnœa; constant *constriction in chest*. Asthma. Yearly attacks of difficult shortness of breathing. Continued sneezing; coryza; wheezing cough. *Cough incessant and violent, with every breath*. Chest seems full of phlegm, but does not yield to coughing. Bubbling rales. Suffocative cough; child becomes stiff, and blue in the face. Whooping-cough, with nosebleed, and from mouth. Bleeding from lungs, *with nausea*; feeling of constriction; rattling cough. Croup. Hæmoptysis from slightest exertion (*Millef*). *Hoarseness*, especially at end of a cold. Complete aphonia.

Fever » » Intermittent fever, irregular cases, after Quinine. *Slightest chill* with *much* heat, *nausea*, vomiting, and dyspnœa. Relapses from improper diet.

Sleep » » With eyes half open. Shocks in all limbs on going to sleep (*Ign*).

Extremities » » Body stretched stiff, followed by spasmodic jerking of arms towards each other.

Skin » » Pale, lax. Blue around eyes. Miliary rash.

Modalities » » *Worse*, periodically; from veal, moist warm wind, lying down.

Relationship » » Compare: *Emetine*-principal alkaloid of Ipecac (A powerful amebicide, but is not a bactericide. Specific for amæbiasis; of remarkable value in treatment of amæbic dysentery; also as a remedy in pyorrhea, 1/2 gr daily for three days, then less. Emetin, 1/2 gr hypodermically, in Psoriasis. Emetin hydroch. 2x, diarrhœa with colicky, abdominal pains and nausea. Emetin for endamoebic dysentery. In physiological doses must be carefully watched. May produce hepatization of lungs, rapid heart action, tendency for the head to fall forward and lobar pneumonia. In hæmatemesis and other hæmorrhages, compare: *Gelatin* which has a marked effect on the coagulability of the blood. Hypodermically; or if by mouth, a 10 per cent jelly, about 4 oz, three times a day) *Arsenic*; *Cham*; *Puls*; *Tart em*; *Squill*. *Convolvulus*

(colic and diarrhoea). *Typha latifolia*-Cat-tail flag
(dysentery, diarrhoea) and summer complaint. *Euphorbia hypericifolia*--Garden Spurge--(Very similar to Ipecac.
Irritation of the respiratory and gastro-intestinal tracts
and female organs). *Lippia mexicana*--(Persistent dry,
hard, bronchial cough--asthma and chronic bronchitis).
In Asthma, compare: *Blatta orientalis*.
Antidotes: *Arsenic*; *China*; *Tabac*.
Complementary: *Cuprum*; *Arn*.
Dose » » Third to 200th potency.

IRIDIUM METALLICUM

The Metal (IRIDIUM)

Intestinal putrefaction and septicæmia. *Anæmia*, increases red corpuscles. Epilepsy; lupus. Rheumatism and gout. Uterine tumors. Spinal paresis. *Exhaustion after disease*. Children who are puny, weak-limbed, and grow too fast. Nephritis of pregnancy.

Head » » Difficult concentration of thought. Sensation as if mind were void. Though confused. "Woodeny" feeling in right side of head. Right side of scalp sensitive. Profuse, watery coryza, better indoors. Ozæna.

Respiratory » » Hoarse cough, worse talking; posterior nares feel raw, inflamed, profuse, thick, yellowish discharge. Chronic laryngeal catarrh.

Back and extremities » » Weakness in the kidney region. Spinal paresis, especially for the aged and after disease. Pressing in groin and left thigh. Tension in both thighs, especially left. Dislocated feeling in left hip-joint and dull pain toward left gluteal region.

Relationship » » Compare: *Iridium chloride* (Produces salivation and stiffness of jaws followed by head and nervous symptoms. Congestion of nares and bronchi. Dragging pain in lower back. Headache worse right side, heavy feeling as of liquid lead).

Compare: *Platina*; *Palladium*; *Osmium*.

Dose » » Sixth and higher.

IRIS VERSICOLOR

Blue Flag

Thyroid, *pancreas*, salivary, intestinal glands, and gastrointestinal mucous membrane, are especially affected.

Increases the flow of bile. Sick headaches and cholera morbus are a special therapeutic field for its action.

Head » » Frontal headache, with nausea. Scalp feels constricted. Right temples especially affected. Sick headache, worse rest; begins with a blur before eyes, after relaxing from a mental strain. Pustular eruption on scalp.

Ears » » Roaring, buzzing, *ringing* in ears, with deafness. Aural vertigo, with intense noises in ears.

Face » » Neuralgia after breakfast, beginning in infra-orbital nerve, and involving whole face.

Throat » » Mouth and tongue feel scalded. Heat and smarting in throat. *Burning*. Profuse flow of saliva; ropy. *Goitre*.

Stomach » » *Burning of whole alimentary canal*.

Vomiting, sour bloody, biliary. Nausea. Profuse flow of saliva (*Merc; Ipec; Kali iod*). *Deficient appetite*.

Abdomen » » Liver sore. Cutting pain. Flatulent colic. Diarrhœa; stools watery, with *burning at anus* and through intestinal canal. Periodical night diarrhœa, with pain and green discharges. *Constipation* (give 30th)

Extremities » » Shifting pains. Sciatica, as if left hip-joint were wrenched. Pain extends to popliteal space. Gonorrhœal rheumatism (use *Irisin*).

Skin » » Herpes zoster, associated with gastric derangements. Pustular eruptions. Psoriasis; irregular patches with shining scales. Eczema, with nightly itching.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in evening and at night, from rest. *Better*, from continued motion.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Nux*.

Compare: *Iris florentina*-Orris-root--(delirium, convulsions, and paralysis); *Iris factissima* (headache and hernia); *Iris germanica*-Blue Garden Iris--(dropsy and freckles); *Iris tenax*-*I. minor*--(dry mouth; deathly sensation at point of stomach, *pain in ileo-cæcal region*; appendicitis. Pain from adhesions after). *Pancreatinum*-a combination of several enzymes--(Indicated in intestinal indigestion; pain an hour or more after eating. Lienteric diarrhœa. Dose » » 3-5 grains, better not given during the active period of stomachic digestion). *Pepsinum*--(Imperfect digestion with pain in gastric region. Marasmus of children who are fed on artificial foods. Diarrhœa due to indigestion. Dose » » 3-4 grains) (Diseases of pancreas, gout, diabetes); *Ipec*; *Podoph*; *Sanguin*; *Ars*; *Ant cr*.
Dose » » Tincture to thirtieth potency. Favorable reports from the very highest potencies.

JABORANDI

Jaborandi

(PILOCARPUS MICROPHYLLUS)

Pilocarpus is a powerful glandular stimulant and the most efficient diaphoretic. Its most important effects are diaphoresis, salivation and myosis. Hot flushes, nausea, salivation and profuse perspiration. The face, ears and neck become in a few minutes after a dose of Jaborandi deeply flushed, and drops of perspiration break out all over the body whilst at the same time the mouth waters and saliva pours out in an almost continuous stream.

Other secretions, lachrymal, nasal bronchial and intestinal also but in less degree. The sweat and saliva produced by a single dose is often enormous in quantity, not infrequently half a pint.

Is homeopathic to *abnormal sweats*, and has achieved great success in *night-sweats* of consumptives. Acts upon the thyroid and its sudorific action may possibly be due to it. *Exophthalmic goitre*, with increased heart's action and pulsation of arteries; tremors and nervousness; heat and sweating; bronchial irritation. A valuable remedy in limiting the duration of mumps.

Eyes » » *Eye strain* from whatever cause. Irritability of the ciliary muscle. Eyes easily tire from slightest use. Heat and burning in eyes on use. Headache; smarting and pain in globe on use. Everything at a distance appears hazy; vision becomes indistinct every few moments. Retinal images retained long after using eyes. Irritation from electric or other artificial light. *Pupils contracted*; do not react to light. Staring eyes. *Near-sighted*. Vertigo and nausea after using eyes. *White spots before eyes*.

Smarting pain in eyes. Lids twitch. Atrophic choroiditis. Spasm of the accommodation while reading.

Ears » » Serous exudation into the tympanitic cavities. Tinnitus (*Pilocarpin* 2x).

Mouth » » Saliva viscid, like white of egg. Dryness. Free salivation, *with profuse sweating*.

Stomach » » Nausea on looking at objects moving; vomiting; pressure and pain in stomach.

Abdomen » » Diarrhoea, painless; during day with flushed face and profuse sweat.

Urinary » » Scanty; pain over pubes with much urging.

Heart » » Pulse irregular, dicrotic. Oppression of chest. Cyanosis; collapse. Nervous cardiac affections.

Respiratory » » Bronchial mucous membrane inflamed. Much inclination to cough and difficult breathing. Œdema of lungs. Foamy sputa. Profuse, thin, serous expectoration. Slow, sighing respiration.

Skin » » *Excessive perspiration from all parts of the body*. Persistent dryness of skin. Dry eczema. Semi-lateral sweats. Chilliness with sweat.

Relationship » » Compare: *Amyl nit; Atrop; Physos; Lycop; Ruta. Pilocarpin mur*, (Meniere's disease, rapidly progressive phthisis, with free hæmorrhages, profuse sweating, 2x trit). Atropine is the antagonist to Pilocarpin, in dose of one one-hundredth grain for one-sixth of Pilocarpin.

Dose » » Third potency.

Non-Homeopathic Uses » » Chiefly as a powerful and rapid diaphoretic. It is of most service in renal disease, especially with uræmia, eliminating both water, and urea. Scarlatinal dropsy. Contra-indicated *in heart failure, and in post-puerperal uræmia*, and in senile cases.

Dose » » One-eighth to one-fourth grain hypodermically.

JACARANDA CAROBA
Brazilian Caroba-tree
(JACARANDA)

Has reputation as a remedy in venereal diseases and rheumatism. Morning sickness. The urinary and sexual symptoms are important. Rheumatic symptoms.

Head » » Vertigo on rising, with heavy forehead. Eyes pain; are inflamed and watery. Coryza with heavy head.

Throat » » Sore, dry, constricted. Vesicles in pharynx.

Urinary » » Urethra inflamed; discharge of yellow matter.

Male » » Heat and pain in penis; painful erections; phimosis. Prepuce painful and swollen. Chancroid. Chordee. Itching pimples on glans and prepuce.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain in right knee. Weakness of lumbar region. Morning soreness and stiffness of muscles. Gonorrhœal rheumatism. Itching pimples on hands. Gonorrhœal and syphilitic arthritis.

Relationship » » Compare: *Thuja*; *Corallium*; *Jacaranda Gualandai* (in syphilitic symptoms, especially of eye and throat. Chancroids; *atonic ulcers*. Dark, painless diarrhœa).

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

JALAPA

Jalap

(EXOgonium PURGA)

Causes and cures colic and diarrhoea. The child is good all day, but screams and is restless and troublesome at night.

Gastro-intestinal » » Tongue, smooth, glazed, dry, smarting » » Pain in right hypochondrium. Flatulence and nausea. Pinching and griping. Watery diarrhoea; thin, muddy stools. Abdomen distended. Face cold and blue. Anus sore.

Extremities » » Aching in arms and legs. Pain in large joint of great toe. Smarting at root of nail. Burning of soles.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Elater*; *Cann sat*.
Compare: *Camph*; *Colocy*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth potency.

JATROPHA CURCAS

Purging Nut

(JATROPHA)

Of value in cholera and diarrhœa. The abdominal symptoms are most important. Suppressed measles (H. Farrington).

Stomach » » Hiccough, followed by copious vomiting. Nausea and vomiting, brought on by drinking, with acrid feeling from throat. Great thirst. *Very easy vomiting*. Heat and burning in stomach, with crampy, constrictive pain in epigastrium.

Abdomen » » Distended, with gurgling noises. Pain in hypochondria. Pain in region of liver and under right scapula to shoulder. Violent urging to urinate.

Stool » » Sudden, profuse, watery, like rice-water. *Diarrhœa; forced discharge; loud noise in abdomen like gurgling of water coming out of a bung-hole*, associated with coldness, cramps, nausea, and vomiting.

Extremities » » Cramps in muscles, especially calves, legs, and feet. *Coldness* of whole body. Pain in ankles, feet and toes. Heels sensitive.

Modalities » » *Better*, by placing hands in cold water.

Relationship » » Compare: *Camph; Verat; Gambog; Croton; Jatropha urens*--Sponge-nettle--(œdema and cardiac paresis).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

JOANESIA ASOCA

**Bark of an Indian Tree, introduced by Dr. ND Ray,
Calcutta**

(JONOSIA ASOCA)

Has extensive sphere of action on female organs.

Amenorrhœa and metrorrhagia.

Head » » Unilateral headache; reflex uterine, congestive headache, better open air and by free flow. Pain in eyeballs; supraorbital pains, photophobia. Nasal catarrh, profuse, watery discharge. Loss of sense of smell.

Gastric » » Desire for sweets, also acid things. Thirsty, excessive nausea; obstinate constipation, hæmorrhoids.

Female » » Delayed and irregular menses; menstrual colic; amenorrhœa, pain in ovaries before flow; menorrhagia, irritable bladder; leucorrhœa.

Sleep » » Disturbed. Dreams of travelling.

Back » » Pain along spine radiating to abdomen and thighs.

Dose » » Tincture.

JUGLANS CINEREA

Butternut

A faulty elimination that produces jaundice and various skin eruptions, is pictured by this drug. The sharp, *occipital headache*, usually associated with liver disturbances, is very characteristic. Pain in chest, axilla and scapula, with suffocative sensation. Feeling as if all internal organs were too large, especially those of left side. Cholelithiasis.

Head » » Dull, full head. Eruption on scalp. *Sharp, occipital headache*. Head feels enlarged. Pustules on lids and around eyes.

Nose » » Tingling in nose; sneezing. Coryza, preceded by *pain under sternum*, with threatening suffocation. Later, copious, bland, thick mucous discharge.

Mouth » » Acrid feeling in mouth and throat. Soreness in region of tonsils externally. Dryness of root of tongue and fauces.

Stomach » » Atonic dyspepsia with much eructation and flatulent distention. Soreness in region of liver.

Back » » Muscles of neck rigid, lame. Pain between scapula and under right. Pain in lumbar vertebræ.

Skin » » Red, like flush of scarlatina. Jaundice, with pain about liver and right scapula. *Itching* and pricking when heated. *Pustules*. Eczema, especially on lower extremities, sacrum and hands. Erythema and erysipelatous redness.

Stool » » Yellowish-green, with tenesmus and burning at anus. Camp diarrhœa.

Modalities » » *Better*, getting heated, exercise, scratching, on rising in morning. *Worse*, walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Juglandin* (duodenal catarrh; bilious diarrhœa); *Chelidon*; *Bryon*; *Iris*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

JUGLANS REGIA

Walnut

Skin eruptions are prominent.

Head » » Confused; feels as if head were floating in air.

Occipital sharp pain. Styes.

Female » » Menses early, black, pitch-like coagula.

Abdomen distended.

Skin » » Comedones and acne of the face. Crusta lactea, with soreness around ears. Itching and eruptions of small red pustules. Scalp red, and itches violently at night.

Chancre-like ulcer. Axillary glands suppurate.

Relationship » » Compare: *Juglans cinerea*.

Dose » » Tincture, and lower potencies.

JUNCUS EFFUSUS

Common Rush

A diuretic. Urinary affections. Dysuria, strangury, and ischuria. *Asthmatic symptoms in hæmorrhoidal subjects.* Bubbling sensations. Abdominal flatulence. Arthritis and Lithiasis.

Dose » » Tincture, and first potency.

JUNIPERUS COMMUNIS

Juniper Berries

Catarrhal inflammation of kidneys. Dropsy, with suppression of urine. Old persons, with poor digestion and scanty secretion of urine. Chronic pyelitis.

Urinary » » Strangury; bloody, scanty urine, violet odor (*Tereb*). Weight in kidney region. Prostatic discharge. Renal hyperæmia (*Eucalyptol*).

Respiratory » » Cough with scanty, loaded urine.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sabina*; *Juniperus Virginianus*-Red Cedar--(Violent tenesmus vesical. Persistent dragging in back; hyperæmia of the kidneys; pyelitis and cystitis; dropsy of the aged with suppressed urine. Dysuria, burning, cutting pain in urethra when urinating. Constant urging apoplexy, convulsions, strangury, uterine hæmorrhage). *Terebinthina*.

Dose » » Best form is the infusion. One ounce to a pint of boiling water. Dose, one-half to two ounces, or tincture, one to ten drops.

JUSTICIA ADHATODA

An Indian Shrub, Singhee

(JUSTICIA ADHATODA BASAKA)

Highly efficacious medicine for acute catarrhal conditions of the respiratory tract (used in the beginning)

Head » » Irritable, sensitive to external impressions; hot, full and heavy head; lachrymation, with *coryza*, *profuse*, fluent, with constant sneezing; loss of smell and taste; *coryza with cough*.

Throat » » Dry, pain during empty swallowing, tenacious mucus. Mouth dry.

Respiratory » » Dry cough from sternal region all over chest. Hoarseness, larynx painful. *Paroxysmal cough*, with suffocative obstruction of respiration. *Cough with sneezing*. Severe dyspnoea with cough. *Tightness across chest*. Asthmatic attacks, cannot endure a close, warm room. *Whooping-cough*.

Relationship » » Seems to come between *Cepa* and *Euphrasia*, which compare.

Dose » » Third potency and higher. Severe aggravation have been noticed from lower potencies.

KALIUM ARSENICOSUM

Fowler's Solution

(KALI ARSENICUM)

The *Kali ars* patient tends towards malignancy, and inveterate skin diseases. He is restless, nervous and anæmic.

Skin » » Intolerable itching, worse undressing. *Dry*, scaly, wilted. Acne; pustules worse during menses. Chronic eczema; itching worse *from warmth*, walking, undressing. *Psoriasis*, lichen. Phagedænic ulcers. Fissures in bends of arms and knees. Gouty nodosities; worse, change of weather. Skin cancer, where suddenly an alarming malignancy without any external signs sets in. Numerous small nodules under skin.

Female » » Cauliflower excrescences of os uteri, with flying pains, foul smelling discharge, and pressure below pubis.

Relationship » » *Radium*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

KALIUM BICHROMICUM

Bichromate of Potash

(KALI BICHROMICUM)

The special affinities of this drug are the mucous membrane of stomach, bowels, and air-passages; bones and fibrous tissues. Kidneys, heart, and liver are also affected. Incipient parenchymatous; nephritis. Nephritis with gastric disturbances. Cirrhosis of liver. Anæmia and absence of fever are characteristic. General weakness bordering on paralysis. It is especially indicated for fleshy, fat, light complexioned persons subject to catarrhs or with syphilitic or scrofulous history. Symptoms are worse in the morning; *pains migrate quickly*, rheumatic and gastric symptoms alternate. More adapted to subacute rather than the violent acute stage. Mucous membranes everywhere are affected. Catarrh of pharynx, larynx, bronchi and nose, and a *tough, stringy, viscid secretion* is produced, which condition is a very strong guiding symptom for this drug. *Perforation of the septum*. Chronic atonic catarrh. Polypus. Dilatation of stomach and heart.

Head » » Vertigo with nausea when rising from seat. Headache over *eyebrows*, preceded by blurred vision. *Aching and fullness in glabella*. Semilateral headache in small spots, and from suppressed catarrh. Frontal pain; usually over one eye. Bones and *scalp feel sore*.

Eyes » » Supra-orbital neuralgia, right side. Eyelids burn, swollen, œdematous. Discharge *ropy* and yellow. Ulcers on cornea; no pain or photophobia. *Descemetitis*, with only moderate irritation of eye. Croupous conjunctivitis; granular lids, with pannus. Iritis, with punctuate deposits on inner surface of cornea. Slight pain, with severe ulceration or inflammation (*Conium* opposite).

Ears » » Swollen, with tearing pains. Thick, yellow, stringy, fetid discharge. Sharp stitches in left ear.

Nose » » Snuffles of children, *especially fat, chubby babies*. Pressure and pain at root of nose, and sticking pain in nose. *Septum ulcerated*; round ulcer. *Fetid smell*. Discharge thick, ropy, greenish-yellow. Tough, elastic plugs from nose; leave a raw surface. Inflammation extends to frontal sinuses, with distress and fullness at root of nose. Dropping from posterior nares (*Hydr*). Loss of smell. Much hawking. Inability to breathe through nose. Dryness. *Coryza*, with obstruction of nose. Violent sneezing. Profuse, watery nasal discharge. Chronic inflammation of frontal sinus with stopped-up sensation.

Face » » Florid complexion. Blotchy, red appearance. Acne (*Juglans*; *Kal ars*). Bones sensitive, especially beneath orbits.

Mouth » » Dry; viscid saliva. Tongue mapped, red, shining, smooth, and dry, with dysentery; broad, flat, indented, thickly coated. Feeling of a hair on tongue.

Throat » » Fauces red and inflamed. Dry and rough. Parotid glands swollen. Uvula relaxed, *œdematous*, bladder-like. Pseudo-membranous deposit on tonsils and soft palate. Burning extending to stomach. Aphthæ. Diphtheria, with profound prostration and soft pulse. Discharge from mouth and throat, tough and stringy.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting after beer. Load immediately after eating. Feels as if digestion had stopped. Dilatation of stomach. Gastritis. *Round ulcer of stomach*. Stitches in region of liver and spleen and through to spine. Dislikes water. Cannot digest meat. Desire for beer and acids. Gastric symptoms are relieved after eating, and the rheumatic symptoms reappear. Vomiting of bright yellow water.

Abdomen » » Cutting pain in abdomen, soon after eating. Chronic intestinal ulceration. Soreness in right hypochondrium, fatty infiltration of liver and increase in soft fibrous tissue. Painful retraction, soreness and burning.

Stool » » Jelly-like, gelatinous; *worse, mornings*. Dysentery; tenesmus, stools brown, frothy. Sensation of a plug in anus. Periodic constipation, with pain across the loins, and brown urine.

Urinary » » Burning in urethra. *After urinating a drop seems to remain which cannot be expelled.* Ropy mucus in urine. Urethra becomes clogged up. Congestion of kidneys; nephritis, with scanty, albuminous urine and casts. Pyelitis; urine mixed with epithelial cells, mucus, pus, or blood. *Hæmatochyluria*.

Male » » Itching and pain of penis, with pustules. Ulcers, with paroxysmal stitches; aggravated at night. Constriction at root of penis, at night on awakening. Syphilitic ulcers, with cheesy, tenacious exudation. Erections (*Picric ac*).

Female » » Yellow, tenacious leucorrhœa. Pruritus of vulva, with great burning and excitement. Prolapsus uteri; *worse in hot weather*.

Respiratory » » Voice hoarse; worse, evening. Metallic, hacking cough. *Profuse, yellow expectoration, very glutinous and sticky*, coming out in long, stringy, and very tenacious mass. Tickling in larynx. Catarrhal laryngitis cough has a brassy sound. True membranous croup, extending to larynx and nares. Cough, with pain in sternum, extending to shoulders; worse when undressing. Pain at bifurcation of trachea on coughing; from mid-sternum to back.

Heart » » Dilatation, especially from coexisting kidney lesion. Cold feeling around heart (*Kali nit*).

Back » » *Cutting through loins*; cannot walk; extends to groins. Pain in coccyx and sacrum extending up and down.

Extremities » » Pains fly rapidly from one place to another (*Kali sulph; Puls*). Wandering pains, along the bones; worse cold. Left-sided sciatica; better, motion. Bones feel sore and bruised. *Very weak*. Tearing pains in tibia; syphilitic rheumatism (*Mez*). Pain, swelling and stiffness and crackling of all joints. Soreness of heels when walking. Tendo Achilles swollen and painful. Pains in small spots (*Oxalic ac*).

Skin » » Acne. Papular eruptions. *Ulcer with punched-out edges*, with tendency to penetrate and tenacious exudation. Pustular eruption, resembling smallpox, with burning pains. Itching with vesicular eruption.

Modalities » » *Better*, from heat. *Worse*, beer, morning, hot weather, undressing.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tart emet; Brom; Hepar; Ind; Calc; Ant cr.* In the production of false membranes compare: *Brom; Ammon caust; Sulph ac; Ipecac.*
Antidotes: *Ars; Lach.*

Dose » » Third trituration, also thirtieth attenuation and higher.

The lower preparations of this salt should not be kept too long.

KALIUM BROMATUM

Bromide of Potash

(KALI BROMATUM)

Like all Potash Salts, this weakens the heart and lowers temperature. Brominism is caused by it. General failure of mental power, loss of memory, melancholia, anæsthesia of the mucous membranes, especially of eyes, throat, and skin; acne; loss of sexual desire, paralysis. Leading remedy in psoriasis. Nodular form of chronic gout.

Symptoms of apoplectic attacks, uræmic or otherwise; somnolence and stertor, convulsions, aphasia, albuminuria. Epilepsy (with salt-free diet).

Mind » » Profound, melancholic delusion; feeling of moral deficiency; religious depression; delusions of conspiracies against him. Imagines he is singled out as an object of divine wrath. Loss of memory. Must do something-move about; gets fidgety (*Tarant*). Fear of being poisoned (*Hyos*). Amnesic aphasia; can pronounce any word told, but cannot speak otherwise. *Night terrors*. Horrid illusions. Active delirium.

Head » » Suicidal mania with tremulousness. Face flushed. *Numb feeling in head*. Brain-fag. Coryza with tendency to extension into throat.

Throat » » Congestion of uvula and fauces. *Anæsthesia* of fauces, pharynx, and larynx. Dysphagia, especially of liquids (*Hyos*).

Stomach » » Vomiting, with *intense thirst*, after each meal. *Persistent hiccough* (*Sulph ac*).

Abdomen » » Sensation as if bowels were falling out. *Cholera infantum*, with reflex cerebral irritation, jerking and twitching of muscles. Green, watery stools with intense thirst, vomiting, eyes sunken. Prostration. *Internal coldness* of abdomen. Diarrhœa, with much blood. Green, watery stools. *Retraction* of abdomen.

Urinary » » Sensibility of urethra diminished. Urine profuse, with thirst. Diabetes (*Phos ac*).

Male » » Debility and impotence. Effects of sexual excesses, especially loss of memory, impaired co-ordination, numbness and tingling in limbs. Sexual excitement during partial slumber.

Female » » Pruritus. Ovarian neuralgia with great nervous uneasiness. *Exaggerated sexual* desire. Cystic tumors of ovaries.

Respiratory » » Spasmodic croup. Reflex cough during pregnancy. Dry, fatiguing, hacking cough at night.

Extremities » » *Fidgety hands*; busy twitching of fingers. Jerking and twitching of muscles.

Skin » » *Acne* of face, pustules. Itching; worse on chest, shoulders, and face. Anæsthesia of skin. *Psoriasis*.

Sleep » » Restless sleep. Extreme drowsiness. Sleeplessness due to worry and grief and sexual excess. Night terrors. Grinding teeth in sleep. Horrible dreams. Somnambulism.

Modalities » » *Better*, when occupied mentally or physically.

Dose » » A few grains of the crude salt to the third trituration. Remember the unstable character of this salt. Said to be much more active if salt is eliminated from the diet.

KALIUM CARBONICUM
Carbonate of Potassium
(KALI CARBONICUM)

The weakness characteristic of all Potassium Salts is seen especially in this, with soft pulse, coldness, general depression, and very characteristic *stitches*, which may be felt in any part of the body, or in connection with any affection. All Kali pains are *sharp and cutting*; nearly all better by motion. Never use any Salts of Potash where there is fever (T. F. Allen). Sensitive to every atmospheric change, and *intolerance of cold weather*. One of the best remedies following labor. Miscarriage, for consequent debilitated states. Early morning aggravation is very characteristic. Fleshy aged people, with dropsical and parietic tendencies. *Sweat, backache, and weakness*. Throbbing pains. Tendency to dropsy. Tubercular diathesis. Pains from within out, and of stinging character. "Giving-out" sensation. Fatty degenerations. Stinging pains in muscles and internal parts. Twitching of muscles. Pain in small spot on left side Hypothyroidism. Coxitis.

Mind » » Despondent. Alternating moods. *Very irritable*. Full of fear and imaginations. Anxiety felt in stomach. Sensation as if bed were sinking. Never wants to be left alone. Never quiet or contented. Obstinate and *hypersensitive* to pain, noise, touch.

Head » » Vertigo on turning. Headache *from riding in cold wind*. Headache comes on with yawning. Stitches in temples; aching in occiput, one-sided, with nausea, on riding in carriage. Loose feeling in head. Great *dryness of hair*; falls out (*Fluor ac*).

Eyes » » Stitches in eyes. Spots, gauze, and black points before eyes. Lids stick together in morning. *Swelling over upper lid, like little bags*. Swelling of glabella between brows. Asthenopia. Weak sight from excessive sexual

indulgence. On shutting eyes, painful sensation of light penetrating the brain.

Ears » » Stitches in ears. Itching, cracking, ringing and roaring.

Nose » » *Nose stuffs up in warm room.* Thick, fluent, yellow discharge. Post-nasal dropping (*Spigel*). Sore, scurfy nostrils; bloody nasal mucus. Crusty nasal openings. Nosebleed on washing face in morning. *Ulcerated nostrils.*

Mouth » » Gums separate from teeth; pus oozes out. Pyorrhæa. Aphthæ. Tongue white. Much saliva constantly in mouth. Bad, slimy taste.

Throat » » Dry, parched, rough. Sticking pain, as from a fish-bone. Swallowing difficult; food goes down œsophagus slowly. Mucous accumulation in the morning.

Stomach » » Flatulence. Desire for sweets. Feeling of lump in pit of stomach. Gagging. Dyspepsia of old people; burning acidity, bloating. Gastric disorders from ice-water. *Sour eructations. Nausea;* better lying down. Constant feeling as *if stomach were full of water.* Sour vomiting; throbbing and cutting in stomach. Disgust for food. *Anxiety felt in stomach.* Epigastrium sensitive externally. Easy choking when eating. Epigastric pain to back.

Abdomen » » Stitches in region of liver. Old chronic liver troubles, with soreness. Jaundice and dropsy. Distention and coldness of abdomen. Pain from left hypochondrium through abdomen; must turn on right side before he can rise.

Rectum » » *Large,* difficult stools, with stitching pain an hour before. Hæmorrhoids, large, swollen, painful. Itching, ulcerated pimples around anus. Large discharge of blood with natural stool. Pain in hæmorrhoids when coughing. Burning in rectum and anus. Easy prolapsus (*Graph; Pod*). Itching (*Ignat*).

Urine » » Obligated to rise several times at night to urinate. Pressure on bladder long before urine comes. Involuntary urination when coughing, sneezing, etc.

Male » » Complaints from coition. Deficient sexual instinct. Excessive emissions, *followed by weakness.*

Female » » Menses early, profuse (*Calc c*) or *too late, pale and scanty,* with soreness about genitals; pains from

back pass down through gluteal muscles, with cutting in abdomen. Pain through left labium, extending through abdomen to chest. Delayed menses in young girls, with chest symptoms or ascites. Difficult, first menses.

Complaints after parturition. Uterine hæmorrhage; constant oozing after copious flow, with violent backache, relieved by sitting and pressure.

Respiratory » » Cutting pain in chest; worse lying on right side. Hoarseness and loss of voice. Dry, hard cough about 3 am, with *stitching pains* and dryness of pharynx. Bronchitis, *whole chest is very sensitive*. Expectoration scanty and tenacious, but *increasing* in morning and after eating; aggravated right lower chest and lying on painful side. *Hydrothorax*. Leaning forward relieves chest symptoms. Expectoration must be swallowed; cheesy taste; copious, offensive, lump. *Coldness of chest*.

Wheezing. Cough with *relaxed uvula*. Tendency to tuberculosis; constant cold taking; *better in warm climate*.

Heart » » Sensation as if heart were suspended. Palpitation and *burning in heart region*. *Weak, rapid pulse; intermits*, due to digestive disturbance. Threatened heart failure.

Back » » Great exhaustion. Stitches in region of kidneys and right scapula. *Small of back feels weak*. Stiffness and paralytic feeling in back. Burning in spine (*Guaco*). Severe backache during pregnancy, and after miscarriage. Hip-disease. Pain in nates and thighs and hip-joint. Lumbago with sudden sharp pains extending up and down back and to thighs.

Extremities » » *Backs and legs give out*. Uneasiness heaviness, and tearing in limbs and jerking. Tearing pain in limbs with swelling. Limbs sensitive to pressure. White swelling of knee. Tearing in arms from shoulder to wrist. Lacerating in wrist-joint. Paralysis of old people, and dropsical affections. Limbs go to sleep easily. Tips of toes and fingers painful. *Soles very sensitive*. Itching of great toe, with pain. *Pain from hip to knee. Pain in knees*.

Skin » » Burning as from a mustard plaster.

Sleep » » Drowsy after eating. Wakes about two o'clock and cannot sleep again.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after coition; in cold weather; from soup and coffee; in morning about three o'clock; lying on left and painful side. *Better*, in warm weather, though moist; during day, while moving about.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Carbo*; (Lowness of vitality may suggest a preliminary course of *Carbo* to nurse up recuperation to the point that *Kali carb* would come in helpfully). Follows *Nux* often in stomach and bladder troubles.

Compare: *Kali salicylicum* (vomiting, especially of pregnancy; arteriosclerosis, with chronic rheumatism); *kali silicum* (gouty nodosities); *Kali aceticum* (diabetes, diarrhœa, dropsy, alkaline urine, very much increased in quantity); *Kali citricum* (Bright's disease-1 gr to wine-glass of water); *Kali ferrocyanatum*-Prussian blue-- (physical and mental prostration following infection. Inability to sustained routine work. Neuralgic affections depending on impoverished blood and exhausted nerve centers, especially spinal. Fatty and functional heart troubles. Pulse weak, small, irregular. Uterine symptoms, like *Sepia*, bearing-down sensation and gastric sinking; profuse, pus-like leucorrhœa and passive hæmorrhage; use 6x); *Kali oxalicum* (lumbago, convulsions); *Kali picro-nitricum* and *kali pricricum* (jaundice, violent eructations); *kali tartaricum* (paraplegia); *Kali telluricum* (garlicky odor of breath, salivation, swollen tongue). Also compare: *Calc*; *Ammon phos*; *Phos*; *Lycop*; *Bry*; *Natrum*; *Stann*; *Sepia*. Antidotes: *Camph*; *Coffea*.

Dose » » Thirtieth and higher. Sixth trit. Do not repeat too often. Use cautiously in old gouty cases, advanced Bright's and tuberculosis.

KALIUM CHLORICUM

Chlorate of Potassium-K clo. 3

(KALI CHLORICUM)

Acts very destructively upon the kidneys, producing a croupous nephritis, hemoglobinuria, etc. Parenchymatous nephritis with stomatitis. Produces most acute ulcerative and follicular stomatitis. *Noma*. *Toxæmic conditions of pregnancy* (urinary symptoms). Chronic nephritis; hepatitis. Septicæmia. Anæmia.

Mouth » » Profuse secretion of acid saliva. Whole mucous surface red, tumid, with gray-based ulcers. Tongue swollen. *Stomatitis*-aphthous and *gangrenous*. Feter. Mercurial stomatitis (as a mouth wash).

Stomach » » Feeling of weight in epigastric and umbilical region. Flatulence. Vomiting of greenish-black matter.

Stool » » Diarrhœa; profuse, greenish mucus.

Urine » » Albuminous, scanty, suppressed. Hæmaturia; diuresis. Nucleo-albumin and bile, high Phosphoric acid, with low total solids.

Skin » » Jaundice. Itching miliary or papular eruptions. Discolored; chocolate tint.

Dose » » Second to sixth potency. Use cautiously locally as it is poisonous.

KALIUM CYANATUM

Potassium Cyanide

(KALI CYANATUM)

Sudden sinking sensation. Cancer of tongue and agonizing neuralgia have been benefited by this drug. Sick headache; sciatica; epilepsy.

Tongue » » Ulcer of tongue, with indurated edges. Speech difficult. Power of speech lost but intelligence intact.

Face » » Severe neuralgia in temporal region, recurring daily at same hour. Pain in orbital and supra-maxillary region, with screaming and loss of consciousness.

Respiratory » » Cough prevents sleep; respiration weak; cannot take deep breath.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from 4 am to 4 pm.

Relationship » » Compare: *Platin*; *Stann*; *Cedron*; *Mezer*; *Mur ac*.

Dose » » Sixth potency and 200th.

KALIUM IODATUM

Iodide of Potassium (KALI HYDRIODICUM)

The profuse, watery, acrid coryza that the drug produces serves as a sure guiding symptom, especially when associated with pain in frontal sinus. It acts prominently on fibrous and connective tissues, producing infiltration, œdema, etc. *Glandular swellings*. Purpura and hæmorrhagic diathesis. *Syphilis* may be indicated in all stages: 1. In acute form with evening remitting fever, going off in nightly perspiration. 2. Second stage, mucous membranes and skin ulcerations. 3. Tertiary symptoms; nodes. Give material doses. *Diffused sensitiveness* -- (glands, scalp, etc). Rheumatism in *neck, back*, feet, especially heels and soles; worse, cold and wet. Iodide of Potass in material doses acts in the different forms of Fungoid disease (thrush, ringworm, etc), offer simulating syphilis and bacterial diseases like tuberculosis. Symptoms like loss of weight, spitting of blood, etc. Tea-taster's cough due to inhaling the fungus; a also brings about often favorable reaction in many chronic ailments even when not clearly symptomatically indicated.

Mind » » Sad, anxious; harsh temper. Irritable; congestion to head, heat and throbbing.

Head » » Pain through *sides* of head. Violent headache. Cranium swells up in hard lump. Pain intense over eyes and *root of nose*. Brain feels enlarged. Hard nodes, with severe pain. *Facial neuralgia*. Lancinating pain in upper jaw.

Nose » » Red, swollen. Tip of nose red; *profuse, acrid, hot, watery, thin discharge*. *Ozæna, with perforated septum*. Sneezing. Nasal catarrh, involving frontal sinus. Stuffiness and dryness of nose, without discharge. Profuse, *cool*, greenish, unirritating discharges.

Eyes » » Conjunctiva red, injected; profuse lachrymation. *Syphilitic iritis*. Pustular keratitis and chemosis. Bony tumors of the orbit.

Ear » » Noises in ear. Boring pain in ears.

Stomach » » Saliva increased. Faintness at epigastrium. Cold food and drink, especially milk, aggravate. Much thirst. Throbbing, painful burning. Flatulence.

Female » » Menses late, profuse. During menses uterus feels as if squeezed. Corrosive leucorrhœa, with subacute inflammatory conditions of the womb in young married women. Fibroid tumors, metritis, sub-involution, hypertrophy, 1x or 1 gr crude, 3 times a day.

Respiratory » » Violent cough; worse in morning. Pulmonary œdema. *Larynx feels raw*. Laryngeal œdema. Awakes choking. *Expectoration like soap-suds, greenish*. Pneumonia, when hepatization commences. *Pneumococcic meningitis*. Stitching pains through lungs to back. Asthma. Dyspnœa on ascending, with pain in heart. Hydrothorax (*Merc sulph*). *Pleuritic effusion*. *Cold travels downward to chest*.

Extremities » » Severe bone-pains. Periosteum thickened, especially tibia; sensitive to touch (*Kali b; Asaf*). Rheumatism; pains at night and in damp weather. Contraction of joints. *Rheumatism of knees with effusion*. Pain in small of back and coccyx. Pain in hip, forcing limping. *Sciatica*; cannot stay in bed; worse at night and lying on affected side. Formication of lower extremities when sitting, better lying down.

Skin » » Purple spots; worse on legs. Acne, hydroa. Small boils. *Glands* enlarged, indurated. Hives. *Rough nodules* all over, worse any covering; heat of body intense. Fissured anus of infants. Tendency to œdematous swellings, eyelids, mouth, uvula, etc. *Acne rosacea*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warm clothing, warm room, at night, damp weather. *Better*, motion, open air.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Hepar*.

Compare: *Iod; Mercur; Sulph; Mezer. Chopheenee*, a Hindoo remedy for syphilitic eruptions, ulcerations and bone-pains. Used in tincture.

Dose » » Crude drug, in material official dosage, but remember Dr. Meyhoffer's statements in his chronic

diseases of organs of respiration: "From the moment the drug produces pathogenetic symptoms, it exaggerates the function of the tissue, exhausts the already diminished vitality, and thence, instead of stimulating the organic cell in the direction of life, impairs or abolishes its power of contraction. We use, as a rule, the first dilution from 6 to 20 drops a day; if after a week no decided progress is visible, one drop of the tincture of Iodine is added to each hundred of the first dilution. In this way, the mucous tubercles, gummy deposits and ulcerations resulting therefrom in the larynx undergo a favorable termination in laryngeal syphilis. " When strictly homeopathically indicated, as in acute respiratory affections to third potency.

KALIUM MURIATICUM

Cloride of Potassium-KCl

(KALI MURIATICUM)

Although not proven, this remedy has a wide clinical use, through its introduction by Schuessler. It certainly is of great value in catarrhal affections, in sub-acute inflammatory states, fibrinous exudations, and glandular swellings. *White or gray coating of base of tongue*, and expectoration of thick, white phlegm, seem to be special guiding symptoms. Bursitis præpatellaris.

Head » » Imagines he must starve. Headache, with vomiting. Crusta lactea. Dandruff.

Eyes » » White mucus, purulent scabs. Superficial ulcer. Trachoma. Corneal opacities.

Ears » » *Chronic, catarrhal conditions of the middle ear.* Glands about the ear swollen. *Snapping and noises in the ear.* Threatened mastoid. Great effusion about the auricle.

Nose » » Catarrh; phlegm white, thick. Vault of pharynx covered with adherent crusts. Stuffy cold. Nosebleed (*Arn; Bry*).

Face » » Cheek swollen and painful.

Mouth » » Aphthæ; thrush; white ulcers in mouth. Swollen glands about jaw and neck. Coating of tongue *grayish-white*, dryish, or slimy.

Throat » » *Follicular tonsillitis.* Tonsils inflamed; enlarged so much, can hardly breathe. Grayish patches or spots in the throat and tonsils. Adherent crusts in vault of pharynx. "Hospital" sore throat. Eustachian catarrh.

Stomach » » *Fatty or rich food causes indigestion.* Vomiting of white, opaque mucus; water gathers in the mouth. Pain in the stomach, with constipation. Bulimia; hunger disappears by drinking water.

Abdomen » » Abdominal tenderness and swelling. Flatulence. Thread-worms, causing itching at the anus.

Stool » » Constipation; light-colored stools. Diarrhœa, after fatty food; clay-colored, white, or slimy stools.

Dysentery; purging, with slimy stools. *Hæmorrhoids*; bleeding; blood dark and thick; fibrinous, clotted.

Female » » Menstruation too late or suppressed, checked or too early; excessive discharge; *dark-clotted*, or tough, black blood, like tar (*Plat*). Leucorrhœa; discharge of milky-white mucus, thick, non-irritating, bland. Morning sickness, with vomiting of white phlegm. Bunches in breast feel quite soft and are *tender*.

Respiratory Organs » » Loss of voice; hoarseness. Asthma, with gastric derangements; mucus white and hard to cough up. Loud, noisy stomach cough; cough short, acute, and spasmodic, like whooping-cough; expectoration thick and white. Rattling sounds of air passing through thick, tenacious mucus in the bronchi; difficult to cough up.

Back and Extremities » » Rheumatic fever; exudation and *swelling around the joints*. Rheumatic pains felt only during motion, or increased by it. Nightly rheumatic pains; worse from warmth of bed; lightning-like from small of back to feet; must get out of bed and sit up. Hands get stiff while writing.

Skin » » Acne, erythema, and eczema, with *vesicles* containing thick, white contents. Dry, flour-like scales on the skin (*Arsenic*). Bursitis.

Modalities » » *Worse*, rich food, fats, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bellad* which Kali mur follows well in catarrhal and hypertrophic conditions. *Kino* (otorrhœa, with stitches in right ear); *Bry*; *Mercur*; *Puls*; *Sulph*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth potency.

External use in skin affections with burning sensation.

KALIUM NITRICUM

Nitrate of Potassium-Saltpeter

(KALI NITRICUM - NITRUM)

Often indicated in asthma, also valuable in cardiac asthma; of great value in *sudden dropsical swellings over the whole body*. Gastro-intestinal inflammation, with much debility, and relapse in phthisis, call for this remedy. Suppurative nephritis.

Head » » Scalp very sensitive. Headache, with vertigo, as if falling to right side and backwards; worse, stooping. Ennui.

Eyes » » Vision becomes clouded. Turbid corpus vitreum (*Arn; Ham; Solan n; Phos*). Variegated-colored rings before eyes. Burning and lachrymation.

Nose » » Sneezing. Swollen feeling; worse, *right nostril*. Point red and itching. Polypus (*Sang nit*).

Mouth » » Tongue red, with burning pimples; burns at tip. Throat constricted and sore.

Stool » » Thin, watery, bloody. Membranous shreds, with tenesmus. *Diarrhœa from eating veal*.

Female » » Menses too early, profuse, *black*; preceded and with violent backache. Leucorrhœa. Burning pains in the ovarian region only during menses (*Zinc* after).

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Dry, morning cough, with pain in chest and bloody expectoration. Bronchitis, with sharp, short, dry, hacking cough. *Asthma*, with excessive dyspnœa, nausea, dull stitches, and burning in chest. Dyspnœa so great that breath cannot be held long enough to drink, though thirsty. Chest feels constricted. Oppression worse in morning. Sour-smelling expectoration. Expectoration of clotted blood, after hawking mucus. Acute exacerbations in phthisis; congestion of lungs. *Spasmodic croup*; paroxysm of crowing. Laryngeal diphtheria.

Heart » » Pulse weak, *small*, thready. Violent stitch in præcordia, and beating of heart.

Extremities » » Stitches between shoulder-blades. Tearing and sticking in shoulders and joints. Hands and fingers seem swollen.

Modalities » » *Worse*, eating veal; towards morning and in afternoon. *Better*, drinking sips of water.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Opium*; *Nitr sp dulc*. Antidote to Opium and Morphine poisoning, 8-10 grains to glass of water.

Compare: *Gun-powder* (Nitre with sulphur and charcoal-2x trit. "Blood poisoning. " Septic suppuration. Protractive against wound infection. Antidote to Ivy and Primula rash (Clarke) *Herpes facialis*; crops of boils. Carbuncles). Osteo-myelitis. *Cannab sat* (which contains a large amount of *Kali nit*). *Lycop*; *Sanguin*; *Allium sat*; *Antimon iod*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

KALIUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Potassium (KALI PHOSPHORICUM)

One of the greatest nerve remedies. *Prostration*. Weak and tired. Especially adapted to the young. Marked disturbance of the sympathetic nervous system. Conditions arising from *want of nerve power*, neurasthenia, mental and physical depression, are wonderfully improved this remedy. The causes are usually excitement, overwork and worry. Besides, *it corresponds to states of adynamia and decay*, gangrenous conditions. In these two directions it has won many clinical laurels. Remember it in the treatment of suspected malignant tumors. After removal of cancer when in healing process skin is drawn *tight* over the wound. Delayed labor.

Mind » » Anxiety, *nervous dread*, lethargy. Indisposition to meet people. Extreme lassitude and depression. Very nervous, starts easily, *irritable*. Brain-fag; hysteria; *night terrors*. Somnambulism. Loss of memory. *Slightest labor seems a heavy task*. Great despondency about business. Shyness; disinclined to converse.

Head » » Occipital headache; better, after rising. Vertigo, from lying, on standing up, from sitting, and when looking upward (*Granat*). *Cerebral anæmia*. Headache of students, and those worn out by fatigue. Headaches are relieved by gentle motion. Headache, with weary, empty, gone feeling at stomach (*Ign; Sep*).

Eyes » » Weakness of sight; loss of perceptive power; after diphtheria; from exhaustion. Drooping of eyelids (*Caust*).

Ears » » *Humming and buzzing in the ears*.

Nose » » Nasal disease, with offensive odor; fetid discharge.

Face » » Livid and sunken, with hollow eyes. Right-sided neuralgia relieved by cold applications.

Mouth » » *Breath offensive, fetid*. Tongue coated brownish, like mustard. *Excessively dry*, in the morning. Toothache, with easily-bleeding gums; they have a bright-red seam on them. Gums spongy and receding (*Caps; Hamam; Lach*).

Throat » » Gangrenous sore throat. Paralysis of the vocal cords.

Stomach » » A nervous "gone" sensation at the pit of the stomach (*Ign; Sep; Sulph*). Feels seasick without nausea.

Abdomen » » Diarrhœa; foul, *putrid odor*; occasioned by fright, with depression and exhaustion. Diarrhœa while eating. Dysentery; stools consist of pure blood; patient becomes delirious; abdomen swells. Cholera; stools have the appearance of rice water (*Verat; Ars; Jatrop*). Prolapsus recti (*Ign; Pod*).

Female » » Menstruation *too late or too scanty* in pale, irritable, sensitive, lachrymose females. Too profuse discharge, deep-red or blackish-red, thin and not coagulating; sometimes with offensive odor. Feeble and ineffectual labor pains.

Male » » Nocturnal emissions; sexual power diminished utter prostration after coitus (*Kali carb*).

Urinary Organs » » Enuresis. Incontinence of urine. Bleeding from the urethra. *Very yellow urine*.

Respiratory » » Asthma; least food aggravates. Short breath on going upstairs. Cough; *yellow* expectoration.

Extremities » » Paralytic lameness in back and extremities. Exertion aggravates. Pains, with depression, and subsequent exhaustion.

Fever » » Subnormal temperature.

Modalities » » *Worse*, excitement, worry, mental and physical exertion; eating, cold, early morning. *Better*, warmth, rest, nourishment.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali hypophosph* (*Debility with wasting of muscular tissue*). Phosphaturia with general anæmia or leucocythemia. Effects of excessive tea drinking. Chronic bronchitis where the expectoration is *thick* and *fetid*, sometimes *scanty and tough*. Dose » » 5 grains of crude to 3x). *Genista* » » Dyer's Weed--(contains scopolamin; frontal headache and vertigo, worse motion,

better open air and eating. Dry throat, awakes with waterbrash. Itching eruption on elbows, knees and ankles. Promotes diuresis in dropsical conditions). *Macrozamia* *Spiralis* (Extreme debility after severe illness; collapse. Weariness from no assignable cause, no pains. Boring pain at vertex; vomiting and retching all night; impossible to open eyes, giddiness and cold). *Zinc*; *Gels*; *Cimicif*; *Laches*; *Mur ac*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth trituration. The highest potencies seem to be indicated in certain cases.

KALIUM PERMANGANATUM
Permanganate of Potassium
(KALI PERMANGANICUM)

Intense irritation of nose, throat, and larynx. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhœa. Bites of serpents and for other animal poisons. Septic conditions; tissues infiltrated with tendency to sloughing.

Respiratory » » Bleeding from nose. Nasal discharge. Smarts and irritates. Constrictive, smarting sensation in throat. Larynx feels raw. Short, hacking cough.

Throat » » Swollen and painful. Everything hawked up streaked with blood. Posterior nares painful. Muscles of neck feel sore. Swollen uvula. Fetor of breath.

Dose » » Locally, 1 dram to a quart of water, to correct fetor in cancer, ulcer, ozæna, and other foul odors. Also as an injection in leucorrhœa and gonorrhœa. Internally, 2x dilution in water. Saturated solution locally in eruption of smallpox.

Potassium Permanganate for Morphine Poisoning » »

Potassium permanganate is recognized as being the most effective chemical antidote in cases of morphine or opium poisoning, acting directly on the morphine and oxidizing it to less toxic substances. To be effective the permanganate must come in direct contact with the opium or morphine in the stomach; hypodermatic or intravenous injections are absolutely useless, as the salt would be decomposed by the blood serum at once. The approved treatment is administration of two to five grains of potassium permanganate in dilute aqueous solution as soon as possible after the poison is taken, this amounts to be increased if very large doses of the poison have been taken. Washing out the stomach with a quantity of 1 to 500 solution of permanganate is also recommended, using at least a pint of this solution either by a stomach pump or by enforced vomiting. *Permang of Potash* counteracts

effects of alkaloids of many poisonous plants. Owing to its oxidizing powers if given before the alkaloid has been absorbed (Dr. Chestnut in Dept of Agriculture).

KALIUM SULPHURICUM

Potassium Sulphate

(KALI SULPHURICUM)

Ailments accompanied by profuse desquamation.

Applicable to the later stages of inflammation. *Yellow*, mucous and serous discharges, profuse and intermittent. Has been found of much use in oxaluria.

Head » » Rheumatic headache, beginning in evening. Bald spots. Dandruff and scaldhead.

Ears » » Eustachian deafness. Discharge of *yellow* matter (*Hydr*).

Nose » » Cold, *with yellow*, slimy expectoration. Nose obstructed. Smell lost (*Nat mur*). *Engorgement of the nasal pharyngeal mucous membrane*, mouth breathing, snoring, etc, remaining after removal of adenoids.

Face » » Aches in heated room. Epithelioma.

Stomach » » Tongue coated yellow and slimy. Insipid, pappy taste. Gums painful. Burning thirst, nausea, and vomiting. Load feeling. Dread of hot drinks.

Abdomen » » Colicky pains; abdomen feels cold to touch; tympanitic, tense. *Yellow*, slimy diarrhœa. Constipation, with hæmorrhoids (*Sulph*).

Male » » Gonorrhœa; discharge slimy, yellowish-green. Orchitis. Gleet.

Female » » Menses too late, scanty, with feeling of weight in abdomen. Metrorrhagia.

Respiratory » » Coarse rales. *Rattling of mucus in chest* (*Tart em*). Post-grippal cough, especially in children. Bronchial asthma, with yellow expectoration. Cough; worse in evening and in hot atmosphere. Croupy hoarseness (*Hep*; *Spong*).

Extremities » » Pain in nape, back and limbs, worse in warm room. *Shifting, wandering pains*.

Fever » » Rise of temperature at night. Intermittent fever, with yellow, slimy tongue.

Skin » » Psoriasis (*Ars; Thyroid*). Eczema; burning, itching, papular eruption. Nettle-rash. Polypi. Epithelioma. Seborrhœa. Favus. Ring-worm of scalp or beard with abundant scales.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in evening, heated room. *Better*, cool, open air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali sulph chromico* » » *Alum of chrome-3x* (Produces in the nasal passages very fine threads from the septum to external wall; affections of nasal fossæ and hay-fever. Chronic colds. Sneezing, red, watery eyes, irritation of mucous membrane). *Pulsat*; *Kali bich*; *Nat m*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth potency.

KALIUM SILICICUM

Silicate of Potash

(KALI SILICATUM)

A deep-acting remedy. Lassitude is very marked. Desire to lie down all the time. Emaciation.

Head » » Absent-minded, anxious, indolent, timid.

Feeble will power. Head congested, blood surges from body to head. Vertigo, coldness of head; photophobia. Nasal catarrh, discharge *bloody*, excoriating, offensive nose, swollen, ulcerated.

Gastric » » Weight in stomach after eating, nausea, pain, flatulence. Pain in liver region. Constipation. Construction of anus during stool.

Extremities » » Stiffness over body and limbs. Creeping sensation over limbs. Twitching of muscles. Weak and weary.

Modalities » » *Worse*, open air, drafts, cold, exertion, motion uncovering, bathing.

Dose » » Higher potencies.

KALMIA LATIFOLIA

Mountain Laurel

A rheumatic remedy. Pains shift rapidly. Nausea and slow pulse frequently accompanying. Has also a prominent action on the heart. In small doses, it accelerates the heart's action; in larger it moderates it greatly. Neuralgia; *pains shoot downwards, with numbness. Fulgurating pains of locomotor ataxia.* Protracted and continuous fevers, with tympanites. Paralytic sensations; pains and aching in limbs accompany nearly every group of symptoms.

Albuminuria.

Head » » *Vertigo*; worse stooping. Confusion of brain. Pain in front and temporal region from head to nape and to teeth; from cardiac origin.

Eyes » » Vision impaired. *Stiff, drawing sensation when moving eyes.* Rheumatic iritis. Scleritis, *pain increased by moving the eye.*

Face » » Neuralgia; worse *right side*. Stitches in tongue. Stitches and tearing in bones of jaw and face.

Stomach » » Warm, glowing sensation in epigastrium. *Nausea*; vomiting. *Pain in pit of stomach; worse by bending forward; relieved by sitting erect.* Bilious attacks, with nausea, vertigo, and headache. Sensation of something being pressed under the epigastrium.

Urinary » » Frequent, with sharp pains in lumbar region. Post-scarlatinal nephritis.

Heart » » Weak, *slow pulse (Dig; Apoc can)*. Fluttering of heart, with anxiety. *Palpitation; worse leaning forward.* Gouty and rheumatic metastasis of heart. Tachycardia, with pain (*Thyroid*). Tobacco heart. Dyspnoea and pressure from epigastrium toward the heart. *Sharp pains take away the breath.* Shooting through chest above heart into shoulder-blades. Frequent pulse. Heart's action tumultuous, rapid and visible. Paroxysms of anguish around heart.

Female » » Menses too early, or suppressed, with pain in limbs and back and inside of thighs. Leucorrhœa follows menses.

Back » » Pain from neck down arm; in upper three dorsal vertebræ extending to shoulder-blade. Pain down back, as if it would break; in localized regions of spine; through shoulders. *Lumbar pains, of nervous origin.*

Extremities » » Deltoid rheumatism especially right. Pains from hips to knees and feet. *Pains affect a large part of a limb*, or several joints, and pass through quickly. Weakness, numbness, pricking, and sense of coldness in limbs. *Pains along ulnar nerve*, index finger. Joints red, hot, swollen. Tingling and numbness of left arm.

Sleep » » Sleepless, *wakes very early in morning.*

Modalities » » *Worse*, leaning forward (*opposite, Kali carb*); looking down; motion, open air.

Relationship » » Compare: Kalmia contains Arbutin g v. *Derris pinuta* (of great service in neuralgic headaches of rheumatic origin).

Compare: *Spigelia; Pulsat.*

Complementary: *Benz acid.*

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

KAOLINUM

Bolus alba (China Clay) Alumina Silicate (KAOLIN)

A remedy for croup and bronchitis.

Nose » » Itching and burning. Discharge *yellow*. *Sore, scabby*, stopped up.

Respiratory » » *Soreness of chest* along trachea; cannot stand percussion. Gray sputa. Capillary bronchitis. Larynx and chest sore. Membranous croup-extends down trachea.

Dose » » Lower triturations.

KOLA

Kola-nut

(STERCULIA)

Neurasthenia. Regulates the circulation, is tonic and anti-diarrheic, regulates cardiac rhythm and acts diuretically.

Weak heart.

The remedy for the drinking habit. It promotes the appetite and digestion, and lessens the craving for liquor.

Asthma. Gives power to endure prolonged physical exertion without taking food and without feeling fatigued.

Relationship » » *Coca*.

Dose » » Three to ten drops, even one dram doses, three times a day.

KOUSSO

Hagenia Abyssinica

(KOUSSO - BRAYERA)

A *Vermifuge*-Nausea and vomiting, vertigo, præcordial anxiety slowing and irregular pulse, subdelirium and collapse. Rapid and extreme prostration. To expel tapeworm.

Dose » » 1/2 oz. Mix with warm water and let stand 15 minutes; stir well and administer. May be preceded by a little lemon juice (Merrell).

Relationship » » Compare: *Mallotus*-Kamala-An efficient remedy for tapeworm in 30-60 minims of tincture taken in cinnamon water.

KREOSOTUM

Beechwood Kreosote

Kreosotum is a mixture of phenols obtained from this distillation.

Pulsations all over the body, and profuse bleeding from small wounds. Very severe, old neuralgic affections; pains rather aggravated by rest. *Excoriating*, burning, and offensive discharges. Hæmorrhages, ulcerations, cancerous affections. Rapid decomposition of fluids and secretions, and burning pains. Overgrown, poorly developed children. Post-climacteric diseases. Tumefaction, puffiness, gangrene. Ailings of teething children.

Mental » » Music causes weeping and palpitation. Vanishing of thought; stupid, forgetful, peevish, irritable. Child wants everything but throws it away when given.

Head » » Dull pain, as from a board pressing against forehead. Menstrual headache. Occipital pain (*Gels; Zinc pic*).

Eyes » » Salty lachrymation. Lids red and swollen.

Ears » » Eruption around and pimples within. Difficult hearing and buzzing.

Face » » Sick, suffering expression; hot, cheeks red.

Mouth » » Lips red, bleeding. *Very painful dentition*; child will not sleep. *Very rapid decay of teeth, with spongy, bleeding gums*; teeth dark and crumbly (*Staph; Ant c*). Putrid odor and bitter taste.

Nose » » Offensive smell and discharge. Chronic catarrh of old people. Acrid rawness. Lupus (*Ars*).

Throat » » Burning, choking sensation. *Putrid odor*.

Stomach » » Nausea; vomiting of food several hours after eating; of sweetish water in the morning. Feeling of coldness, as of ice water in stomach. Soreness; better eating. Painful hard spot. Hæmatemesis. Bitter taste after a swallow of water.

Abdomen » » Distended. Burning hæmorrhoids. Diarrhœa; very offensive; dark brown. Bloody, fetid stools. *Cholera infantum* in connection with painful dentition, green stools, nausea, dry skin, exhaustion, etc.

Urine » » *Offensive*. Violent itching of vulva and vagina, worse when urinating. Can urinate only when lying; cannot get out of bed quick enough during first sleep. Dreams of urinating. Enuresis in the first part of night. *Must hurry when desire comes to urinate*.

Female » » Corrosive itching within vulva, burning and swelling of labia; violent itching between labia and thighs. During menses, *difficult hearing*; buzzing and roaring; eruption after. Burning and soreness in external and internal parts. Leucorrhœa, yellow, acrid; odor of green corn; worse between periods. Hæmorrhage after coition. Menses too early, prolonged. Vomiting of pregnancy, with ptyalism. *Menstrual flow intermits (Puls)*; ceases on sitting or walking; reappears on lying down. Pain worse after menses. Lochia offensive; *intermits*.

Respiratory » » *Hoarse, with pain in larynx*. Cough; worse evening, with efforts to vomit, with pain in chest. Raw burning in chest; pains and oppression. Cough after influenza (*Eriodyction*). Winter coughs of old people, *with heavy pressure on sternum*. Gangrene of lungs. After every cough, *copious, purulent expectoration*. Hæmoptysis; periodic attacks. Sternum feels pressed in.

Back » » Dragging backache, extending to genitals and down thighs. Great debility.

Extremities » » Pain in joints, hip and knee. Boring pain in hip-joints. Scapulæ sore.

Skin » » Itching, worse towards evening. Burning in soles. Senile gangrene. Small wounds bleed freely (*Crot; Lach; Phos*). Pustules and herpes. Ecchymosis; dorsal surface of fingers and hands eczematous.

Sleep » » Disturbed with tossing. Paralytic sensation in limbs on waking. Anxious dreams of pursuit, fire, erections, etc.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in open air, cold rest, when lying; after menstruation. *Better*, from warmth, motion, warm diet.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Nux*. Inimical: *Carbo*.

Complementary in malignant diseases: *Ars; Phos; Sulph. Guaiacol* (is the principal constituent of Kreosote, and similar in action. Used in pulmonary tuberculosis. Dose 1 to 5 m).

Matico-*Artanthe* or *Piper augustifolia*, (Gonorrhœa, hæmorrhage from lungs; catarrhal conditions of genito-urinary organs and gastro-intestinal tract. Topically a hæmostatic. Difficult, dry, deep, winter cough. Use tincture).

Compare also: *Fuligo ligni; Carbol ac; Iod; Laches.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. The 200th in sensitive patients.

LACTICUM ACIDUM

Lactic Acid

Morning sickness, *diabetes*, and rheumatism offer a field for this remedy. *Troubles in the breasts*. Locally, in the tuberculous ulceration of vocal cords.

Stomach » » Tongue dry, parched. Thirst; voracious hunger. *Canker, copious salivation and water-brash. Nausea*; morning sickness, especially *in pale anæmic* women. Hot, acrid eructation. *Nausea*; better, *eating*. Burning, hot gas from stomach to throat, causing profuse secretion of tenacious mucus, *worse smoking*.

Throat » » Fullness or lump like a puff ball. Keeps swallowing. Constricted low down.

Chest » » Pain in breasts, *with enlargement of axillary glands, and pain extends into hand*.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain in joints and shoulders, wrists, *knees*, with much weakness. Trembling of whole body while walking. Limbs feel chilly.

Urine » » Large quantities passed, frequently. Saccharine.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sarcolactic acid q v. Lithia; Phos ac*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Six to ten drops in a small glass of water in acute gastro-enteritis (Cartier).

LAC CANINUM

Dog's Milk

This remedy is of undoubted value in certain form of sore throat and diphtheria, and rheumatism. Corresponds to a low-vitiated, non-feverish type of sickness. The keynote symptom is, *erratic pains, alternating sides*. Feels as if walking on air, or of not touching the bed when lying down. Great lassitude. Ozæna. Decided effect in drying up milk in women who cannot nurse the baby. *Great weakness and prostration*. Sinking spells every morning. Mastitis.

Mind » » Very forgetful; in writing, makes mistakes. *Despondent*; thinks her disease incurable. Attacks of rage. *Visions of snakes*. Thinks himself of little consequence.

Head » » Sensation of walking or floating in the air (*Sticta*). Pain first one side, then the other. Blurred vision, nausea and vomiting at height of attack of headache. Occipital pain, with shooting extending to forehead. Sensation as if brain were alternately contracted and relaxed. Noises in ears. Reverberation of voice.

Nose » » Coryza; one nostril stuffed up, the other free; alternate. Alæ nasi and corners of mouth cracked. Bones of nose sore to pressure. Bloody pus discharged.

Mouth » » Tongue coated white with bright red edges; profuse salivation. Drooling in diphtheria. *Cracking of jaw while eating* (*Nit ac; Rhus*). Putrid taste increased by sweets.

Throat » » Sensitive to touch. Painful swallowing; pain extends to ears. Sore throat and cough with menstruation. *Tonsillitis and diphtheria symptoms change repeatedly from side to side*. *Shining glazed* appearance of deposit, *pearly-white* or like pure white porcelain. *Stiffness of neck* and tongue. Throat feels burned raw. Tickling sensation causes constant cough. Sore throat beginning and ending with menses.

Female » » Menses too early, profuse, *flow in gushes*. Breasts swollen; painful before (*Calc c; Con; Puls*) and better on appearance of menses. Mastitis; worse, least jar. Helps to dry up milk. Sinking at epigastrium. Sexual organs easily excited. Backache; spine very sensitive to touch or pressure. *Galactorrhœa*.

Extremities » » Sciatica, right side. Legs feel numb and stiff, cramps in feet. Rheumatic pains in extremities and back, from one side to the other. Pain in arms to fingers. Burning in palms and soles.

Sleep » » Dreams of snakes.

Modalities » » Worse, morning of one day and in the evening of next. Better, cold, cold drinks.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lach; Con; Lac felinum*-Cat's Milk--(ciliary neuralgia; eye symptoms, photophobia; *asthenopia*; dysmenorrhœa); *Lac vaccinum*-Cows' Milk--(headache, rheumatic pains, constipation); *Lac vaccinum coagulatum*-Curds--(nausea of pregnancy); *Lactis vaccini floc*--Cream--(diphtheria, leucorrhœa, menorrhagia, dysphagia); *Lactic ac*.

Dose » » Thirtieth and the highest potencies.

LAC VACCINUM DEFLORATUM

Skimmed Milk

(LAC DEFLORATUM)

A remedy for diseases with faulty nutrition; sick headaches, with profuse flow of urine *during* pain. *Car sickness*.

Head » » Despondent. Pain begins in forehead to occiput, in morning on rising. *Intense throbbing*, with nausea, vomiting, blindness, and obstinate constipation; worse, noise, light, motion, during menses, with great prostration, and better by pressure and bandaging head tightly.

Stool » » *Constipation*. Stools hard, large, with great straining; painful, lacerating anus.

Relationship » » Compare: *Colostrum* (Diarrhoea in infants. Whole body smells sour. Colic). *Nat mur*.

Dose » » Sixth, to thirtieth potency and higher.

LACHESIS MUTUS

Bushmaster or Surucucu (LACHESIS)

Like all snake poisons, Lachesis decomposes the blood, rendering it more fluid; hence a hæmorrhagic tendency is marked. Purpura, septic states, diphtheria, and other low forms of disease, when the system is thoroughly poisoned and the prostration is profound. The modalities are most important in guiding to the remedy. Delirium tremens with much trembling and confusion. Very important during the climacteric and for patients of a melancholic disposition. Ill effects of suppressed discharges. Diphtheritic paralysis (*Botulinum*). Diphtheria carriers. Sensation of tension in various parts. Cannot bear anything tight anywhere.

Mind » » Great *loquacity*. Amative. Sad in the morning; no desire to mix with the world. Restless and uneasy; does not wish to attend to business; wants to be off somewhere all the time. Jealous (*Hyos*). Mental labor best performed at night. Euthanasia. Suspicious; nightly delusion of fire. Religious insanity (*Verat; Stram*). Derangement of the *time sense*.

Head » » Pain through head on awaking. Pain at root of nose. Pressure and burning on vertex. Waves of pain; worse after moving. Sun headaches. With headache, flickerings, dim vision, very pale face. Vertigo. Relieved by onset of a discharge (menses or nasal catarrh).

Eyes » » Defective vision after diphtheria, extrinsic muscles too weak to maintain focus. Sensation as if eyes were drawn together by cords which were tied in a knot at root of nose.

Ears » » Tearing pain from zygoma into ear; also with sore throat. Ear-wax hard, dry.

Nose » » Bleeding, nostrils sensitive. Coryza, preceded by headache. Hay asthma; paroxysms of sneezing (*Silica; Sabad*).

Face » » Pale. Trifacial neuralgia, left side, heat running up into head (*Phos*). Tearing pain in jaw-bones (*Amphisbæna*; *Phos*). Purple, mottled, puffed; looks swollen, bloated, jaundiced, chlorotic.

Mouth » » Gums swollen, spongy, bleed. Tongue swollen, burns, trembles, red, dry and cracked at tip, catches on teeth. *Aphthous and denuded spots* with burning and rawness. Nauseous taste. *Teeth ache, pain extends to ears*. Pain in facial bones.

Throat » » Sore, *worse left side, swallowing liquids*. Quinsy. Septic parotiditis. Dry, intensely swollen, externally and internally. Diphtheria; membrane dusky, blackish; *pain aggravated by hot drinks*; chronic sore throat, with much hawking; mucus sticks, *and cannot be forced up or down*. *Very painful; worse slightest pressure, touch is even more annoying*. In diphtheria, etc, the trouble *began* on the left side. Tonsils purplish. Purple, livid color of throat. Feeling as if something was swollen which must be swallowed; *worse, swallowing saliva or liquids*. *Pain into ear*. Collar and neck-band must be very loose.

Stomach » » Craving for alcohol, oysters. Any food causes distress. Pit of stomach painful to touch. Hungry, cannot wait for food. Gnawing pressure *made better by eating*, but returning in a few hours. Perceptible trembling movement in the epigastric region. Empty swallowing more painful than swallowing solids.

Abdomen » » Liver region sensitive, *cannot bear anything around waist*. Especially suitable to drunkards. Abdomen tympanitic, sensitive, painful (*Bell*).

Stool » » Constipated, *offensive stool*. Anus *feels tight*, as if nothing could go through it. Pain darting up the rectum every time be sneezes or coughs. Hæmorrhage from bowels like charred straw, *black particles*. Hæmorrhoids protrude, become *constricted, purplish*. Stitches in them on sneezing or coughing. Constant urging in rectum, not for stool.

Female » » Climacteric troubles, palpitation, flashes of heat, hæmorrhages, vertex headache, fainting spells; worse, pressure of clothes. Menses too short, too feeble; *pains all relieved by the flow* (*Eupion*). Left ovary very

painful and swollen, indurated. Mammæ inflamed, bluish. Coccyx and sacrum pain, especially on *rising* from sitting posture. Acts especially well at beginning and close of menstruation.

Male » » Intense excitement of sexual organs.

Respiratory » » Upper part of windpipe very susceptible to touch. Sensation of suffocation and strangulation on lying down, particularly *when anything is around throat*; compels patient to spring from bed and rush for open window. Spasm of glottis; feels as if something ran from neck to larynx. Feels *he must take a deep breath*. Cramp-like distress in præcordial region. Cough; dry, suffocative fits, tickling. Little secretion and much sensitiveness; worse, pressure on larynx, *after sleep*, open air. *Breathing almost stops on falling asleep (Grind)*. Larynx painful to touch. Sensation as of a plug (*Anac*) which moves up and down, with a short cough.

Heart » » Palpitation, with fainting spells, especially during climacteric. Constricted feeling causing palpitation, with anxiety. Cyanosis. Irregular beats.

Back » » Neuralgia of coccyx, *worse rising from sitting posture*; must sit perfectly still. Pain in neck, worse cervical region. Sensation of threads stretched from back to arms, legs, eyes, etc.

Extremities » » Sciatica, right side, better lying down. *Pain in tibia* (may follow sore throat). Shortening of tendons.

Sleep » » Patient *sleeps into an aggravation*. Sudden starting when falling asleep. Sleepiness, yet cannot sleep (*Bell; Op*). Wide-awake in evening.

Fever » » Chilly in back; feet icy cold; hot flushes and hot perspiration. Paroxysm returns after acids. Intermittent fever every spring.

Skin » » Hot perspiration, *bluish, purplish appearance*. Boils, carbuncles, ulcers, with bluish, purple surroundings. Dark blisters. Bed-sores, with black edges. Blue-black swellings. Pyemia; dissecting wounds. Purpura, with intense prostration. *Senile erysipelas*. Wens. Cellulitis. Varicose ulcers.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after sleep, (*Kali bich*). Lachesis sleeps *into* aggravation; ailments that come on during

sleep (*Calc*); left side, in the spring, warm bath, pressure or constriction, hot drinks. Closing eyes. *Better*, appearance of discharges, warm applications.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ars*; *Merc*; *Heat*; *Alcohol*; *Salt*.

Complementary: *Crotalus cascavella* often completes curative work of *Lachesis* (*Mure*; *Lycop*; *Hep*; *Salamandra*).

Incompatible: *Acet ac*; *Carb ac*.

Compare: *Cotyledon* (climacteric troubles); *Nat m*; *Nit ac*; *Crotal*; *Amphisbœna* -snake lizard--(right jaw swollen and painful, lancinating pains; headaches, lancinating pains. Eruption of vesicles and pimples); *Naja*; *Lepidium*.

Dose » » Eighth to 200th potency. Doses ought not be repeated too frequently. If well indicated, a single dose should be allowed to exhaust its action.

LACHNANTHES TINCTORIA

Spirit-weed

(LACHNANTHES)

Head, chest and circulation are affected. Bridge of nose as if pinched. A remedy for torticollis, rheumatic symptoms about neck. *Tuberculosis*-light-complexioned people. Early stages, and established chest cases, with much coldness. Produces a desire to talk-a flow of language and the courage to make a speech.

Head » » Right-sided pain, extending down to jaw; *head feels enlarged*; worse, least noise. Scalp painful.

Sleepless. Circumscribed red cheeks; scalp feels sore, as if hair was standing on end; burning in palms and soles. Bridge of nose feels as if pinched.

Chest » » Sensation of heat-bubbling and boiling around heart region rising to head.

Back » » *Chilliness between the shoulder-blades*; pain and stiffness in back.

Neck » » *Drawn over to one side* in sore throat.

Rheumatism of the neck. Stiffness of neck. Pain in nape, as if dislocated.

Skin » » Body icy cold; face yellow; tendency to sweat.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dulc*; *Bry*; *Puls*; also *Fel tauri* (nape of neck pains, and great tension there).

Dose » » Third potency. Tincture in phthisis, unit doses, once or twice a week, or three drops every four hours.

LACTUCA VIROSA

Acrid Lettuce

This remedy acts principally upon the brain and circulatory system. Delirium tremens with sleeplessness, coldness, and tremor. Hydrothorax and ascites. Impotence. Sense of lightness and *tightness* affecting whole body, especially chest. Seems to be a *true galactagogue*. Marked action on extremities.

Mind » » Stupefaction of sense. Great restlessness.

Head » » Dull, heavy, confused, dizzy. Heat of face and headache, with general coldness. Headache, with affections of respiratory organs.

Abdomen » » Sensation of weight, of fullness; borborygmi; abundant emission of wind. Colic in early morning, abdomen tense, relieved somewhat by evacuation and passing of wind.

Chest » » Difficult breathing. Suffocative breathing from dropsy of the chest. Constant tickling cough. Incessant, spasmodic cough, as if chest would fly to pieces. Squeezing sensation in lower chest.

Female » » Promotes catamenia. *Increase of milk* in breasts (*Asafoet*).

Sleep » » Restless; impossible to get to sleep. Deep, comatose sleep.

Extremities » » Lame hip down left side; worse walking. Coldness and numbness of feet and legs. Tremor of hands and arms. Cramps in shin bones, extending to toes and side of leg involving calves.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Acet ac*; *Coff*.

Compare: *Nabalus*-Prenanthes Serpentaria-Rattlesnake root-White lettuce, similar to Lactuca, (chronic diarrhoea, worse after eating, nights and towards morning. Pain in abdomen and rectum; emaciation. Constipation and somnolence; susceptible to aura of others. Dyspepsia, with acid burning eructation. *Craving for acid food*.

Leucorrhœa with throbbing in uterus); *Lach*; *Kali carb*;
Spiranthes (galactagogue).

Dose » » Tincture.

LAMIUM ALBUM

White Nettle

(LAMIUM)

Has a special affinity for female and urinary organs.

Headache, *with backward and forward motion of head*.

Leucorrhœa and menses too early and scanty.

Hæmorrhoids; hard stool, with blood. Sensation in urethra as though a drop of water were flowing through it. Tearing in the extremities. Hæmoptysis. Blisters on heel from slight rubbing. Ulcers on heel (*Cepa*).

Dose » » Third potency.

LAPIS ALBUS

Silico-fluoride of Calcium

Affections of glands, *goitre*, pre-ulcerative stage of carcinoma. Burning, stinging pain in breast, stomach, and uterus. Connective tissue about glands specially affected. Fat anæmic babies with Iodine appetite. Ravenous appetite. Remarkably successful in scrofulous affections, except in malarial cases. *Uterine carcinoma*. Fibroid tumors with *intense burning* pains through the part with *profuse hæmorrhage*. Glands have a certain elasticity and pliability about them rather than the stony hardness of *Calc fluor* and *Cistus*.

Ears » » Otitis media suppurativa. Where Silica is indicated progress is hastened by *Lapis* (Bellows).

Chest » » Persistent pains in mammary region. Glandular hardening.

Skin » » Scrofulous abscesses and sores. Enlargement and induration of glands, *especially cervical*. Lipoma, sarcoma, carcinoma. Pruritus.

Relationship » » Compare: *Silica; Badiaga; Ars iod; Calc iod; Con; Kal iod; Asterias*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

LAPPA ARCTIUM

Burdock

Very important in skin therapeutics. Eruptions on the head, face, and neck; pimples; acne. Styes and ulcerations on the edge of the eyelids. Profuse and frequent urination. Crops of boils and styes (*Anthracin*).

Extremities » » Pain in hands, knees, and ankles extending downward to fingers and toes. Pain in all joints. Eruption on extremities.

Female » » Uterine displacements. An exceedingly sore, bruised feeling in uterus, with great relaxation of the vaginal tissues; apparently entire lack of tonicity of pelvic contents. These symptoms all aggravated by standing, walking, a misstep, or sudden jar.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

LATRODECTUS MACTANS

Spider

The bite produces tetanic effects that last several days. A picture of *Angina pectoris* is presented by the action of the drug. The præcordial region seems to be the center of attack. Constriction of chest muscles, with radiation to shoulders and back. Lowered coagulability.

Head » » Anxiety. Screams with pain. Pain in neck to back of head. Occipital pain.

Respiratory » » Extreme apnœa. Gasping respiration. Fears losing breath.

Chest » » Violent, præcordial pain extending to the axilla and down the arm and forearm to fingers, with numbness of the extremity. Pulse feeble and rapid. Sinking sensation at the Cramping pain from chest to abdomen.

Extremities » » Pain in left arm, feels paralyzed. Weakness of legs followed by cramps in the abdominal muscles. Paræsthesia of lower limbs.

Skin » » Coldness of whole surface. Skin cold as marble.

Relationship » » Compare: *Latrodectus Hasselti*-New South Wales Black Spider--(Long lasting effects seem to indicate it as a "*chronic*" blood poisoning. Arrests intense pain in pyæmia. Great œdema in neighborhood of wound; paralysis of limbs, with great wasting of muscles. Violent, darting, burning pains preceding paralysis; vertigo, tendency to fall forward; septicæmic conditions; constant delusion of *flying*. Loss of memory. Roaring noises). *Araena*; *Mygale*; *Theridion*; *Latrodectus Kalipo* -New Zealand spider--(lymphangitis and nervous twitchings, scarlet burning eruption). *Triatema*-Kissing bug -- (Swelling with violent itching of fingers and toes. Smothering sensation and difficult breathing succeeded by fainting and rapid pulse).

Dose » » Sixth potency.

LATHYRUS SATIVUS

Chick-pea

(LATHYRUS)

Affects the lateral and anterior columns of the cord. Does not produce pain. *Reflexes always increased*. Paralytic affections of lower extremities; spastic paralysis; lateral sclerosis; Beri-beri. Athetosis. Infantile paralysis. After influenza and wasting, exhaustive diseases where there is much weakness and heaviness, slow recovery of nerve power. Sleepy, constant yawning.

Mind » » Depressed; hypochondriacal. Vertigo when standing with eyes closed.

Mouth » » Burning pain in *tip of tongue*; with tingling and numbness of tongue and lips, as if scalded.

Extremities » » Tips of fingers numb. Tremulous, tottering gait. Excessive rigidity of legs; spastic gait. Knees knock against each other when walking. Cramps in legs worse cold, and cold feet. Cannot extend or cross legs when sitting. Myelitis, with marked spastic symptoms. Rheumatic paralysis. Gluteal muscles and lower limbs emaciated. Legs blue; swollen, if hanging down. Stiffness and lameness of ankles and knees, toe do not leave the floor, heels do not touch floor, Muscles of calves very tense. Patient sits bent forward, straightens with difficulty.

Urine » » Increased bladder reflex. Frequent, must hurry, else voided involuntarily.

Relationship » » Compare: *Oxytrop*; *Secale*; *Petiveria*, a South American plant (Paralysis; paraplegia with numbness. Sensation of internal coldness). *Agrostema githago*-Corn-cockle --(Burning sensations, in stomach, through oesophagus into throat, in lower abdomen and anus; nausea, bitter vomiting, impaired locomotion;

difficulty in remaining erect; vertigo and *headache, burning from lower jaw to vertex*).

Dose » » Third potency.

LAUROCERASUS

Cherry-laurel

Spasmodic tickling cough, especially in cardiac patients, is often magically influenced by this drug. *Lack of reaction*, especially in chest and heart affections. *Drink rolls audibly through œsophagus and intestines*. General coldness, not ameliorated by warmth. Violent pain in stomach with loss of speech. Spasm of facial muscles and œsophagus.

Asphyxia neonatorum.

Fever » » Coldness; chills and heat alternate. Thirst, with dry mouth in afternoon.

Respiratory » » Cyanosis and dyspnœa; worse, sitting up. Patient puts hands on heart. Cough, with valvular disease. Exercise causes pain around heart. Tickling, *dry cough*. Dyspnœa. Constriction of chest. Cough, with copious, jelly-like, or bloody expectoration. Small and feeble pulse. Threatening paralysis of lungs. *Gasping for breath*; clutches at heart.

Heart » » Mitral regurgitation. Clutching at heart and palpitation. Cyanosis neonatorum.

Sleep » » Spells of deep sleep, with snoring and stertorous breathing.

Extremities » » Toe and finger nails become knotty. Skin blue. Sprained pains in hips, thighs and heels. Cold, clammy feet and legs. Clubbing of fingers. Veins of hands distended.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hydrocy ac*; *Camphor*; *Secale*; *Ammon carb*; *Ambra*.

Dose » » Tincture to third potency. Cherry-laurel water, two to five drop doses.

LECITHINUM

A Phosphorus-containing Complex Organic Body prepared from the yolk of egg and animal brains (LECITHIN)

Lecithin is important in the vital processes of plant and animal organisms. Lecithin has a favorable influence upon the nutritive condition and especially upon the blood hence its use in anæmia and convalescence, neurasthenia and insomnia. Increasing the number of red corpuscles and amount of hemoglobin. Excellent galactagog, renders milk more nourishing and increases quantity.

Causes an immediate decrease in the excretion of the phosphates. Mental exhaustion and impotency.

Tuberculosis, causing marked improvement in nutrition and general improvement. Tired, weak, short breath, loss of flesh; symptoms of general break-down. Sexually weak.

Mind » » Forgetful, dull, confused.

Head » » Aching, especially in occiput-pulsating and ringing in ears. Pain in zygoma; face pale.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite, thirsty, craves wine and coffee; bloated, sore pain in stomach rising toward throat.

Urine » » Scanty, with phosphates, sugar or albumen.

Sexual » » Male power lost or enfeebled. Anaphrodisia and ovarian insufficiency.

Extremities » » Soreness, aching, lack of energy. Tired and weak.

Relationship » » Compare: *Phosphor*.

Dose » » One-half to 2 grains of crude and potencies. Twelfth potency.

LEDUM PALUSTRE

Marsh-Tea

(LEDUM)

Affects especially the rheumatic diathesis, going through all the changes, from functional pain to altered secretions and deposits of solid, earthy matter in the tissues. The Ledum rheumatism begins in feet, and travels upward. It affects also the skin, producing an eruption like Poison-oak, and is antidotal thereto, as well as to stings of insects. *There is a general lack of animal heat*, and yet heat of bed is intolerable. For punctured wounds, produced by sharp-pointed instruments or bites particularly if the *wounded parts are cold*, this is the remedy. Tetanus with twitching of muscles near wound.

Head » » Vertigo when walking, with tendency to fall to one side. Distress when head is covered. Nosebleed (*Mellilot; Bry*).

Eyes » » Aching in eyes. Extravasation of blood in lids, conjunctiva, aqueous or vitreous. Contused wounds. Cataract with gout.

Face » » *Red pimples on forehead and cheeks*; stinging when touched. Crusty eruption around nose and mouth.

Mouth » » Dry, retching with eructation. Musty taste with catarrhal affection.

Respiratory » » Burning in nose. Cough, with bloody expectoration. Dyspnoea; chest feels constricted. Suffocative arrest of breathing. Pain along trachea. Bronchitis with emphysema of aged. Oppressive constriction of chest. Tickling in larynx; spasmodic cough. Hæmoptysis, alternating with rheumatism. Chest hurts when touched. Whooping-cough; spasmodic, *double inspiration* with sobbing.

Rectum » » *Anal fissures*. Hæmorrhoidal pain.

Extremities » » Gouty pains shoot all through the foot and limb, and in joints, but especially small joints.

Swollen, hot, pale. Throbbing in right shoulder. Pressure in shoulder, worse motion. Cracking in joints; worse, warmth of bed. Gouty nodosities. Ball of great to swollen (*Bothrops*). Rheumatism begins in lower limbs and ascends (*Kalmia* opposite). Ankles swollen. *Soles painful*, can hardly step on them (*Ant c; Lyc*). Easy spraining of ankle.

Fever » » Coldness, want of animal heat. Sensation as of cold water over parts; general coldness with heat of face.

Skin » » Acne on forehead, sticking pain therein. Eczema (facial). Itching of feet and ankles; worse, scratching and warmth of bed. Ecchymosis. Long discoloration after injuries. *Carbuncles* (*Anthracin. Tarant cuben*). *Antidote to Rhus poisoning* (*Grindel; Cypris; Anac*).

Modalities » » *Better*, from cold, putting feet in cold water. *Worse*, at night, and from heat of bed.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ledum* antidotes spider poisons. *Ruta; Ham; Bellis; Arnica*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

LEMNA MINOR

Duckweed

A catarrhal remedy. Acts especially upon the nostrils.

Nasal polypi; swollen turbinates. Atrophic rhinitis. Asthma from nasal obstruction; worse in wet weather.

Nose » » *Putrid smell; loss of smell. Crusts and mucopurulent discharge very abundant. Post-nasal dropping. Pain like a string from nostrils to ear. Reduces nasal obstruction when it is an œdematous condition. Dryness of naso-pharynx.*

Mouth » » *Putrid taste on rising in the morning. Dry pharynx and larynx.*

Abdomen » » Disposition to noisy diarrhœa.

Modalities » » *Worse, in damp, rainy weather, especially heavy rains.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Dulc* (damp surroundings and foggy weather). *Calc; Teucr; Calend; Nat sulph.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

LEPIDIUM BONARIENSE

Cress-Brazilian Cress

Affections of breast, heart, lancinating pains.

With heart symptoms, numbness and pain in left arm, sensation of sinking in pit of stomach.

Left side of head, face, chest, hip to knee, all have lancinating pain.

A streak of pain from the temple to the chin, as if the face were cut with a razor. Burning in throat, roaring in ears.

Sensation of a tight girdle around chest, as of a knife piercing the heart. Pain in neck, back, and extremities.

Compare: *Arnica*; *Lachesis*.

LEPTANDRA VIRGINICA

Culver's Root (LEPTANDRA)

A liver remedy, with jaundice and *black, tarry stools*. Bilious states. Enfeebled portal circulation. Malarial conditions.

Head » » Dull frontal pain; vertigo, drowsiness, and depression. Smarting and aching in eyes.

Stomach » » Tongue coated *yellow*. Great distress in stomach and intestines, with desire for stool. Aching in region of liver extending to spine, which feels chilly.

Stool » » Profuse *black, fetid stools*, with pain at umbilicus. Bleeding piles. Typhoid stools turn black and look like tar. Clay colored stools with jaundice. Prolapse of rectum with hæmorrhoids. Rectal hæmorrhage.

Relationship » » Compare: *Podop; Iris; Bry; Merc; Ptel; Myrica*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

LIATRIS SPICATA

Colic Root

(LIATRIS SPICATA - SERRATULA)

A vascular stimulant. Increases functional activity of the skin, mucous membranes.

Of use in dropsy due to liver and spleen diseases, also renal dropsy. Here the suppressed urination is most favorably influenced. *General anasarca* due to heart and kidney disease. *Diarrhœa* with violent urging and pain in lower part of back. Colic. Locally, applied to ulcers and unhealthy wounds.

A prompt diuretic.

Dose » » 1 to 4 drams of tincture of infusion.

LILIUM TIGRINUM

Tiger-lily

Manifests powerful influence over the pelvic organs, and is adapted to many reflex states dependent on some pathological condition of uterus and ovaries. More often indicated in unmarried women. The action of the heart is very marked. Pain in small spots (*Oxalac*). Rheumatic arthritis.

Mind » » Tormented about her salvation. Consolation aggravates. *Profound depression of spirits*. Constant inclination to weep. Anxious; *fears some organic and incurable disease*. Disposed to curse, strike, think obscene things. *Aimless, hurried manner*; must keep busy.

Head » » Hot, dull, heavy. Faint in warm room. Wild feeling in head.

Eyes » » Hyperæsthesia of retina. Pain, extending back into head; lachrymation; and impaired vision. *Myopic astigmia*. Useful in restoring power to the weakened ciliary muscle (*Arg nit*).

Stomach » » Flatulent; nausea, with sensation of lump in stomach. Hungry; longs for meat. Thirsty, drinks often and much, and before severe symptoms.

Abdomen » » Abdomen sore, distended; trembling sensation in abdomen. Pressure downwards and backwards against rectum and anus; worse, standing; better, walking in open air. Bearing down in lower part of abdomen.

Urinary » » Frequent urging. Urine milky, scanty, *hot*.

Stool » » Constant desire to defecate, *from pressure in rectum*, worse standing. Pressure down the anus. Early-morning urgent stool. Dysentery; mucus and blood, with tenesmus, especially in plethoric and nervous women at change of life.

Heart » » Sensation as if heart were grasped in a vise (*Cact*). Feels full to bursting. Pulsations over whole body.

Palpitation; irregular pulse; very rapid. Pain in cardiac region, with feeling of a load on chest. Cold feeling about heart. Suffocating feeling in a crowded and warm room. Angina pectoris with pain in right arm.

Female » » Menses early, scanty, *dark, clotted, offensive; flow only when moving about. Bearing down sensation with urgent desire for stool, as though all organs would escape. Ceases when resting (Sep; Lac c; Bell).* Congestion of uterus, prolapse, and anteversion. Constant desire to support parts externally. Pain in ovaries and down thighs. Acrid, brown leucorrhœa; smarting in labia. Sexual instinct awakened. Bloated feeling in uterine region. Sub-involution. Pruritus pudendi.

Extremities » » Cannot walk on uneven ground. Pain in back and spine, with trembling, but oftener in front of a pressing-down character. Pricking in fingers. Pain in right arm and hip. Legs ache; cannot keep them still. Pain in ankle joint. Burning palms and soles.

Sleep » » Unrefreshing, with disagreeable dreams. Unable to sleep, with wild feeling in head.

Fever » » Great heat and lassitude in afternoon, with throbbing throughout body.

Modalities » » *Worse* consolation, warm room. *Better*, fresh air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cact; Helon; Murex; Sep; Plat; Pallad.*

Antidote: *Helon.*

Dose » » The middle and higher potencies seem to have done best. Its curative action sometimes is slow in developing itself.

LIMULUS CYCLOPS

Horse-foot-King-crab

(LIMULUS - XIPHOSURA)

Limulus was introduced by C. Hering and partially proved by him and Lippe. Hering was surprised to see the blood of the King-crab that he dissected, blue, which on investigation, was found to contain copper as he had surmised and which he thought would prove to be another medicine for Cholera. Further provings are necessary to establish this, though symptoms so far observed make this probable. Hering's fertile mind always lead him to pioneer paths into practical therapeutics.

Bodily and mental exhaustion; drowsiness *after sea bathing*. Gastro-enteric symptoms. Painful fullness of whole right side of body.

Head » » Mental depression. Difficult to remember names, confused with heat of face, rush of blood to face, worse when meditating. Pain behind left eye-ball.

Nose » » Fluent coryza. Sneezing worse drinking water. Constant nasal dropping. Pressure above nose and behind eyes.

Abdomen » » Colic with heat. Cramp-like pain with watery stools. Abdomen hot and constricted. Piles, constriction of anus.

Respiratory » » Husky voice. Dyspnoea after drinking water. Oppression of chest.

Extremities » » Crural neuralgia. Soles of feet ache, feel numb. Pain in right hip-joint. Heels sore.

Skin » » *Itching spots and vesicles on face and hands*. Burning in palms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Asterias; Homarus; Cuprum*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

LINARIA VULGARIS

Toad-flax-Snap Dragon

(LINARIA)

Acts prominently within the domain of the pneumogastrics. Eructations, nausea, salivation, pressure on stomach. Jaundice, splenic and hepatic hypertrophy. Enteric symptoms and *great drowsiness* very marked. Cardiac *fainting*. Enuresis. Rectal symptoms. Tongue rough, dry; throat constricted. Coldness. Confusion in head. Irresistible sleepiness. Symptoms worse walking in open air.

Dose » » Third potency.

LINUM USITATISSIMUM

Common Flax

The application of Linseed poultice has produced in sensitive subjects severe respiratory disturbances, as asthma, hives, etc. Its action in such cases is marked by *intense irritation*. It has been found to contain small quantity of Hydrocyanic acid, which may account for this intensity. The decoction is of service in inflammation of the urinary passages, cystitis, strangury, etc. Also in diseases of the intestinal tract. It has a place in the treatment of asthma, hay-fever and urticaria. Trismus and paralysis of the tongue.

Relationship » » Compare: *Linum Catharticum*-Purging flax --(Similar respiratory symptoms, but also colic and diarrhoea).

Dose » » Lower potencies.

LITHIUM CARBONICUM

Carbonate of Lithium

Chronic *rheumatism connected with heart lesions* and asthenopia offer a field for this remedy. Rheumatic nodes. Uric acid diathesis Whole body is *sore*. Gout and tophi.

Head » » Tension, as if bound; better, sitting and going out. Externally sensitive. *Headache ceases while eating*. Trembling and throbbing. Pain in heart; extends to head. Dizzy states with ringing in ears. Both cheeks covered with dry, bran-like scales.

Eyes » » Half vision; invisible right half. Photophobia. Pain over eyes. Dry lids. Eyes pain after reading.

Stomach » » Acidity, nausea, *gnawing, relieved by eating (Anacard)*. Cannot endure slightest pressure of clothes (*Laches*).

Urine » » Tenesmus. Turbid urine, with mucus and red deposit. Pain in region of right kidney. Free and colorless. While urinating, pressure in heart. Cystitis, subacute and chronic.

Respiratory » » Constriction of chest. Violent cough when lying down. Air feels cold when inspired. Pain in mammary glands, *which extend into the arms and fingers*.

Heart » » Rheumatic soreness in cardiac region. Sudden shock in heart. Throbbing, dull stitch in cardiac region. Pains in heart before menses, and associated with pains in bladder, and before urinating; better, after. Trembling and fluttering in heart, extending to back.

Urinary » » Soreness of bladder; pain in right kidney and ureter. Turbid urine with mucus, scanty and dark, acid; sandy deposit.

Extremities » » Paralytic stiffness all over. Itching about joints. Rheumatic pains throughout shoulder-joint, arm, and fingers and small joints generally. Pain in hollow of foot, extending to knee. Swelling and tenderness of finger

and toe joints; better, hot water. Nodular swellings in joints. Ankles pain when walking.

Skin » » Scabby, tettery eruption on hands, head, and cheeks, preceded by red, raw skin. Dull stitch, ending in itching. *Barber's itch* (use high). Rough rash all over body, much loose epithelium, tough, dry, itchy skin.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in morning, right side. *Better*, rising and moving about.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lyc*; *Ammon phos*; *Benz ac*; *Calc*; *Lithium chlor* (symptoms of cinchonism, viz.: *Dizzy* head, full, *blurring of vision* Ringing in ears; marked tremors; *general weakness*; marked muscular and general prostration; no gastro-intestinal effects. Nose sore, heartburn, pain in teeth). *Lithium lacticum* (rheumatism of shoulder, and small joints relieved by moving about; worse, resting). *Lithium benzoicum* (deep-seated pains in loins; in small of back; uneasiness in bladder. Cystic irritation. Gallstones. Frequent desire. Diminishing uric acid deposit). *Lithium bromatum* (cerebral congestion, threatened apoplexy, insomnia and epilepsy).

Dose » » First to third trituration.

LOBELIA INFLATA

Indian Tobacco

Is a vaso-motor stimulant; increases the activity of all vegetative processes; spends its force mainly upon the pneumogastric nerve, producing a depressed relaxed condition with oppression of the chest and epigastrium, impeded respiration, nausea and vomiting.

Languor, relaxation of muscles, *nausea, vomiting and dyspepsia* are the general indications that point to the use of this remedy, in asthma and gastric affections. Best adapted to light complexioned fleshy people. Bad effects of drunkenness. *Suppressed discharges (Sulph).*

Diphtheria. *Catarrhal jaundice (Chionanth).*

Head » » Vertigo, and fear of death. Gastric headache, with nausea, vomiting, and great prostration; worse, afternoon until midnight; tobacco. Dull, heavy pain.

Face » » Bathed in cold sweat. Sudden pallor.

Ears » » *Deafness due to suppressed discharges* or eczema. Shooting pain from throat.

Mouth » » Profuse flow of saliva; acrid burning taste; *mercurial taste*; tenacious mucus, tongue coated white.

Stomach » » Acidity, flatulence, shortness of breath after eating. Heartburn with profuse flow of saliva.

Extreme nausea and vomiting. Morning sickness.

Faintness and weakness at epigastrium. Profuse salivation, with good appetite. Profuse sweat and prostration. Cannot bear smell or taste of tobacco. Acrid, burning taste; acidity, with contractive feeling in pit of stomach. Flatulence, shortness of breath after eating. Heartburn.

Respiratory » » *Dyspnoea from constriction of chest*; worse, any exertion. Sensation of pressure or weight in chest; *better by rapid walking.* Feels as if heart would stop. Asthma; attacks, with weakness, felt in pit of stomach and preceded by *prickling* all over. Cramp,

ringing cough, short breath, catching at throat. Senile emphysema.

Back » » Pain in sacrum; cannot bear slightest touch. Sits leaning forward.

Urinary » » Deep red color and copious red sediment.

Skin » » Prickling, itching with intense nausea.

Modalities » » *Worse*, tobacco, afternoon, slightest motion, cold, especially cold washing. *Better*, by rapid walking; (chest pain), toward evening, and from warmth.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Ipec.*

Compare: *Tabac*; *Ars*; *Tart e*; *Verat*; *Rosa*.

Lobelia syphilitica or *cerulea* (gives a perfect picture of sneezing influenza, involving the posterior nares, palate, and fauces. Very depressed. Pain in forehead over eyes; pain and gas in bowels, followed by copious watery stools with tenesmus and soreness of anus. Pain in knees.

Prickling in soles. *Great oppression in lower part of chest*, as if air could not reach there. *Pain in chest under short ribs of left side*. Dry, hacking cough. Breathing difficult.

Dull, aching pain over root of nose. Eustachian catarrh.

Pain in posterior part of spleen). *Lobelia erinus* (*malignant growths*, extremely rapid development; colloid cancer of the omentum; cork-screw-like pains in abdomen; great dryness of skin, nasal and buccal mucous membranes; distaste for brandy; dry, eczematous patches covering points of first fingers. Malignant disease of the face.

Epithelioma).

Dose » » Tincture, to thirtieth potency. Locally the tincture is antidotal to Poison-oak. Often the *Acetum Lobelia* acts better than any other preparation. *Lobelia* hypodermically acts clinically almost precisely as the antitoxin of diphtheria does upon the infection and renders the system stronger to resist future infections (F. Ellingwood).

LOBELIA PURPURASCENS

Purple Lobelia

Profound prostration of all the vital forces and of the nervous system; *respiratory paralysis*. *Nervous prostration of influenza*. Coma. Tongue white and paralyzed.

Head » » Confused and depressed. Headache with nausea, vertigo; especially between eyebrows. Cannot keep eyes open; spasmodic closure of lids.

Chest » » Superficial respiration; heart and lungs feel paralyzed; respiration slow. Heart beats sound to him like boom of a drum.

Eyes » » Impossible to keep open. Drowsy.

Relationship » » Compare: *Baptisa*; *Lobelia cardinalis* (debility, especially of lower extremities; oppressed breathing, pleurisy, *sticking* pain in chest on taking a long breath. Pain in *left* lung, intermitting pricking during the day).

Dose » » Third potency.

LOLEUM TEMULENTUM

Darnel

(LOLIUM TUMULENTUM)

Has been made use of in cephalalgia, sciatica, paralysis. Prostration and restlessness.

Head » » Anxious and depressed, confused. Vertigo; must close eyes. Head heavy. Noises in ears.

Stomach » » Nausea, vomiting. Pain in pit of stomach and abdomen. Severe purging.

Extremities » » Gait unsteady. *Trembling of all limbs.* Loss of power in extremities. *Violent pain in calves, as if bound with cords.* Cold extremities. Spasmodic motions of arms and legs. Cannot write; cannot hold a glass of water. Trembling of hands in paralysis.

Relationship » » Compare: *Secale; Lathyr; Astrag.*

Dose » » Sixth potency.

LONICERA XYLOSTEUM

Fly-woodbine

Convulsive symptoms. Uræmic convulsions. Albuminuria. Syphilis.

Head » » Congestion of head and chest; coma.

Contraction of one pupil and dilatation of the other. Sopor, eyes half open red face.

Extremities » » Jerking of limbs. Trembling of whole body. Violent convulsions. Limbs and head fall over as if paralyzed. Extremities cold. Cold perspiration.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lonicera periclymenum*-Honeysuckle --(irritability of temper, with violent outburst (*Crocus*)).

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

LUPULUS HUMULUS

Hops

Is a good remedy in unstrung conditions of the nervous system attended with nausea, dizziness, headache following a night's debauch. *Infantile jaundice*, Urethral burning. Drawing and twitching in almost every muscle. Nervous tremors; wakefulness and delirium of drunkards. *Giddiness* and *stupefaction*. *Slow* pulse. Perspiration profuse, clammy, greasy.

Head » » Morbid vigilance. Highly excited. Dull, heavy headache with dizziness. Drawing and twitching in every muscle.

Sleep » » *Drowsy* during the day. Sopor.

Male » » Painful erections. Emissions, *depending on sexual weakness and after organism*. Spermatorrhœa.

Skin » » Scarlatina-like eruption on face. Feels like insects crawling under skin; feels chapped, skin peels.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Coffea*; *Vinegar*.

Compare: *Nux*; *Urtica*; *Cannab*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. *Lupulin* 1X trit (Best in seminal emissions. Locally in painful cancers).

LYCOPODIUM CLAVATUM

Club Moss

(LYCOPODIUM)

This drug is inert until the spores are crushed. Its wonderful medicinal properties are only disclosed by trituration and succussion.

In nearly all cases where Lycopodium is the remedy, some evidence of urinary or digestive disturbance will be found. Corresponds to Grauvogel's carbo-nitrogenoid constitution, the non-eliminative lithæmic. Lycopodium is adapted more especially to ailments gradually developing, functional power weakening, with failures of the digestive powers, where the function of the liver is seriously disturbed. *Atony. Malnutrition.* Mild temperaments of lymphatic constitution, with catarrhal tendencies; older persons, where the skin shows yellowish spots, earthy complexion, uric acid diathesis, etc; also precocious, weakly children. Symptoms characteristically run from right to left, acts especially on *right* side of body, and are worse from about 4 to 8 pm. In kidney affections, *red sand in urine*, backache, in renal region; worse before urination. Intolerant of cold drinks; *craves everything warm*. Best adapted to persons intellectually keen, but of weak, muscular power. Deep-seated, progressive, chronic diseases. Carcinoma. *Emaciation.* Debility in morning. Marked regulating influence upon the glandular (sebaceous) secretions. *Pre-senility.* Ascites, in liver disease. Lycop patient is thin, withered, full of gas and dry. Lacks vital heat; has poor circulation, cold extremities. Pains come and go suddenly. Sensitive to noise and odors.

Mind » » *Melancholy; afraid to be alone.* Little things annoy, Extremely sensitive. Averse to undertaking new things. Head strong and haughty when sick. Loss of self-confidence. Hurried when eating. Constant fear of

breaking down under stress. *Apprehensive*. Weak memory, confused thoughts; *spells or writes wrong words* and syllables. Failing brain-power (*Anac; Phos; Baryt*). Cannot bear to see anything new. Cannot read what he writes. Sadness in morning on awaking.

Head » » Shakes head without apparent cause. Twists face and mouth. Pressing headache on vertex; worse from 4 to 8 pm, and from lying down or stooping, if not eating regularly (*Cact*). Throbbing headache after every paroxysm of coughing. Headaches over eyes in severe colds; *better, uncovering* (*Sulph*). Vertigo in morning on rising. Pain in temples, as if they were screwed toward each other. Tearing pain in occiput; better, fresh air. Great falling out of hair. Eczema; moist oozing behind ears. Deep furrows on forehead. Premature baldness and gray hair.

Eyes » » Styes on lids near internal canthus. Day-blindness (*Bothrops*). Night-blindness more characteristic. Sees only one-half of an object. Ulceration and redness of lids. Eyes half open during sleep.

Ears » » Thick, yellow, offensive discharge. Eczema about and behind ears. Otorrhœa and deafness with or without tinnitus; after scarlatina. *Humming and roaring with hardness of hearing*; every noise causes peculiar echo in ear.

Nose » » Sense of smell very acute. Feeling of dryness posteriorly. Scanty excoriating, discharge anteriorly. Ulcerated nostrils. Crusts and elastic plugs (*Kal b; Teuc*). Fluent coryza. *Nose stopped up*. Snuffles; child starts from sleep rubbing nose. *Fan-like motion of alae nasi* (*Kali brom; Phos*).

Face » » Grayish-yellow color of face, with blue circles around eyes. Withered, shriveled, and emaciated; copper-colored eruption. *Dropping of lower jaw*, in typhoid fever (*Lach; Opium*). Itching; scaly herpes in face and corner of mouth.

Mouth » » Teeth excessively painful to touch. Toothache, with swelling of cheeks; relieved by warm application. Dryness of mouth and tongue, without thirst. Tongue dry, black, cracked, swollen; oscillates to and fro. Mouth waters. *Blisters on tongue*. Bad odor from mouth.

Throat » » Dryness of throat, without thirst. Food and drink regurgitates through nose. Inflammation of throat, with stitches on swallowing; *better, warm drinks*. Swelling and suppuration of tonsils. Ulceration of tonsils, *beginning on right side*. Diphtheria; *deposits spread from right to left; worse, cold drinks*. Ulceration of vocal bands. Tubercular laryngitis, especially when ulceration commences.

Stomach » » Dyspepsia due to farinaceous and fermentable food, cabbage, beans, etc. Excessive hunger. Aversion to bread, etc. Desire for sweet things. *Food tastes sour*. Sour eructations. Great weakness of digestion. Bulimia, with much bloating. After eating, pressure in stomach, with bitter taste in mouth. *Eating ever so little creates fullness*. Cannot eat oysters. Rolling of flatulence (*Chin; Carb*). Wakes at night feeling hungry. Hiccough. *Incomplete burning eructations rise only to pharynx there burn for hours*. Likes to take food and drink hot. Sinking sensation; worse night.

Abdomen » » Immediately after a light meal, abdomen is *bloated, full*. Constant sense of fermentation in abdomen, like yeast working; upper left side. Hernia, right side. Liver sensitive. Brown spots on abdomen. Dropsy, due to hepatic disease. Hepatitis, atrophic from of nutmeg liver. Pain shooting across lower abdomen from right to left.

Stool » » Diarrhœa. Inactive intestinal canal. Ineffectual urging. Stool *hard, difficult, small, incomplete*. *Hæmorrhoids; very painful to touch, aching (Mur ac)*.

Urine » » Pain in back before urinating; ceases after flow; *slow in coming*, must strain. Retention. *Polyuria during the night. Heavy red sediment*. Child cries before urinating (*Bor*).

Male » » No erectile power; *impotence*. Premature emission (*Calad; Sel; Agn*). Enlarge prostate. Condylomata.

Female » » Menses too late; last too long, too profuse. Vagina dry. Coition painful. Right ovarian pain. Varicose veins of pudenda. Leucorrhœa, acrid, with burning in vagina. Discharge of blood from genitals during stool.

Respiratory » » Tickling cough. Dyspnœa. Tensive, constrictive, burning pain in chest. Cough worse going down hill. Cough deep, hollow. Expectorations gray, thick, bloody, purulent, *salty* (*Ars; Phos; Puls*). Night cough, tickling as from Sulphur fumes. Catarrh of the chest in infants, seems full of mucus rattling. Neglected pneumonia, with great dyspnœa, flaying of alæ nasæ and presence of mucous rales.

Heart » » *Aneurism* (*Baryta carb*). Aortic disease. Palpitation at night. Cannot lie on left side.

Back » » *Burning* between scapulæ as of hot coals. Pain in small of back.

Extremities » » Numbness, also drawing and tearing in limbs, especially while at rest or at night. Heaviness of arms. Tearing in shoulder and elbow joints. One foot hot, the other cold. Chronic gout, with chalky deposits in joints. Profuse sweat of the feet. Pain in heel on treading as from a pebble. Painful callosities on soles; toes and fingers contracted. *Sciatica, worse right side. Cannot lie on painful side.* Hands and feet numb. Right foot hot, left cold. Cramps in calves and toes at night in bed. Limbs go to sleep. Twitching and jerking.

Fever » » Chill between 3 and 4 pm, followed by sweat. Icy coldness. Feels as if lying on ice. One chill is followed by another (*Calc; Sil; Hep*).

Sleep » » Drowsy during day. Starting in sleep. Dreams of accidents.

Skin » » Ulcerates. Abscesses beneath skin; worse warm applications. Hives; worse, warmth. Violent itching; fissured eruptions. *Acne*. Chronic eczema associated with urinary, gastric and hepatic disorders; bleeds easily. Skin becomes thick and indurated. Varicose veins, nævi, erectile tumors. Brown spots, freckles worse on left side of face and nose. *Dry*, shrunken, especially palms; hair becomes prematurely gray. Dropsies. Offensive secretions; *viscid and offensive perspiration*, especially of feet and axilla. Psoriasis.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side, from right to left, from above downward, 4 to 8 pm; from heat or warm room, hot air, bed. Warm applications, except throat and stomach which are better from warm drinks. *Better*, by

motion, after midnight, from warm food and drink, on getting cold, from being uncovered.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Lycop* acts with special benefit *after Calcar* and *Sulphur. Iod*; *Graphites*, *Lach*; *Chelidon*.

Antidotes: *Camph*; *Puls*; *Caust*.

Compare: Carbo-Nitrogenoid Constitution: *Sulphur*; *Rhus*; *Urtica*; *Mercur*; *Hepar. Alumina* (*Lycop* is the only vegetable that takes up aluminum. T. F. Allen) *Ant c*; *Nat m*; *Ery*; *Nux*; *Bothrops* (day-blindness; can scarcely see after sunrise; pain in right great toe). *Plumbago littoralis*-A Brazilian plant--(Costive with red urine, pain in kidneys and joints and body generally; milky saliva, ulcerated mouth). *Hydrast* follows *Lycop* in indigestion.

Dose » » Both the lower and the highest potencies are credited with excellent result. For purposes of aiding elimination the second and third attenuation of the *Tincture*, a few drops, 3 times a day, have proved efficacious, otherwise the 6th to 200th potency, and higher, in not too frequent doses.

LYCOPERSICUM ESCULENTUM

Tomato

(SOLANUM LYCOPERSICUM)

Marked symptoms of rheumatism and influenza. Severe aching pains all over body. *Pains left after influenza*. Head always shows signs of acute congestion. Hay-fever, with marked aggravation from breathing the least dust. Frequent urination and profuse watery diarrhoea.

Head » » Bursting pain, beginning in occiput and spreading all over. Whole head and scalp feels sore, bruised, after pain has ceased.

Eyes » » Dull, heavy; pupils contracted; eyeballs feel contracted; aching in and around eyes. Eyes suffused.

Nose » » Profuse, watery coryza; drops down throat. Itching in anterior chamber; worse, breathing any dust; better, indoors.

Heart » » Decided decrease in pulse rate with anxiety and apprehensiveness.

Respiratory » » Voice husky. Pain in chest, extending to head. Hoarseness; constant desire to clear throat. Expulsive cough, deep and harsh. Chest oppressed; dry, hacking cough coming on at night and keeping one awake.

Urine » » Constant dribbling *in open air*. Must rise at night to urinate.

Extremities » » Aching through back. Dull pain in lumbar region. *Sharp pain in right deltoid and pectoralis muscles*. Pain deep in middle of right arm. Rheumatic pain in right elbow and wrist, and hands of both sides. Intense aching in lower limbs. Right crural neuralgia. Tingling along right ulnar nerve.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side, open air, continued motion, jars, noises. *Better*, warm room, tobacco.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bellad* (follows well); *Eup perf*; *Rhus*; *Sanguin*; *Caps*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

LYCOPUS VIRGINICUS

Bugle-weed

Lower the blood pressure, reduces the rate of the heart and increases the length of systole to a great degree.

Passive hæmorrhages (*Adrenaline* 6x).

A heart remedy, and of use in exophthalmic goitre and hæmorrhoidal bleeding. Indicated in diseases with tumultuous action of the heart and more or less pain.

Hæmoptysis due to valvular heart disease. Beneficial in toxic goitre used in the pre-operative stage dose, 5 drops of tincture (Beebe).

Head » » Frontal headache; worse, frontal eminences; often succeeded by labored heart. Nosebleed.

Eyes » » Protrusion, pressing, outward, with tumultuous action of heart. Supraorbital pain, with aching in testicles.

Mouth » » Toothache in lower molars.

Heart » » Rapid heart action of smokers. Præcordial pain; constriction, tenderness, pulse, weak, irregular, intermittent, tremulous, rapid. Cyanosis. Heart's action tumultuous and forcible. Palpitation from nervous irritation, with oppression around heart. Rheumatoid, flying pains, associated with heart disease. Cardiac asthma (*Sumbul*).

Respiratory » » Wheezing. Cough, with *hæmoptysis*, bleeding small but frequent.

Urine » » Profuse flow of limpid, watery urine, especially when the heart is most irritable; also scanty urine. Bladder feels distended when empty. Diabetes. *Pain in testicles*.

Rectum » » Bleeding from rectum. Hæmorrhoids.

Sleep » » Wakefulness and morbid vigilance with inordinately active, but weak circulation.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ephedra*-Teamsters Tea--(in exophthalmic goitre; eyes feel pushed out with *tumultuous* action of heart); *Fucus*; *Sparteine*; *Cratægus*. *Adrenaline* 6x.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

LYSSINUM

Lyssin-Saliva of Rabid Dog (HYDROPHOBINUM)

Affects principally the nervous system; aching in bones. Complaints from abnormal sexual desire. Convulsions brought on by dazzling light or sight of running water.

Head » » Lyssophobia; fear of becoming mad. Emotion and bad news aggravate; also, thinking of fluids.

Hypersensitiveness of all senses. Chronic headache.

Boring pain in forehead.

Mouth » » Constant spitting; saliva tough, viscid. Sore throat; constant desire to swallow, which is difficult; gagging when swallowing water. Froths at mouth.

Male » » Lascivious; priapism, with frequent emissions. No emission during coition. Atrophy of testicles.

Complaints from abnormal sexual desire.

Female » » Uterine sensitiveness; conscious of womb (*Helon*). Feels prolapsed. Vagina sensitive, rendering coition painful (*Berberis*). Uterine displacements.

Respiratory » » Voice altered in tone. Breathing held for a time. Spasmodic contraction of respiratory muscles.

Stool » » Desire for stool on hearing or seeing running water. Profuse, watery stools, with pain in bowels; worse, evening. Constant desire to urinate on seeing running water.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sight or sound of running water or pouring water, or even thinking of fluids; dazzling or reflected light; heat of sun; stooping.

Relationship » » Compare: *Xanthium spinosum*-Cockle-(said to be specific for hydrophobia and is recommended for chronic cystitis in women). *Canth*; *Bell*; *Stram*; *Lach*; *Nat mur*.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency.

MAGNESIUM CARBONICUM

Carbonate of Magnesia

(MAGNESIA CARBONICA)

Gastro-intestinal catarrh, with marked acidity. Often used with advantage for complaints arising in people who have been taking this drug to sweeten the stomach. Is frequently indicated in children; whole body smells sour, and disposed to boils. Broken-down, "worn-out" women, with uterine and climacteric disorders. With numbness and distension in various parts and nerve prostration.

Sensitive to the least start, noise, touch, etc. Affection of the antrum of Highmore. Effects of shock, blows, mental distress. Sense of numbness; nerve prostration; tendency to constipation after nervous strain; *sensitive to least touch*, it causes starting, or cold winds or weather or from excess of care and worry with constipation and heaviness. Intense neuralgic pains.

Head » » Sticking pain in the side of the head on which he lies, as if the hair was pulled; worse, mental exertion. Itching of scalp worse in damp weather. Pain above margin of right orbit. Blank motives before eyes.

Ears » » Diminished hearing. Deafness; comes suddenly and varies. Numbness of outer ear. Feeling of distention of middle ear. Subdued tinnitus.

Face » » Tearing pain in one side; worse; quiet; must move about. Toothache, especially during pregnancy;

worse at night; worse, cold and quiet. Teeth feel too long. Ailments from cutting wisdom teeth (*Cheiranthus*). Pain in malar bone, worse during rest, night. Swelling of malar bone with pulsating pain, worse exposure to cold wind.

Mouth » » Dry at night. Sour taste. Vesicular eruption; bloody saliva. Sticking pain in throat; hawking up fetid, pea-colored particles.

Stomach » » Desire for fruit, acids, and vegetables. Eructations *sour, and vomiting of bitter water*. Craving for meat.

Abdomen » » Rumbling, gurgling. Dragging towards pelvis. *Very heavy*; contractive, pinching, pain in right iliac region.

Stool » » Preceded by griping, colicky pain. *Green, watery, frothy, like a frog-pond's scum*. Bloody mucous stools. *Milk passes undigested in nursing children*. *Sour*, with tenesmus (*Rheum*). Constipation after mental shock or severe nervous strain.

Female » » *Sore throat before menses appear*. Before menses, coryza and nasal stoppage. Menses *too late and scanty*, thick, dark, like pitch; mucous leucorrhœa. Menses flow only in sleep; more profuse at night (*Amm m*), or when lying down; cease when walking.

Respiratory » » Ticking cough, with *salty*, bloody expectoration. Constrictive pains in chest, with dyspnœa. Soreness in chest during motion.

Extremities » » Tearing in shoulders as if dislocated. Right shoulder painful, cannot raise it (*Sang*). Whole body feels tired and painful, especially legs and feet. Swelling in bend of knee.

Skin » » Earthy, sallow and parchment-like; emaciation. Itching vesicles on hands and fingers. Nodosities under skin. Sore; sensitive to cold.

Fever » » Chilly in evening. Fever at night. Sour, greasy perspiration.

Sleep » » Unrefreshing; more tired on rising than on retiring.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warmth of bed; change of temperature; cold wind or weather; every *three weeks*; rest. *Better*, warm air; walking in open air.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ars; Merc.*

Complementary: *Cham.*

Compare: *Rheum; Kreos; Aloes; Cheiranthus*-Wall flower
--(deafness, otorrhœa, nose stopped up at night *from
irritation of cutting wisdom-teeth*).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

MAGNESIUM MURIATICUM

Muriate of Magnesia

(MAGNESIA MURIATICA)

A liver remedy with pronounced characteristic constipation. Chronic liver affections with tenderness and pain, extending to spine and epigastrium, worse after food. Especially adapted to diseases of women, with a long history of indigestion and uterine disease; children who cannot digest milk. Evil effects of sea bathing.

Head » » Sensitive to noise; bursting headache; worse, motion, open air; better, pressure, and wrapping up warmly (*Sil; Stront*). Much sweating of head (*Calc, Sil*). Facial neuralgia pains, dull, aching, worse damp weather, slightest draft, better pressure heat.

Nose » » Nostrils ulcerated, Coryza. Nose stopped and fluent. *Loss of smell and taste*, following catarrh. Cannot lie down. Must breathe through mouth.

Mouth » » Blisters on lips. Gums swollen, bleed easily. Tongue feels burnt and scalded. Throat dry, with hoarseness.

Stomach » » Appetite poor, had taste in mouth. Eructations like rotten eggs. Continued rising of while froth into mouth *Cannot digest milk*. Urine can be passed only by pressing abdominal muscles.

Abdomen » » Pressing pain in liver; worse lying on right side. *Liver enlarged with bloating of abdomen*; yellow tongue. Congenital scrotal hernia. Must use abdominal muscles to enable him to urinate.

Urine » » Urine difficult to void. Bladder can only be emptied by straining and pressure.

Bowels » » Constipation of infants during dentition; only passing small quantity; *stools knotty*, like sheep's dung, *crumbling at verge of anus*. Painful smarting hæmorrhoids.

Female » » Menses black, clotted. Pain in back and thighs. Metrorrhagia; worse at night. Great excitement at every period. Leucorrhœa with every stool and after exercise. Tinea ciliaris, eruptions in face and forehead worse before menses.

Heart » » Palpitation and cardiac pain *while sitting; better by moving about (Gels)*. Functional cardiac affections *with liver enlargement*.

Respiration » » Spasmodic dry cough; worse forepart of night, with burning and sore chest.

Extremities » » Pain in back and hips; in arms and legs. Arms "Go to sleep" when waking in morning.

Sleep » » Sleep during day; restless at night on account of heat and shock: anxious dreams.

Modalities » » *Worse*, immediately after eating, lying on right side: *from sea bathing*. *Better*, from pressure, motion: open air, except headache.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph; Cham*.

Compare: *Nat m; Puls; Sep; Amm m; Nasturtium equaticum* -Water-cress--(useful in scorbutic affections and constipation, related to strictures of urinary apparatus; supposed to be aphrodisiacal in its action. Is also antidotal to *tobacco* narcosis and sedative in neurotic affections, neurasthenia, hysteria. Cirrhosis of liver and dropsy).

Dose » » 5 drops of tincture. Third to 200th potency.

MAGNESIUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Magnesia

(MAGNESIA PHOSPHORICA)

The great anti-spasmodic remedy. Cramping of muscles with radiating pains. Neuralgic pains *relieved by warmth*. Especially suited to tired, languid, exhausted subjects. Indisposition for mental exertion. Goitre.

Mind » » Laments all the time about the pain. Inability to think clearly. Sleepless on account of indigestion.

Head » » Vertigo on moving, falls forward on closing eyes, better walking in open air. Aches after mental labor, with chilliness; always better warmth (*Sil*). Sensation as if contents were liquid, as if parts of brain were changing places, as of a cap on head.

Eyes » » Supraorbital pains; worse, right side; relieved by warmth applied externally. Increased lachrymation. Twitching of lids. Nystagmus strabismus, ptosis. Eyes hot, tired, vision blurred, colored lights before eyes.

Ears » » *Severe neuralgic pain*; worse behind right ear; worse, by going into cold air, and *washing face and neck with cold water*.

Mouth » » *Toothache; better by heat and hot liquids*. Ulceration of teeth, with swelling of glands of face, throat and neck *and swelling of tongue. Complaints of teething children*. Spasms without febrile symptoms.

Throat » » Soreness and stiffness, especially right side; parts seem puffy, *with chilliness*, and aching all over.

Stomach » » Hiccough, with retching day and night. Thirst for very cold drinks.

Abdomen » » *Enteralgia*, relieved by pressure. *Flatulent colic, forcing patient to bend double; relieved by rubbing, warmth, pressure; accompanied with belching of gas, which gives no relief. Bloated, full sensation in abdomen; must loosen clothing, walk about and constantly pass*

flatus. Constipation in rheumatic subjects due to flatulence and indigestion.

Female » » *Menstrual colic. Membranous dysmenorrhœa*. Menses too early, dark, stringy. Swelling of external parts. Ovarian neuralgia. Vaginismus.

Respiratory » » Asthmatic oppression of chest. Dry, tickling cough. *Spasmodic cough*, with difficulty in lying down. *Whooping-cough* (*Corall*). Voice hoarse, larynx sore and raw. Intercostal neuralgia.

Heart » » *Angina pectoris*. Nervous spasmodic palpitation. Constricting pains around heart.

Fever » » *Chilliness* after dinner, in evening. *Chills run up and down the back, with shivering*, followed by a suffocating sensation.

Extremities » » Involuntary shaking of hands. Paralysis agitans. Cramps in calves. Sciatica; feet very tender. Darting pains. Twitchings. *Chorea*. Writers' and players' cramp. Tetanic spasms. Weakness in arms and hands, finger-tips stiff and numb. General muscular weakness.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side, *cold*, touch, night. *Better*, warmth, bending double, pressure, friction.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali phos; Colocy; Silica; Zinc; Diosc.*

Antidotes: *Bell; Gels; Lach.*

Dose » » First to twelfth potency. Sometimes the highest potencies are preferable. Acts especially well, given in hot water.

MAGNESIUM SULPHURICUM

Epsom Salt

(MAGNESIA SULPHURICA)

The skin, *urinary*, and female symptoms are most marked. The purgative action of Sulphate of Magnesia is not a quality of the drug, but a quality of its physical state, which renders its absorption impossible. The properties inherent in the substance itself can only be discovered by attenuation (Percy Wilde).

Head » » Apprehensive; vertigo; head heavy during menses. Eyes burn, noises in ears.

Stomach » » Frequent eructations, tasting like bad eggs. Rising of water in mouth.

Urinary » » Stitches and burning in the orifice of the urethra after urinating. Stream intermits and dribbles. The urine passed in the morning copious, bright yellow, soon becomes turbid, and deposits a copious red sediment. The urine is greenish as passed; is of a clear color, and in a large quantity. Diabetes (*Phos ac; Lact ac; Ars brom*).

Female » » Thick leucorrhœa, as profuse as the menses, with weary pain in the small of the back and thighs, on moving about. Some blood from the vagina between the menses. Menstruation returned after fourteen days; the discharge was thick, black, and profuse. Menses too early, intermit.

Neck and Back » » Bruised and ulcerative pain between the shoulders, with a feeling as of a lump as large as the first, on which account she could not lie upon her back or side; relieved by rubbing. Violent pain in the small of the back, as if bruised, and as before menstruation.

Extremities » » The left arm and foot fall asleep in bed, in the morning after waking.

Skin » » Small pimples over the whole body, that itch violently. Suppressed itch (*Sulph*). Crawling in the tips of the fingers of the left hand; better on rubbing. *Warts*.

Erysipelas (applied locally as a saturated solution). Dropsy (physiological doses).

Fever » » Chill from 9 to 10 am. Shuddering in back; heat in one part and chill in another.

Relationship » » It is claimed that the addition of a small amount of *Magnes. Sulph* to the usual hypodermic of Morphine increases the value of the hypodermic from 50 to 100 %.

Physiologic Dosage » » *Magnes. Sulph* is of diagnostic and therapeutic value in Gallstone colic. From 2 to 4 teaspoonfuls in glass hot water taken at onset of a colicky attack may abort or stop the colic.

Epsom salt is one of the most active saline cathartics, operating with little pain or nausea, especially if pure. It has but little if any effect on intestinal peristalsis, its action causing a rush of fluid into the intestine, which by producing a distention of the bowel produces evacuation. It causes little or no irritation in the intestine. In common with the other salines, it is the classical evacuant to be employed in connection with mercurials and anthelmintics and in cases of poisoning. Epsom salt usually acts within from one to two hours, more quickly if taken in hot water and in the morning before breakfast. The ordinary dose as a mild laxative is a heaping teaspoonful; as a cathartic, two to four teaspoonfuls. The taste may be improved, if necessary, by the addition of a little lemon juice and sugar.

Besides its chief use as a saline cathartic, magnesium sulphate is used to a considerable extent externally in saturated solution as an antiphlogistic and antipruritic in erysipelas, ivy poisoning, cellulitis and other local inflammations. Use on compresses saturated with solution.

Dose » » The pure salt to the third potency. Locally 1:4 in water in septic conditions, erysipelas, orchitis, boils, etc.

MAGNOLIA GRANDIFLORA

Magnolia

Rheumatism and cardiac lesions are prominent features in the symptomatology of this drug. *Stiffness* and soreness. Alternating pains between spleen and heart. Patient tired and stiff. Soreness when quiet. Erratic shifting of pains.

Heart » » Oppression of chest with inability to expand the lungs. Feeling of a large bolus of food which distressed the stomach. Suffocated feeling when walking fast or lying on left side. Dyspnoea. Crampy pain in heart. Angina pectoris. Endocarditis and pericarditis. Tendency to faint. *Sensation as if heart had stopped beating*. Pains around heart accompanied by itching of the feet.

Extremities » » Stiffness and sharp erratic pains; worse in joints. *Feet itch*. Numbness in left arm. Rheumatic pain in clavicles. Shooting in all limbs.

Modalities » » *Worse*, damp air, lying on left side; in morning on first rising. *Better*, dry weather, motion; intermenstrual flow (*Ham; Bovista; Bell; Elaps*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus; Dulcam; Aurum*

Dose » » Third potency.

MALANDRINUM

Grease in Horses

A very effectual protection against smallpox. Ill effects of vaccination (*Thuja; Silica*). Efficacious in clearing of the remnants of cancerous deposits (Copper).

Skin » » Scab on upper lip, with stinging pain when torn off. Aching in forehead. *Dry, scaly; itching; rhagades of hands and feet in cold weather and from washing.* Toes feel scalded and itch terribly. Bone-like protuberances.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency and highest.

MANCINELLA

Hippomane-Manganeel Apple

Skin symptoms most marked. Dermatitis, with excessive vesiculation, oozing of sticky serum and formation of crusts. To be remembered in mental depressed states at puberty and at climacteric, with exalted sexuality (Hering). *Loss of vision*. Pain in the *thumb*.

Mind » » Silent mood, sadness. Wandering thoughts. *Sudden vanishing of thought*. Bashful. *Fear of becoming insane*.

Head » » Vertigo; head feels lights, empty. Scalp itches. Hair falls out after acute sickness.

Nose » » Illusions of smell; of gunpowder, dung, etc. Pressure at root of nose.

Mouth » » Feels peppery. Copious, offensive saliva. Taste of blood. Burning of fauces. Dysphagia from constriction of throat and œsophagus.

Stomach » » Continual choking sensation rising from stomach. Vomiting of ingesta, followed by gripping and copious stools. Burning pains and black vomit.

Extremities » » Icy coldness of hands and feet. Pain in thumb.

Skin » » Intense erythema. *Vesicles*. Fungoid growths. Erysipelas. *Large blisters, as from scalds*. Heavy, brown crusts and scabs. *Pemphigus*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Croton*; *Jatropha*; *Canth*; *Anacard*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

MANGANUM ACETICUM

Manganese Acetate

Manganum causes anæmia with destruction of the red corpuscles. Jaundice, nephritis with albuminuria. Fatty degeneration of liver. Paralysis agitans. *Cellulitis*, subacute stage, promotes suppuration and hastens regeneration.

Symptoms of chronic poisoning, according to Professor von Jaksch, were involuntary laughter and involuntary weeping and walking backwards. Strongly exaggerated reflexes and physical disturbances, evidenced by men making fun of each other's gait. Paraplegia progressive; wasting, feeble and staggering gait.

Inflammation of bones or joints, with nightly digging pains
Asthmatic persons who cannot lie on a feather pillow.

Syphilitic and chlorotic patients with general anæmia and paralytic symptoms often are benefited by this drug.

Gout. Chronic arthritis. For speakers and singers. Great accumulation of mucus. Growing pains and weak ankles. General soreness and aching; every part of the body feels sore when touched; early tuberculosis.

Head » » Anxiety and fear; *better lying down*. Feels large and heavy, with rush of blood; pain from above downward. Field of vision contracted. Stolid mask-like face.

Mouth » » Nodes on palate. Toothache; *worse*, anything cold (*Coff* opposite). Hemming all the time. Low, monotonous voice.

Nose » » Dry, obstructed. Chronic catarrh, with bleeding, dryness; *worse in cold damp weather*.

Ears » » Feel stopped; cracking on blowing nose. *Pain from other parts extends to ears*. Deafness in damp weather. Whistling tinnitus.

Alimentary Canal » » Tongue sore and irritable with ulcers or warts. Flatulence; chronic enlargement of liver.

Respiratory » » *Chronic hoarseness*. Larynx dry, rough, constricted. Tuberculosis of larynx. Cough; worse evening, and *better lying down* and worse in damp weather. Mucus difficult to loosen. Stitches in larynx extending to ear. Heat in chest. Hæmoptysis. *Every cold rouses up a bronchitis (Dulc)*.

Female » » Derangements of menstruation, amenorrhœa; menses too early and scanty, in anæmic subjects. *Flushes of heat at climacteric*.

Extremities » » Muscular twitching. Cramps in calves. Stiffness in muscles of legs. Inflammation of bones and joints with insupportable nightly digging pains. *Every part of body feels sore when touched*. Cannot walk backwards without falling. *Tending to fall forward. Walks stooping forward*. Legs feel numb. Wilson's disease. Paralysis agitans. Peculiar slapping gait, walks on metacarpophalangeal joint; walks backwards. Ankles painful. Bones very sensitive. Shiny red swelling of joints. *Knees pain* and itch. Rheumatism of feet. Intolerable pain in skin of lower limbs. Burning spots about joints. Periosteal inflammation. Suppuration of skin around joints.

Sleep » » Languor and sleepiness. Vivid dreams. Sleepy very early in evening.

Skin » » Suppuration of skin around joints. Red, elevated spots. *Itching*; better, scratching. Deep cracks in bends of elbows, etc. Psoriasis and pityriasis. Burning around ulcers. *Chronic eczema* associated with amenorrhœa, worse at menstrual period or at menopause.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold wet weather, change of weather. *Better*, lying down (cough)

Relationship » » Compare: *Colloidal Manganese* (Boils and other staphylococcal infections); *Mangan mur* (painful ankles, bone-pains); *Mangan oxydat* (pain in tibia, dysmenorrhœa, colic, and diarrhœa. Easily fatigued and heated; sleepy. Stolid, mask-like facies; low monotonous voice "Economical Speech". Muscular twitching, cramps in calves; stiff leg muscles; occasional uncontrollable laughter. Peculiar slapping gait. Similar symptoms to paralysis agitans, progressive lenticular degenerations and pseudo sclerosis. Workers in Mangan binoxide are frequently affected with bulbar paralysis. Use 3x

homeopathically). *Mangan sulph* (liver affections, excess of bile; a powerful intestinal stimulant); *Argent*; *Rhus*; *Sulph*.

Antidotes: *Coff*; *Merc*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

MANGIFERA INDICA

Mango Tree

One of the best general remedies for passive hæmorrhages, uterine, renal, gastric, pulmonary and intestinal. Rhinitis, sneezing, pharyngitis, and other acute throat troubles, suffocative sensation as if throat would close. Relaxation of mucous membrane of alimentary canal. Catarrhal and serous discharges, chronic intestinal irritation. Varicose veins. Drowsiness. Atomic conditions, poor circulation, relaxed muscles.

Skin » » Itching of palms. Skin as if sunburned, swollen. White spots, intense itching. Lobes of ears and lips swollen.

Relationship » » Compare: *Erigeron*; *Epilobium*.

Dose » » Tincture.

MEDORRHINUM

The Gonorrhœal Virus

A powerful and deep-acting medicine, often indicated for chronic ailments due to suppressed gonorrhœa. For women with chronic pelvic disorders. Chronic *rheumatism*. Great disturbance and irritability of nervous system. Pains intolerable; tensive; nerves quiver and tingle. Children dwarfed and stunted. Chronic catarrhal conditions in children. Nose dirty, tonsils enlarged, thick yellow mucus from nostrils; lips thickened from mouth breathing. State of collapse and *trembling all over*. History of sycosis. Often restores a gonorrhœal discharge. Intensity of all sensations. Œdema of limbs; dropsy of serous sacs. Disseminated sclerosis.

Mind » » Weak memory. Loses the thread of conversation. Cannot speak without weeping. *Time passes too slowly* (*Cannab ind*; *Arg n*). Is in a great hurry. Hopeless of recovery. Difficult concentration. Fears going insane (*Mancinella*). Sensibility exalted. Nervous, restless. Fear in the dark and of some one behind her. Melancholy, with suicidal thoughts.

Head » » Burning pain in brain; worse, occiput. Head heavy and drawn backward. Headache from jarring of cars, exhaustion, or hard work. Weight and pressure in vertex. Hair dry, crispy. Itching of scalp; dandruff.

Eyes » » Feels *as if she stared* at everything. Eyeballs ache. Feels as if sticks in eyes. Lids irritated.

Ears » » Partial deafness, pulsation in ears. Quick, darting pains in right ear.

Nose » » Intense itching. Coldness of tip. Posterior nares obstructed. Chronic nasal and pharyngeal catarrhs.

Face » » Pallor, acne, blotches of reddish color. *Small boils* break out during menses.

Mouth » » Tongue coated brown and thick, blistered; canker sores. Blisters on inner surface of lips and cheeks.

Stomach » » Coppery taste and eructations of sulphuretted hydrogen. Ravenous hunger soon after eating. *Very thirsty*. Cravings for liquor, salt, sweets, etc, warm drinks. Pernicious vomiting of pregnancy.

Abdomen » » Violent pain in liver and spleen. Rests more comfortably lying on abdomen.

Stool » » Can pass stool only by leaning very far back. Painful lump sensation on posterior surface of sphincter. Oozing of fetid moisture. *Intense itching of anus*.

Urine » » Painful tenesmus when urinating. *Nocturnal enuresis*. Renal colic (*Berb; Ocim; Pareir*). Urine flows very slowly.

Female » » Intense pruritus. Menses *offensive*, profuse, dark, clotted; stains difficult to wash out, urinates frequently at that time. *Sensitive spot near os uteri*. Leucorrhœa thin, acrid, excoriating, fishy odor. Sycotic warts on genitals. Ovarian pain, worse left side, or from ovary to ovary. *Sterility*. Metrorrhagia. Intense menstrual colic. Breasts *cold*, sore, and sensitive.

Male » » Nocturnal emissions, followed by great weakness. *Impotence*. Gleet; whole urethra feels sore. Urethritis. Enlarged and painful prostate with frequent urging and painful urination.

Respiratory » » Much oppression of breathing. Hoarse while reading. Pain and soreness through chest and mammæ. Incessant, dry, night cough. Asthma. Incipient consumption. Larynx feels sore. Dyspnœa; cannot exhale (*Samb*). Cough; better lying on stomach.

Extremities » » Pain in back, with burning heat. Legs heavy; ache all night; *cannot keep them still (Zinc)*. Ankles easily turn when walking. Burning of hands feet. Finger-joints enlarged, puffy. Gouty concretions. *Heels and balls of feet tender (Thuja)*. *Soreness of soles*. Restless; better, clutching hands.

Skin » » Yellow. Intense and incessant *itching*; worse night and when thinking of it. Fiery red rash about anus in babies. Copper-colored spots. Favus. Tumors and abnormal growth.

Fever » » Wants to be fanned all the time. Chills up and down back; coldness of legs, hands, and forearms. Flashes of heat in face and neck. Night-sweat and hectic.

Sleep » » Dreams she is drinking (*Ars; Phos*). Sleeps in knee-chest position.

Modalities » » *Worse*, when thinking of ailment, *from daylight to sunset*, heat, inland. *Better*, at the seashore, lying on stomach, damp weather (*Caust*).

Relationship » » Compare: (Lactation: *Galega; Lactuca*). *Sulph; Syphil; Zinc*.

Dose » » The very highest potencies only of service. Must not be repeated often.

MEDUSA

Jelly-fish

Whole face puffed œdematous-eyes, nose, ears, lips.

Skin » » Numbness; burning, pricking heat. Vesicular eruption especially on face, arms, shoulders, and breasts. *Nettlerash* (*Apis*; *Chloral*; *Dulc*).

Female » » Marked action on *lacteal glands*. The secretion of milk was established after lack of it in all previous confinements.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pyrarara*, *Physalia* (urticaria); *Urtica*, *Homar*, *Sep*.

MEL CUM SALE

Honey with Salt

Prolapsus uteri and chronic metritis, especially when associated with subinvolution and inflammation of the cervix. The special symptom leading to its selection is a *feeling of soreness across the hypogastrium from ileum to ileum*. Uterine displacements, and in the commencement of metritis Sensation as if bladder were too full. Pain from sacrum towards pubes. Pain as if in ureters.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency. Honey for itching of anus and worms.

MELILOTUS OFFICINALIS
Yellow Melilot - Sweet Clover
(MELILOTUS)

Congestions and hæmorrhages seem to be the special manifestations of this drug. Violent congestive and nervous headaches. Infantile spasms. Epilepsy from blow on head. *Pain* and *debility* point to it. Coldness but also increase of temperature; tenderness, and pain. Muscular system depressed. Dreams and emissions.

Mind » » Unable to fix mind. Memory treacherous. Stupor. Wants to run away and hide. Delusions; thinks every one is looking at her, fears to talk loud, and wants to run away, etc.

Head » » Headache with retching, vomiting, sense of pressure over orbits, pallor, cold hands and feet, black spots before eyes. Heavy, oppressed; *frontal, throbbing*, undulating sensation in brain. *Sick headache*; relieved by epistaxis or *menstrual flow*. *Fullness all over head*. Eyes heavy; blurred sight; wants to close them tightly for relief. *Neuralgia* around and over right side of head and neck. Scalp sore and tender to touch.

Nose » » Stopped up, *dry*, must breathe through mouth; dry, hard clinkers in nose; *profuse epistaxis*.

Face » » Intensely red and flushed, with throbbing carotids (*Bell*).

Stool » » Difficult, painful, constipated. Anus feels constricted, full, *throbs*. No desire until there is a large accumulation (*Bry; Alum*).

Female » » Menses *scanty, intermit*, with nausea and bearing down sticking pain in external parts. Dysmenorrhœa. Ovarian neuralgia.

Respiratory » » Feels as if smothering, especially from rapid walking. Hæmoptysis. Weight on chest. Tickling in throat with cough.

Extremities » » Pain in knee; wants to stretch leg, but does not relieve. Joints sore. Skin and extremities cold. Numbness and aching in knee-joints.

Modalities » » *Worse*, rainy, changeable weather, approach of storm, motion; 4 pm.

Relationship » » Compare: *Melilotus alba*--(White Clover)--practically the same action (Hæmorrhages, congestive headaches, engorged blood vessels, spasms). *Amyl*; *Bell*; *Glon*.

Dose » » Tincture, for inhaling; lower potencies.

MENISPERMUM CANADENSE

Moonseed

(MENISPERMUM)

A remedy for megrim, associated with restlessness and dreams. Pain in spine. Dryness, itching all over. Dry mouth and throat.

Head » » Pressure *from within outward*, with *stretching and yawning* and pain down back. Sick headache; pain in forehead and temples, moving to occiput. Tongue swollen and much saliva.

Extremities » » Pain in back, thighs, elbows, shoulders. Legs sore, as if bruised.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cocculus*; *Bryon*.

Dose » » Third potency.

MENTHA PIPERITA

Peppermint

Stimulates the cold-perceiving nerves, so just after taking it, a current of air at the ordinary temperature seems cold. Marked action on respiratory organs and skin. Useful in gastrodynia, flatulent cold.

Abdomen » » Bloated, disturbing sleep. Infantile colic. Bilious colic with great accumulation of gas.

Respiration » » Voice husky. Tip of nose to touch. Throat dry and sore, as if pin crosswise in it. *Dry cough, worse from air into larynx, tobacco smoke, fog, talking; with irritation in suprasternal fossa (Rumex). Trachea painful to touch.*

Skin » » Every scratch becomes a sore. Itching of arm and hand when writing. Vaginal pruritus. Herpes zoster (*Ars; Ran bulb*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Rumex; Laches; Mentha pulegium*--European pennyroyal--(pain in bones of forehead and extremities). *Mentha viridis*--Spear-mint--(scanty urine with frequent desire).

Dose » » Tincture, 1 to 20 drops, to thirtieth potency. Locally, in pruritus vaginæ.

MENTHOLUM **(MENTHOL)**

The stearopten from the essential oil of *Mentha*. Mucous membrane of naso-pharynx and spinal nerve plexus, producing neuritic pains and paresthesias. Menthol has proved curative in acute nasal catarrh; in acute eustachian catarrh; pharyngitis; laryngitis; neuralgias, etc (Wm. B. Griggs, M. D). Itching, especially *pruritus* valvæ.

Head » » Frontal headache, pain over frontal sinus, descends to eyeballs. Mental confusion. Supra orbital pain over left eye. Pain in face above zygoma with numbness. Pain in eyeballs. Coryza with post-nasal dripping. Cold sensation in nose. Eustachian tubes feel blocked and some deafness.

Respiratory » » Tickling in the fauces. Stabbing pains in the præcordia, radiating over entire chest. Short, dry cough, worse smoking. Asthmatic breathing, with congestive headache.

Extremities » » Muscular pain in cervical region, Soreness of lumbar muscles.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali bich*; *Spigel*.

Dose » » Sixth potency. Externally for itching, use 1 per cent solution or ointment.

MENYANTHES TRIFOLIATA

Buck-bean

(MENYANTHES)

A remedy for certain headaches, intermittent fever. Coldness of abdomen. Twitchings. Sensation of tension and compression. Fidgets and urinary difficulties in women. Diabetes.

Head » » Pressing in vertex; *better, hard pressure with hand*. Pressing-together pain. Weight pressing on brain with every step on ascending. Pain from nape over whole brain; *better, stooping, sitting; worse, going upstairs*. Cracking in jaw and twitching of facial muscles.

Stomach » » No thirst at any time. Revenous hunger; passing away after eating a little. Desire for meat. Sensation of coldness extending up to oesophagus.

Abdomen » » Distended and full; increased by smoking tobacco. Coldness of abdomen.

Extremities » » *Icy coldness of hands and feet*. Cramp-like pain. As soon as patient lies down, *legs jerk and twitch*.

Fever » » Coldness predominates; felt most acutely in abdomen and legs and tip of nose.

Modalities » » *Worse, during rest, ascending better, pressure on affected part, stooping, motion*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Caps; Puls; Calc; Phos ac; Sang*.

Antidote: *Camph*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

MEPHITIS PUTORIUS

Skunk

(MEPHITIS)

A great medicine for *whooping-cough*. In order to insure its full success, it should be given in the lower dilutions from 1x to 3x. Suffocative feeling, asthmatic paroxysms, spasmodic cough; cough so violent, seems as if each spell would terminate life. Child must be raised up, gets blue in face, cannot exhale, Mucous rales through upper part of chest. Patient wants to bathe in ice-cold water.

Mind » » Excited, full of fancies. Can neither sleep nor work.

Eyes » » Pain from overexertion; blur; unable to distinguish letters; conjunctiva red; eyes hot and painful.

Mouth » » Painful jerks in root of teeth. Bloated face. Coppery taste, as after eating onions.

Respiratory » » Sudden contraction of glottis, when drinking or talking. *Food goes down wrong way*. False croup; *cannot exhale*. *Spasmodic and whooping-cough*. *Few paroxysms in day-time, but many at night*; with vomiting after eating. Asthma, as if inhaling sulphur; cough from talking; hollow, deep, with rawness, hoarseness, and pains through chest. *Violent spasmodic cough; worse at night*.

Sleep » » Awakes at night with rush of blood to lower legs. Vivid dream of water, fire, etc.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dros; Coral; Sticta*.

Dose » » First to third potency. Has a very short action.

MERCURIUS SOLUBILIS

Quicksilver

(MERCURIUS - HYDRARGYRUM)

Every organ and tissue of the body is more or less affected by this powerful drug; it transforms healthy cells into decrepit, inflamed and necrotic wrecks, decomposes the blood, producing a profound anæmia. This malignant medicinal force is converted into useful life saving and life preserving service if employed homeopathically, guided by its clear cut symptoms. The lymphatic system is especially affected with all the membranes and *glands*, and internal organs, bones etc. Lesions produced by mercury very similar to those of syphilis. Very often indicated in the *secondary* stage of syphilis where there is a febrile chloro-anæmia, rheumatoid pains behind sternum, around joints, etc; ulcerations of mouth and throat, falling of the air, the eruptions and ulcerations of mouth and throat, etc. These are the special conditions and stages to which Mercur is homeopathic and where the 2x will do surprising work. Again, hereditary syphilis manifestations, are within its range; bullæ, abscesses, snuffles, marasmus, stomatitis or destructive inflammations. *Tremors* everywhere. Weakness with ebullitions and tremblings from least exertion. All Mercury symptoms are *worse at night*, from warmth of bed, from damp, cold, rainy weather, *worse during perspiration*. Complaints increase with the sweat and rest; all associated with a great deal of weariness, prostration, and trembling. A human "thermometer". Sensitive to heat and cold. Parts are much swollen, with raw, sore feeling; the profuse, oily perspiration does not relieve. *Breath*, excretions and body smell foul. Tendency to formation of pus, which is thin, greenish, putrid; streaked with thin blood.

Mind » » Slow in answering questions. Memory weakened, and loss of will-power. Weary of life. Mistrustful. Thinks he is losing his reason.

Head » » Vertigo, *when lying on back*. Band-feeling about head. One-sided, tearing pains. *Tension about scalp, as if bandaged*. Catarrhal headaches; much heat in head. Stinging, burning, fetid eruptions on scalp. Loss of hair. Exostosis, with feeling of soreness. Scalp tense; oily sweat on head.

Eyes » » Lids red, thick, swollen. *Profuse, burning, acrid discharge*. Floating black spots. *After exposure to glare of fire; foundrymen. Parenchymatous keratitis* of syphilitic origin with burning pain. Iritis, with hypopyon.

Ears » » Thick, *yellow discharge*; fetid and bloody. *Otalgia, worse warmth of bed*; at night sticking pains. Boils in external canal (*Calc pic*).

Nose » » Much sneezing. *Sneezing in sunshine. Nostrils raw, ulcerated*; nasal bones swollen. Yellow-green, fetid, pus-like discharge. Coryza; acrid discharge, but too thick to run down the lip; worse, warm room. Pain and *swelling of nasal bones, and caries, with greenish fetid ulceration*. Nosebleed at night. Copious discharge of corroding mucus. Coryza, with sneezing; sore, *raw*, smarting sensation; worse, damp weather; *profuse, fluent*.

Face » » Pale, *earthy*, dirty-looking, puffy. Aching in facial bones, Syphilitic pustules on face.

Mouth » » Sweetish metallic taste. *Salivary secretions greatly increased*; bloody and viscid. Saliva fetid, coppery. Speech difficult on account of trembling tongue. *Gums spongy, recede, bleed easily*. Sore pain on touch and from *chewing*. Whole mouth *moist*. Crown of teeth decay. Teeth loose, feel tender and elongated. *Furrow in upper surface of tongue lengthwise*. Tongue heavy, *thick; moist coating; yellow, flabby, teeth-intended*, feels as if burnt, with ulcers, *Fetid odor* from mouth, can smell it all over room. Alveolar abscess, worse at night. *Great thirst, with moist mouth*.

Throat » » Bluish-red swelling. Constant desire to swallow. Putrid sore throat; worse right side. *Ulcers* and inflammation appearing at every change in weather. Stitches into ear on swallowing; fluids return through

nose. Quinsy, with difficult swallowing, *after pus has formed*. Sore, raw, smarting, burning throat. Complete loss of voice. Burning in throat, as from hot vapor ascending.

Stomach » » Putrid eructations. *Intense thirst for cold drinks*. Weak digestion, with *continuous hunger*. Stomach sensitive to touch. Hiccough and regurgitation. Feels replete and constricted.

Abdomen » » Stabbing pain, with chilliness. Boring pain in right groin. Flatulent distention, with pain. Liver enlarged; sore to touch, indurated. Jaundice. Bile secreted deficiently.

Stool » » Greenish, *bloody and slimy, worse at night, with pain and tenesmus*. *Never-get-done feeling*. Discharge accompanied by chilliness, sick stomach, cutting colic, and tenesmus. Whitish-gray stools.

Urine » » Frequent urging. Greenish discharge from urethra; burning in urethra on beginning to urinate. Urine dark, scanty, bloody, albuminous.

Male » » Vesicles and ulcers; soft chancre. Cold genitals. Prepuce irritated; itches. Nocturnal emissions, stained with blood.

Female » » Menses profuse, with abdominal pains. Leucorrhœa excoriating, greenish and bloody; *sensation of rawness* in parts. *Stinging pain* in ovaries (*Apis*). Itching and burning; worse, after urinating; better, washing with cold water. Morning sickness, with profuse salivation. Mammæ painful and full of milk at menses.

Respiratory » » Soreness from fauces to sternum. *Cannot lie on right side* (Left side, *Lycop*). Cough, with yellow muco-purulent expectoration. Paroxysms of two; worse, night, and from warmth of bed. Catarrh, with chilliness; dread of air. Stitches from lower lobe of right lung to back. Whooping-cough with nosebleed (*Arnica*) Cough worse, tobacco smoke.

Back » » Bruised pain in small of back, especially when sitting. Tearing pain in coccyx; better, pressing on abdomen.

Extremities » » Weakness of limbs. Bone-pains and in limbs; worse, night. Patient very sensitive to cold. Oily perspiration. *Trembling extremities, especially hands*,

paralysis agitans. Lacerating pain in joints. Cold, clammy sweat on legs at night. Dropsical swelling of feet and legs.

Skin » » Almost *constantly moist*. Persistent dryness of the skin contra indicates mercurius. Excessive odorous viscid perspiration; worse, night. *General tendency to free perspiration, but patient is not relieved thereby*. Vesicular and pustular eruptions. Ulcers, irregular in shape, edges undefined. Pimples around the main eruption. *Itching*, worse from warmth of bed. Crusta lactea; yellowish-brown crusts, considerable suppuration. Glands swell every time patient takes cold. Buboes. Orchitis (*Clemat, Hamam, Puls*).

Fever » » Generally gastric or bilious, with profuse nightly perspiration; debility, slow and lingering. Heat and shuddering alternately. Yellow perspiration. *Profuse perspiration without relief. Creeping chilliness*, worse in the evening and into night. Alternate flashes of heat in single parts.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, wet, damp weather, lying on right side, perspiring; warm room and warm bed.

Relationship » » Compare: *Capparis coriacea* (polyuria, glandular affections, mucous diarrhoea; influenza); *Epilobium*--Willow herb--(chronic diarrhoea with tenesmus and mucous discharges; ptyalism, dysphagia; wasting of body and much debility; cholera infantum); *Kali hyd* (in hard chancre); *Mercur acet* (Congestion with stiffness, dryness and heat of parts affected. Eyes inflamed, burn and itch. Lack of moisture. Throat dry, talking difficult. Pressure in lower sternum; chancre in urethra; tenia capitis favosa margin of ulcers painful); *Mercurius auratus* (psoriasis and syphilitic catarrh; brain tumors; lues of nose and bones; ozæna; swelling of testicles); *Mercurius bromatus* (secondary syphilitic skin affection); *Mercurius nitrosus*-Nitrate of Mercury--(especially in postular conjunctivitis and keratitis; gonorrhoea and mucous patches, with *sticking pains*; syphilides); *Mercurius phosphoricus* (nervous diseases from syphilis; exostoses); *Mercurius precipitatus ruber* (suffocative attacks at night on lying down *while on the point of falling asleep*, obliged to jump up suddenly which relieves; gonorrhoea; *urethra felt as a hard string*; chancroid; phagedenic ulcer and

bubo; pemphigus, mucous patches, eczema with rhagades and fissures, barber's itch; blepharitis, internally and externally; leaden heaviness in occiput, with otorrhœa); *Mercurius tannicus* (syphilides in patients with gastro-intestinal diseases, or, if very sensitive, to ordinary mercurial preparations); *Erythrinus*-South American Red Mullet Fish--(in pityriasis rubra and syphilis; red rash on chest; pityriasis); *Lolium temulentum* (in *trembling* of hands and legs); *Mercur cum kali* (inveterate colds, acute facial paralysis). *Hencheria*-Alum root--(Gastro-enteritis nausea, vomiting of bile and frothy mucus; stools watery, profuse, slimy, tenesmus, never-get-done feeling. Dose, 2 to 10 drops of tincture).

Compare: *Mez*; *Phos*; *Syph*; *Kali mur*; *Aethiops*.

Antidote: *Hep*; *Aur*; *Mez*.

Complementary: *Badiaga*.

Dose » » Second to thirtieth potency.

MERCURIUS CORROSIVUS

Corrosive Sublimate

This salt leads all other remedies in tenesmus of the rectum, which is incessant, and is not relieved by the stool. The tenesmus often involves the bladder as well. Bright's disease. Gonorrhœa; second stage, with continuous tenesmus. Destroys the secreting portions of the kidneys. This process is slow, but sure. Albuminuria in early pregnancy (*Phosph* later and at full term).

Head » » Delirium, stupor. Frontal pain, congestion of head with burning in cheeks. Drawing pain in periosteum of skull.

Eyes » » Pain behind eyeballs, as if forced out. Phlyctenulæ; deep ulcers on cornea. Excessive photophobia and *acrid lachrymation*. *Iritis*, ordinary or syphilitic (Give in association with atropin locally for prevention of adhesions). Pain severe at night; burning, shooting, tearing. Little tendency to pus formation. *Iris muddy in color, thick, and neither contracts nor dilates*. Retinitis albuminuric, ophthalmia neonatorum. *Lids œdematous, red, excoriated. Severe burning. Soreness of the eyes.*

Nose » » Excessive coryza. Ozæna, with perforation of septum nasi (*Kali bich*). Rawness and smarting in nostrils. Post-nasal swelling, mucous membrane dry, red, and covered with bloody mucus.

Ears » » Violent pulsations. Fetid pus.

Face » » Swollen. Red, puffy. Lips black, swollen. Sordes. Facial neuralgia within the bones.

Mouth » » Teeth loose. Gums purple, swollen, and spongy. Tongue swollen and inflamed. Salivation. Pyorrhea. Ptyalism. Taste salty and bitter.

Throat » » *Red, swollen, painful, intensely inflamed. Uvula swollen. Swallowing painful. Most pain in post-nasal with sharp pains to ears. Burning pain, with great*

swelling; worse, slight external pressure. All glands about thorax swollen.

Stomach » » Incessant, green, bilious vomiting.

Epigastrium very sensitive.

Abdomen » » Bruised sensation; cecal region and transverse colon painful. Bloated; very painful to least touch.

Stool » » Dysentery; tenesmus, not relieved by stool; incessant. Stool hot, bloody, slimy, offensive, with cutting pains and shreds of mucous membrane.

Respiratory » » Pain in larynx as cut with knife.

Aphonia. Cough, with bloody expectoration. Pulse rapid and intermittent. Stitches through side of chest.

Urine » » Intense burning in urethra. Urine hot, burning, scanty or *suppressed*; bloody, *greenish discharge*.

Albuminous. Tenesmus of bladder. Stabbing pain extending up urethra into bladder. Perspiration after urinating.

Male » » Penis and testes enormously swollen. Chancres assume phagedænic appearance. *Gonorrhœa*; urethra orifice red, swollen; glans sore and hot. Discharge greenish, thick.

Fever » » Chilly from slightest exposure. Profuse perspiration; surface cold.

Modalities » » *Worse*, evening, night, acids, *Better*, while at rest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars*; *Lach*; *Leonurus-Motherwort* (Influences pelvic organs, allays spasm and nervous irritability, promotes secretion and reduces febrile excitement. Valuable in suppressed menses and *lochia*; dysentery; vomiting, frightful pains in abdomen, violent thirst. Tongue dry and cracked). *Monsonia*--An African plant belonging to the Geraniaceæ--(Used for dysentery in material doses).

Antidote: *Calcium sulphide* is antidotal to Bichloride poisoning. Use intravenous injection of 7 1/2 grains in 7 1/2 ozs boiled water.

Dose » » Sixth potency. In solution 1:1000, hypodermically injected under conjunctiva in choroditis with progressive myopia. Stops immediately the severe aching pain behind eye-balls (Dr. G. D. Hallet).

MERCURIUS CYANATUS

Cyanide of Mercury

Acute infections, pneumonia, nephritis. Its action is similar to that of the toxins of infectious diseases. Great and rapid prostration, tendency toward hæmorrhages, from the different orifices, of dark fluid blood, cyanosis, rapid respiration and heart action, albuminuria and twitching and jerking of muscles. Typhoid pneumonia.

Livid states from great struggling, where suffocation is imminent and paralysis of lung threatening; great sweat. Affects most prominently the buccal cavity. This, together with marked prostration, gives it a place in the treatment of *diphtheria*, where it has achieved unquestioned great results. Malignant types, with prostration. Coldness and nausea. Syphilitic ulcers when perforation threatens.

Head » » Great excitement, fits of passion; fury; talkativeness. Atrocious headache. Eyes sunken; face pale.

Mouth » » Covered with ulcerations. Tongue pale. Free salivation. Fetor of breath. Pain and swelling of salivary glands. Astringent taste. *Ulcerations* of mouth have a gray membrane.

Throat » » Feels raw and sore. Mucous membranes broken down, ulcerated. Looks raw in spots, especially in public speakers. Hoarseness, and talking is painful. *Necrotic destruction of soft parts of palate and fauces.* Intense redness of fauces. Swallowing very difficult. Dark blood from nose. Diphtheria of the larynx and nose (*Kali bich*).

Stomach » » Nausea, vomiting, bilious, bloody; hiccough; abdomen painful, tender to pressure.

Rectum » » Intolerable pain. Redness around anus. Frequent hæmorrhage; stools with tenesmus. Discharge of fetid liquid with gangrenous odor. Black stools.

Urinary » » Amber color, painful, albuminous, scanty.
Nephritis with great debility and chilliness. Suppression of urine.

Skin » » Moisture, with icy coldness.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. Aggravation is apt to occur from potencies below the sixth.

MERCURIUS DULCIS

Calomel

Has marked effect on catarrhal inflammation of ear, and useful in Eustachian catarrh, deafness. Diarrhœa, with soreness of anus. *Prostatitis*. Remittent bilious attacks. *Pallor, flabby bloatedness*, and turgid flaccidity.

Inflammation with plastic exudate. Especially indicated in systems disposed to remittent bilious fevers; in peritonitis and meningitis *with plastic exudate*. Dropsies due to combined renal and cardiac diseases, especially with jaundice (Hale). Cirrhosis of the liver, especially in the hypertrophic form. Use 1x (Jousset).

Ears » » Otitis media; closure of Eustachian tube; ear troubles of scrofulous children; membrana tympani retracted, thickened and immovable.

Mouth » » Offensive breath; salivation; sore gums. Ulcers. Tongue black. Constant flow of dark, putrid saliva; very offensive. Ulceration of throat, with dysphagia. Granular pharyngitis.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting. Cyclic vomiting of infants (*Cup ars; Iris*).

Stool » » Scanty, bloody mucus, with bile, and *constant desire*, without tenesmus. Dark-green, watery, with griping. *Anus sore* and burning. Dysentery; small stools of *mucus and blood, covered with bile*.

Skin » » *Flabby and ill nourished*. Swollen glands. Phagedenic ulcers. Copper-colored eruptions.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali mur*.

Dose » » Third to sixth trituration. For palliative (non-homeopathic) purposes, to secure evacuation of bowels, two or three-grain doses of first decimal trituration, repeated several times every hour.

MERCURIUS IODATUS FLAVUS

Proto-iodide of Mercury

Throat affections, with greatly swollen glands and characteristic coating of tongue. Worse, right side. Chancre; induration remains long time. Swollen inguinal glands, large and hard. *Mammary tumors*, with tendency to much warm perspiration and gastric disturbances.

Tongue » » *Coated thickly; yellow at the base*. Tip and edges may be red and take imprint of teeth.

Throat » » Lacunar tonsillitis. When only the superficial part of the tonsil is involved. Cheesy exudates with offensive breath. Swelling begins on right side. Small ulcers on posterior pharynx. Easily detached patches on inflamed pharynx and fauces; *worse on right tonsil*; much tenacious mucus. Sensation of a lump. *Constant inclination to swallow*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Plum iod* (in mammary tumors).

Dose » » Second trituration.

MERCURIUS IODATUS RUBER

Bin-iodide of Mercury

Diphtheria and ulcerated sore throats, especially on left side, with much glandular swelling. Chronic suppurating buboes. Hard chancres. Old cases of syphilis in scrofulous patients. Early stages of cold, especially in children.

Throat » » *Fauces dark red*; swallowing painful. Phlegm in nose and throat. Disposition to hawk, with sensation of a lump in throat. *Stiffness of muscles of throat and neck.*

Nose » » Coryza and dull hearing; right side of nose hot. Hawks mucus from posterior nares. Turbinated bones swollen. Boggy mucus membrane of nose and throat; closure of Eustachian tube, opening with a pop.

Mouth » » Gums swollen; toothache; glands swollen. Scalded feeling on tongue. Aphthæ. Profuse saliva. Tongue feels stiff at base, and pains on moving.

Throat » » Diphtheria; submaxillary glands painfully engorged, fauces dark red; *worse on left tonsil.* Parenchymatous tonsillitis. Will often abort peritonsillitis if given frequently. Cough form elongated uvula, with sore throat, Laryngeal troubles with aphonia.

Skin » » Small fissures and cracks; hard papules; *Hunterian chancre*; syphilitic ulcers. Bubo. Sarcocoele.

Dose » » Third trituration. Mercuric iodide is far more active as a bactericide than the other mercurials, including the chloride.

MERCURIUS SULPHURICUS, DRARG, OXYD, SUB-SULPH

Turpethum Minerale--Yellow Sulphate of Mercury (MERCURIUS SULPHURICUS - HYDRARG. OXYD. SUB-SULPH.)

Watery stools, burning in anus. Sore tip of tongue.

Œdema of legs. Sneezing from direct rays of sun.

Diarrhœa early in the morning; stool bursts out in a hot stream of yellow matter. Intense evacuations, like rice-water. Scanty, clear, scalding urine. *Intense dyspnœa*; must sit up. Respiration rapid, short; burning in chest. *Hydrothorax (Ars)*. Cardiac pain and weakness.

Relationship » » Compare: *Mercur acet* (cutting in urethra when last drop is flowing out).

MERCURIALIS PERENNIS

Dog's Mercury

Great exhaustion and drowsiness. Tumor at ensiform appendix, very sensitive. Affections of the muscular fibers of stomach, intestines, bladder.

Head » » Vertigo on going down stairs. Head confused. Pain as from a band tightly across forehead. Nostrils sore, conscious of nose, feels as if she had two noses.

Mouth » » Great dryness of mouth and throat, tongue feels heavy and dry, numb. Burning blisters of tongue, lips and cheeks. Ulcers on palate, tonsils and back of pharynx. Dryness of throat.

Female » » *Amenorrhœa*, scanty menses, accompanied with orgasms. Pains and swelling of breasts. Dysmenorrhœa.

Relationship » » Compare: *Borax; Croton; Euphorb.*

Dose » » Third potency.

METHYLENUM COERULEUM

One of the Aniline Dyes

(METHYLENE BLUE)

A remedy for neuralgia, neurasthenia, malaria; *typhoid*, here it diminishes the tympanites, delirium, and fever; pus infection. Tendency to tremor, chorea and epilepsy. Nephritis (acute parenchymatous), scarlatinal nephritis. Urine acquires a green color. Bladder irritation from its use antidoted by a little nutmeg. Surgical kidney with large amount of pus in urine. Gonorrhœal rheumatism and cystitis. Backache, sciatica. Later states of apoplexy (Gisevius).

Dose » » 3x attenuation. A 2 per cent solution locally, in chronic otitis with foul smelling discharge.

A 1 per cent aqueous solution for ulcers and abscesses of cornea.

MEZEREUM

Spurge Olive

Skin symptoms, affections of bones, and neuralgias most important, especially about teeth and face. Bruised, weary feeling in joints, with drawing and stiffness. *Pains of various kinds, with chilliness and sensitiveness to cold air.* Bone pains. Eruptions after vaccination. Burning, darting sensation in the muscles; subsultus tendinum. Pains shoot upward and seem to draw patient up out of bed. Semi-lateral complaints. *Patient is very sensitive to cold air.*

Head » » Hard work to talk. Headache; worse from talking. Stupefying headache in right side. Affections of external head; scaly eruption, white scabs. Head covered with *thick, leathery crusts, under which pus collects,* Violent neuralgia about face and teeth, running towards ear, at night; *worse, eating;* better near hot stove. Roots of teeth decay. Teeth feel elongated.

Nose » » Sneezing, coryza, interior of nose, excoriated. Post-nasal adenoids.

Ears » » Feel too much open, as *if tympanum was exposed to the cold air and it blew into the ear.* Desire to bore fingers in.

Eyes » » *Ciliary neuralgia after operations.* Especially after removal of eyeball. Pains radiate and shoot downward, *with cold feeling and stiffness of bone.*

Face » » Red. Eruption around mouth, with coryza.

Stomach » » Desire for ham-fat. Burning in tongue, extending to stomach. *Mouth waters.* Nausea felt in throat; better, eating. Chronic gastritis; burning, corroding pain; nausea, vomiting, chocolate color. *Gastric ulcer* with much burning.

Abdomen » » Swelling of glands with large abdomen in children. Pressure in inguinal ring. Flatulent colic, with shivering and difficult respiration.

Rectum » » Constipation after confinement. Prolapse of rectum. Diarrhœa, with small, white particles. *Green discharges*. Constipation, with hepatic and uterine inertia. Constriction of anus; stitches and prolapse of rectum.

Urine » » Red flakes float on top of urine. Hot, bloody. Biting, burning in forepart of urethra at the close of micturition. Hæmaturia preceded by cramp pain in the bladder, After urinating, a few drops of blood are passed.

Female » » Menses too frequent, soon, profuse. Leucorrhœa like albumen; very corroding.

Male » » *Enlargement of testicles*. Violent sexual desire. Gonorrhœa, with hæmaturia.

Respiratory » » Soreness and burning in bones of thorax. Constriction across chest. Cough; worse; eating, irritation lower than can be reached, on taking a warm drink.

Extremities » » Pain in neck and back; worse, motion and at night; intolerant of all touch. *Pain* and burning in tibia and long bones. Legs and feet go to sleep. Pain in hip and knee.

Skin » » Eczema; *intolerable itching*; chilliness with pruritus; worse in bed. Ulcers itch and burn, surrounded by vesicles and shining, fiery-red areola. Zona, with burning pain. *Bones*, especially long bones, inflamed and swollen; caries, exostosis; pain worse night, touch, damp weather (*Merc; Syph*). *Eruptions ulcerate and form thick scabs under purulent matter exudes (Chrysophanic acid)*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold air; night, evening until midnight, warm food, touch, motion. *Better*, open air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dirca palustris*-Leather wood--(a gastro-intestinal irritant inducing salivation, emesis and purgation; cerebral hyperæmia; neuralgic pains, with depression, palpitation, and dyspnœa); *Merc; Phyt; Rhus; Guaiac; Syph*.

Antidotes: *Kali hyd; Merc*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

MICROMERIA DOUGLASII

Yerba Buena

(MICROMERIA)

A California mint-like plant acting on stomach and bowels. Used as a tea to cure colic and relieve flatulence. Is a pleasant beverage and febrifuge, blood purifier and tonic.

Stomach » » Nausea; pain in stomach and bowels; flatulence.

Dose » » Tincture.

MILLEFOLIUM

Yarrow

An invaluable remedy for various types of hæmorrhages; blood bright red. Incarcerated hernia; smallpox, with great pain in pit of stomach. After operations for stone. Bad effects from fall from a height; overlifting. *Continued high temperature.* Hæmoptysis.

Head » » Vertigo when moving slowly. Sensation as if he had forgotten something. The head seems full of blood. Convulsions and epilepsy from suppressed menses. *Piercing thrusts* of pain.

Nose » » *Nosebleed (Erecht).* Piercing pain from eyes to root of nose.

Stool » » Hæmorrhage from bowels. Bleeding hæmorrhoids. *Urine bloody (Senec aur).*

Female » » Menses early, profuse, protracted. Hæmorrhage from uterus; bright red, fluid. *Painful varices during pregnancy.*

Respiratory » » Hæmoptysis in incipient phthisis. Cough, with bloody expectoration, in suppressed menses or hæmorrhoids. Violent palpitation.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ficus venosa (Pakur).* Hæmorrhage from bowels and lungs. *Acalypha* and *Helix tosta*-Snail--(in hæmoptysis, diseases of chest, consumption); also, *Secale; Ipec; Erecht; Geran; Hamam.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

MITCHELLA REPENS

Partridge-berry (MITCHELLA)

Bladder symptoms accompany complaints, especially uterine congestion.

Urinary » » Irritation at neck of bladder, with urging to urinate (*Eup purp; Apis*). Dysuria. Catarrh of bladder.

Female » » Cervix dark red, swollen. Dysmenorrhœa and uterine hæmorrhage; blood bright red.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chimaph; Senecio; Uva; Geran; Gossyp*.

Dose » » Tincture.

MOMORDICA BALSAMICA

Balsam Apple

Gripping, colic, pain in back and hypogastrium with painful and excessive menses. Accumulation of flatus in splenic flexure of colon. Dropsy.

Head » » Dizzy, contents of head feel lighter; mist before eyes.

Abdomen » » Rumbling, gripping, colicky pains, starting from back, spreading over abdomen.

Female » » Painful and profuse menses; labor-like pains, followed by gushes of blood; pain at small of back coming towards front of pelvis.

Relationship » » *Momordica charantia*-Indian variety-- (more severe symptoms-intestines full of yellow watery fluid, discharged *explosively*-cramps, thirst, prostration. Choleraic symptoms. Similar to Croton, Elaterium. Use 3x).

Dose » » Tincture. Used also externally as a liniment and poultice for burns, chapped hands, etc.

MORPHINUM

An Alkaloid of Opium

Morphine bears the same relation to Opium as Atropine to Belladonna-i.e, represents its nervous side. It is less stimulating, less convulsant, and more decidedly hypnotic. Constipates less and affects contractility of the bladder more. It is less diaphoretic and more pruritic.

Mind » » *Profound depression*. Irritable, fault-finding, hysterical. *Shock induced by terror. Dream-like state.*

Head » » *Vertigo from the least movement of the head.* Headache with sensation of being "wound-up". Bursting pain; head drawn back.

Eyes » » Bluish, drooping lids. *Itching* of eyes. Delusion of vision on closing eyes. Starting, injected; diverging strabismus. Pupils unequally contracted. *Look unsteady.* Ptosis. *Paresis of recti interni.*

Ears » » Left ear throbs painfully; better, heat. *Seems to hear circulation all over body.*

Face » » *Dusky red or pallid lividity of face, lips, tongue, mouth or throat.*

Nose » » Sneezing in paroxysms. *Itching* and tingling on end of nose.

Mouth » » Very dry. Tongue dry, brown violet in middle. *Thirst.* Loss of appetite, *with aversion to meat.*

Throat » » Dry and constricted. Pharynx paralyzed, swallowing almost impossible; better hot drinks, worse solids.

Stomach » » Nausea *incessant and deathly*, faintness, constant retching. Vomiting of green fluid. *Nausea and vomiting on rising up.*

Abdomen » » Distended. Acute pain in abdomen and along spinal column. *Tympanitis.*

Rectum » » Diarrhoea watery, brown, or black with horrible tenesmus. Constipation; stools large, dry knotty, with tendency to bruise and fissure.

Urinary » » Paresis of bladder. *Strangury*. *Slow and difficult urination*. Retention of prostatic hypertrophy. *Uræmia*, acute and chronic.

Male » » Impotency. Pain in right spermatic cord, (*Oxalac*).

Heart » » *Alternation of tachycardia and bradycardia*. Cardiac muscular tissue is intact, even if severely exhausted. Pulse small, weak, dicrotic.

Respiratory » » Faint and struggling for breath *diaphragmatic paralysis*; hiccough; dyspnœa, paroxysmal, on first falling asleep (*Lach*; *Grindel*). Cheyne-Stokes respiration. Chest tight. Pain in middle of sternum. Dry, hard, *teasing*, exhausting cough, worse at night. Strangling cough, with viscid mucus sputum; thin, scanty, but sounds loose and abundant.

Back » » Pain along spine. Weakness of loins. Aching across lumbo-sacral region; cannot walk erect (*Cimicif*).

Extremities » » Staggering gait. *Numbness*.

Skin » » *Livid*; purple spots; zoster-like herpes. *Itching*. Skin lost its elasticity. Urticaria appearing at climaxis.

Nervous » » Restlessness and hyperesthesia; trembling, twitching, jerking, convulsions. *Extremely susceptible to pain*. Pain causes twitching and jerking of limbs. Violent and *sudden* neuralgic pains and sudden fainting. *Delirium, melancholic in character*. Neuralgias *intensely painful*, left supraorbital; right intercostal, better from heat; *multiple neuritis*. Sore feeling all over. *Bed feels too hard*. Aggravation after sleep (*Lach*). Neuralgia after zoster (*Mezer*).

Sleep » » Yawning, *drowsy*; prolonged, deep sleep, Sleepless; restless sleep, with frequent startings. Sleepy, but cannot sleep.

Fever » » Chills. Icy coldness. Burning heat; profuse sweat.

Dose » » Third to sixth trituration.

MOSCHUS

Musk

A remedy for hysteria and nervous paroxysms, *fainting fits* and convulsions, catalepsy, etc. The characteristic condition being aggravation by cold; there is great sensitiveness to air. Much nervous trembling and frequent fainting. Great flatulence. Diseases do not follow a normal course. *Coldness*. Tension in muscles, skin and mind.

Mind » » *Uncontrollable laughter*. Scolding. Anxiety with palpitation; starting as if frightened. Sexual hypochondriasis.

Head » » Compressive pain over root of nose. Pressure on top of head. Vertigo on least motion; sensation as if falling from a great height. Scalp sensitive. Sounds in ears as from the report of a cannon.

Stomach » » Desire for black coffee, stimulants. Aversion to food. Everything tastes flat. With stomach symptoms, anxiety in chest. Distended. Faints when eating. Abdomen greatly distended. *Spasmodic, nervous hiccough* (*Hydrocy ac; Sulph ac; Ignat; Cajap*).

Male » » *Violent desire*; involuntary emissions. Impotence, associated with diabetes (*Coca*). Premature senility. Nausea and vomiting after coition.

Female » » Menses too early, too profuse, with disposition to faint (*Nux m; Veratr*). Sexual desire, with intolerable titillation in parts. Drawing and pushing in the direction of the genitals; sensation as if menses appear.

Urine » » Profuse urination. *Diabetes*.

Respiratory » » Tightness of chest, is obliged to take a deeper breath. Sudden constriction of larynx and trachea. *Difficult respiration; chest oppressed*; hysterical spasm of chest; asthma. Spasm of glottis. Impending paralysis of lungs. Asthma, with intense anxiety, fear, and smothering sensation. *Cough ceases, mucus cannot be expectorated*. Globus hystericus.

Heart » » Hysterical palpitation. Trembling around heart.
Weak pulse and fainting.

Modalities » » *Better*, in open air, rubbing. *Worse*, cold.
The open air is felt very, very cold.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nux mosch*; *Asaf*; *Valer*;
Sumbul; *Ign*; *Castor*.

Compatible: *Ambra*.

Antidotes: *Camph*; *Coff*.

Dose » » First to third potency.

MURIATICUM ACIDUM

Muriatic Acid

This acid has an elective affinity for the blood, producing a septic condition similar to that found in low fevers with high temperature and great prostration. Patient becomes so weak she slides down the bed. Decomposition of fluids. Involuntary stools while passing urine. Hæmorrhages. Mouth and anus chiefly effected.

Mind » » Irritable and peevish; fretful *Loud moaning*. Great restlessness. Sad, taciturn; *suffers in silence*.

Head » » Vertigo; *worse lying on right side*; occiput heavy as if filled with lead. Sound of voice is intolerable. Pain as if brain were crushed.

Nose » » *Hæmorrhage*; much sneezing.

Face » » Lower jaw fallen; pimples and freckles; lips raw, dry, cracked.

Mouth » » Tongue, pale, swollen, dry, leathery, paralyzed. Deep ulcers on tongue. Hard lumps in tongue. Epithelioma; edges bluish-red (*Carbol ac*). Aphthous mouth. Gums and glands swollen. Fetid Breath. *Sordes on teeth*.

Throat » » Uvula swollen. Ulcers and false membrane. Œdematous, dark, raw. Attempted swallowing produces spasm and choking.

Stomach » » Cannot bear sight or thought of meat. At times, ravenous appetite and constant desire to drink. Achlorhydria and fermentation of food.

Rectum » » Tendency to involuntary evacuations while urinating. *Hæmorrhoids most sensitive to all touch*; even sheet of toilet paper is painful. Anal itching and prolapsus ani while urinating. *Hæmorrhoids during pregnancy; bluish, hot with violent stitches*.

Heart » » Pulse rapid, feeble, and small. *Intermits every third beat*.

Urine » » Cannot urinate without having bowels move at same time.

Female » » Menses appear too soon. Leucorrhœa. During menses, soreness of anus. Ulcer in genitals.

Extremities » » Heavy, painful, and weak. Tottering gait. Pain in tendo-Achilles.

Skin » » Papular and vesicular eruptions, with great itching (*Rhus*). Carbuncles; foul-smelling ulcers on lower extremities. Scarlet fever, livid, with petechiæ; scanty eruption. Eczema on back of hands.

Fever » » Cold extremities. Heat without thirst. Typhoid types, stupid. Hæmorrhages. Restlessness. Involuntary discharges. Bed-sores. Pulse rapid and feeble. Excessive prostration.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in damp weather, before midnight. *Better*, lying on left side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Phos ac*; *Ars*; *Bapt*. Follows well after *Bry* and *Rhus*.

Antidote; *Bryonia*.

Dose » » First to third potency.

MUREX PURPUREA

Purple Fish

(MUREX)

The symptoms of the female sexual organs are most-prominent, and have been clinically verified. Especially adapted to nervous, lively, affectionate women. Patient weak and run down.

Mind » » Great sadness, anxiety, and dread.

Stomach » » Sinking, all-gone sensation in stomach (*Sep*). Hungry, must eat.

Female » » Conscious of a womb. Pulsation in neck of womb. *Desire easily excited*. Feeling as if something was pressing on a sore spot in the pelvis: worse sitting. *Pain from right side of womb to right or left breast*.

Nymphomania. Least contact of parts causes *violent sexual excitement*. Sore pain in uterus. Menses irregular, profuse, frequent, large clots. Feeling of protrusion. Prolapse; enlargement of uterus, with pelvic tenesmus and sharp pains, extending toward breasts; aggravated lying down. Dysmenorrhœa and chronic endometritis, with displacement. *Must keep legs tightly crossed*. Leucorrhœa green or bloody, alternate with mental symptoms and aching in sacrum. Benign tumors in breasts. Pain in them during menstrual period.

Urinary » » Urine frequent at night; smells like Valerian constant urging (*Kreos*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, least touch.

Relationship » » Compare: *Plat*; *Lil*; *Sep* (the latter lacks sexual erethism of *Murex*).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

MYGALE LASIODORA

Black Cuban Spider

Weakness, palpitation, nervousness, fear, like other spider preparations. Chorea is the principal therapeutic field of this. Sexual symptoms are important.

Mind » » Delirious, restless, sad; fears death; despondent.

Face » » *Twitching of facial muscles*. Mouth and eyes open in rapid succession. Hot and *flushed*. Tongue dry and parched; put out with difficulty. Head jerked to one side. Grating of teeth at night.

Stomach » » Nausea, with dim sight. Aversion to food. Excessive thirst.

Male » » Violent erections. Chordee (*Kali brom; Camph*).

Extremities » » Unsteady gait. *Constant motion of whole body*. Tremulous. Intense redness in streaks, following course of lymphatics. Twitching of limbs. Restless hands. Convulsive, *uncontrollable movements of arms and legs*. Limbs drag while walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agar; Tarant; Cupr, Zizia*.

Modalities » » *Better*, during sleep. *Worse*, in morning.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

MYOSOTIS SYMPHYTIFOLIA

Forget-me-not

(MYOSOTIS)

Chronic bronchitis and phthisis. Night-sweats.

Respiratory » » Cough with profuse muco-purulent expectoration, gagging and vomiting during cough; worse while or after eating. Bronchorrhœa. Pain in left lung (lower); painful while coughing and sensitive to percussion.

Dose » » Tincture to second potency.

MYRICA CERIFERA

Bayberry (MYRICA)

Marked action on the liver, with jaundice and mucous membranes. Persistent sleeplessness. *Jaundice.*

Mind » » *Despondent, irritable, indifferent. Gloomy.*

Head » » Scalp feels tight. Headache, with drowsiness; yellow sclerotica; aching in eyeballs. Pressure in vertex and forehead. *Dull, heavy aching in temples and forehead on waking in the morning.* Pain and stiffness in nape of neck.

Face » » Yellow, Itching and stinging. Creeping sensation.

Mouth » » Tongue furred, with bad taste in mouth, and nausea. *Tenacious, thick, nauseous secretion.* Tender, spongy and bleeding gums (*Merc*).

Throat » » Constricted and rough feeling, with a constant desire to swallow. Stringy mucus; detached with difficulty.

Stomach » » Taste bitter and nauseous, with offensive breath. Complete loss appetite, but with a feeling of fullness in the stomach after a hearty meal. Strong desire for acids. Weak, sinking feeling in the epigastrium, approaching nausea; increased after eating; relieved by rapid walking.

Abdomen » » Dull pain in the region of the liver. Complete jaundice, with bronze-yellow skin; loss of appetite. Fullness in the stomach and abdomen. Scanty, yellow, frothy urine.

Stool » » Constant discharge of flatus when walking. Urging to stool, with no other results than the expulsion of a great amount of flatus. Loose, light-colored stool; ash-colored and destitute of bile.

Urinary » » Dark, frothy, scanty, high-colored, biliary.

Sleep » » Disturbed, bad dreams and frequent waking; insomnia.

Extremities » » Staggering gait. Pain under shoulder-blades and back of neck, in all muscles, in hollow of right foot.

Skin » » Yellow and itching. *Jaundice*. Creeping sensation, as of insects.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ptel*; *Cornus cir*; *Chelid*; *Lept*; *Fagop*.

Antidote: *Digit (jaundice)*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

MYRISTICA SEBIFERA

Brazilian Ucuba

A remedy of great antiseptic powers. Inflammation of skin, cellular tissue and periosteum. Traumatic infections. Parotitis. Fistulas. Carbuncles. *Specific action in panaritium*. Pain in the finger nails with swelling of the phalanges. Hands are stiff, as if from squeezing something a long time. Coppery taste and burning in throat. Tongue white and cracked. Phlegmonous inflammations. Hastens suppuration and shortens its duration. Often does away with use of the knife. Inflammation of middle ear, suppurative stage. Fistula in ano. Acts more powerfully often than Heper or Silica.

MYRTUS COMMUNIS

Myrtle

The leaves contain Myrtol, an active antiseptic. Chest pains, as found often in consumptives, call for this remedy. Incipient phthisis. Nerve sedative and stimulant to mucous membranes, bronchitis, cystitis and pyelitis.

Chest » » Stitching pain *in left breast, running through to shoulder-blade* (*Illic; Therid; Pix*). Dry, hollow cough, with tickling in chest. Worse in the morning. Sensation of burning in left chest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Myrtus Chekan* (Chronic bronchitis with dense, yellowish sputum, difficult to detach. Copious expectoration keeps patient distressed and coughing).

Dose » » Third potency.

NAJA TRIPUDIANS

Virus of the Cobra

Naja produces a typical bulbar paralysis (L. J. Boyd). Causes no hæmorrhage but only œdema, hence the victims of this reptile frequently bear very little sign of external injury a small scratch or puncture being the only indication where the fangs have worked their havoc. The tissue lying beneath the wound is colored dark purple, and a large quantity of viscid blood-like fluid collects in the vicinity of the wound. An intense burning pain at the spot bitten is the first symptom. In man there follows an interval before fresh symptoms occur. The average is about an hour. Once developed, the symptoms follow a rapid course. A feeling of intoxication is produced, followed by a loss of power over the limbs. The patient is bereft of speech, swallowing, and the control over the movement of the lips. The saliva is ejected in large quantities, the respiration gradually becomes slower and slower, and at length ceases. Conscious all time. Is not a hæmorrhagic or septic, medicine like Lachesis and Crotalus. Its action settles around the heart; valvular troubles. Marked surging of blood upwards, marked dyspnœa, inability to lie on left side. Hypertrophy, and valvular lesions. *Organs seem to be drawn together.* Very

susceptible to cold. With heart symptoms, pain in forehead and temples. Diseases, primarily depending upon degeneration of motor cells. Control of sphincters lost.

Mind » » Broods constantly over imaginary troubles. Suicidal insanity (*Aur*). Depressed. Aversion to talking. Blurred speech. Melancholy. Dreads to be left alone. Fear of rain.

Head » » *Pain in left temple and in left orbital region, extending to occiput, with nausea and vomiting.* Hay-fever, with dry larynx. Suffocative spells after sleeping (*Lach*). Eyes staring. Ptosis of both lids.

Ears » » Illusions of hearing; otalgia; chronic otorrhœa, black discharges; smells like herring brine.

Respiratory » » Grasping at throat, with sense of choking. *Irritating, dry cough, dependent on cardiac lesions (Spong; Lauroc)* Sticky mucus and saliva. Asthmatic constriction in evening. Asthma beginning with coryza.

Heart » » Dragging and anxiety in præcordia. Feeling of weight on heart. Angina pains extending to nape of neck, left shoulder and arm with anxiety and fear of death. With the heart symptoms pain in forehead and temples. *Pulse irregular in force.* Threatened paralysis of heart, body cold, pulse slow, weak, irregular, tremulous. *Acute and chronic endocarditis.* Palpitation. Stitching pain in region of heart. *Damaged heart after infectious diseases.* Marked symptoms of low tension (*Elaps, Vipera*).

Female » » Neuralgia of left ovary; often serviceable in obscure pain in left groin, especially in post-operative cases; *seems to be drawn to heart.*

Sleep » » Profound, like a log, with stertorous breathing, a typical reptilian state.

Modalities » » *Worse,* from use of stimulants; *better,* from walking or riding in open air.

Relationship » » Compare: Serpent poisons generally. *Bungarus Fasciatus* (Banded Krait). This venom produces a condition like an acute polioencephalitis and myelitis, both symptomatically and histologically. *Lach; Crotal; Spig; Spong.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

NAPHTHALINUM

A chemical compound from Coal-tar; Tar Camphor (NAPHTHALINE)

Coryza, hay-fever, phthisis pulmonalis, also gonorrhœa have been influenced favorably by this drug.

Pyelonephritis. Irritation of the periphery of the urinary apparatus. Whooping-cough.

Head » » Lying as if stupefied by a narcotic. Restless. Face pale yellowish hue.

Eyes » » Marked affinity for the eye. It produces detachment of the retina; papillo-retinal infiltration; deposits in patches upon the retina; amblyopia and consecutive amaurosis; sparkling synchysis; soft cataract. Exudation in the retina, choroid and ciliary body. Cataract. *Opacity of the cornea.*

Urine » » Irresistible desire. Meatus red swollen, and œdema of prepuce. Black urine. Cutting pain down penis. Pain in bladder. Terribly offensive odor of decomposing ammoniacal urine.

Respiratory » » Sneezing; eyes inflamed; painful; head hot. *Hay-fever. Spasmodic asthma*; better in open air. Soreness in chest and stomach; must loosen clothing. *Dyspnœa* and sighing inspiration. Emphysema in the aged with asthma. *Whooping-cough*, long and continued paroxysms of coughing, unable to get a respiration. Acute laryngo-tracheitis. Bronchitis when the spasmodic element is associated with tenacious expectoration and oppression (Cartier).

Skin » » Dermatitis; itching infiltration. Eruptions at corners of mouth and pigmentation around nails.

Non-homeopathic Uses-For worms, and especially pin-worms, one-gramme dose. Externally in skin diseases, five per cent ointment.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dros*; *Corall*; *Coccus*. *Terpin hydrat* (Whooping-cough, hay asthma and bronchial affections. 1-2 grain doses).

Dose » » Third trituration.

NARCISSUS PSEUDONARCISSUS

Daffodil

(NARCISSUS)

Symptoms of nausea followed by violent vomiting and diarrhœa.

Daffodil bulbs contain an alkaloid the action of which, according to authorities, varies as to whether the alkaloid is extracted from the flowering bulb or from the bulb after flowering. Thus in the former case the alkaloid *produces dryness of the mouth, checks cutaneous secretions, dilates the pupil of the eye, quickens the pulse, and slows and weakens the heart contractions*. On the other hand, the alkaloid from the bulbs after flowering *produces copious salivation, increases cutaneous secretion, contracts the pupil of the eye, produces slight relaxation of the pulse, and slight faintness and nausea* » » *The Lancet*.

A remedy for cough and bronchitis. Continuous cough, Coryza; frontal headache. Convulsive stage of whooping-cough.

Skin » » Erythema of a papular, vesicular and pustular type, aggravation in wet weather.

Dose » » First attenuation.

NATRIUM ARSENICOSUM

Arseniate of Sodium

(NATRUM ARSENICUM)

A remedy for nasal catarrh, with headache, pain at root of nose, dry and painful eyes. Psoriasis (*Ars; Chrysoph ac; Thyroid*). Bronchitis of children over seven years.

Facilitates the termination of the cold and conserves strength and appetite (Cartier).

Head » » Floating sensation on turning head quickly; aching in frontal region and root of nose, over orbits. Headache; worse pressure and tobacco smoke.

Nose » » Watery discharge; drops into throat. *Feels stopped; pain at root*. Dry crusts, on removal, leave mucous membrane raw. Post-nasal dropping of thick, bland, yellowish mucus. *Crusts in nose*.

Ears » » Catarrhal conjunctivitis and blepharitis marginalis. Eyes feel weak, stiffness of balls and tendency of lids to close. Feel heavy and droop. Lachrymation in wind. Agglutination in morning. Dry, painful, burning; soon tire. Œdema of orbital region. Supraorbital pain.

Throat » » Dark, *purplish, swollen, œdematous*; red and glassy.

Respiratory » » Racking cough, with profuse greenish expectoration. *Oppression of chest and about heart*, and also larynx. Miner's asthma. Lungs feel as though smoke had been inhaled.

Extremities » » Aching in arms; worse in shoulder. Pain in anterior crural nerves. Joints stiff. Feels tired all over. Knee-joints crack.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars; Kali carb; Apis*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

NATRIUM CARBONICUM

Carbonate of Sodium

(NATRUM CARBONICUM)

All the Natrums stimulate cellular activity and increase oxidation and metabolism. Great debility *caused by summer heat*; chronic effects of sunstroke; exhaustion; anæmic; milky, watery skin; very weak ankles, are all peculiar Natrum carbonicum conditions.

Mind » » Unable to think; difficult, slow comprehension. Mental weakness and depression; worries; very sensitive to noise; colds, change of weather. Anxious and restless during thunderstorm; worse from music (*Ambra*). Marked gaiety. Sensitive to presence of certain individuals.

Head » » Aches from *slightest mental exertion*, worse from *sun or working under gas-light (Glon)* Feels too large. Oversensitive of hearing. Head aches with return of hot weather. Vertigo from exposure to sun.

Nose » » All troubles of external nose which may attain a morbid size-pimples and puffiness. Constant coryza; obstruction of nose. *Catarrh; bad smell of nasal secretion*. Many troubles of external nose (*Caust*). *Posterior nasal catarrh. Hawking much mucus from throat; worse, slightest draught*.

Face » » Freckles, *yellow spots, pimples*. Swelling of upper lip. Pale, with blue rings around eyes and swollen lids.

Stomach » » Feels swollen and sensitive. Ill effects of drinking cold water when overheated. Water-brash. Hungry at 5 am. *Very weak digestion*, caused by slightest error of diet. Averse to milk. Depressed after eating. Bitter taste. Old dyspeptics, always belching, have sour stomach and rheumatism. Dyspepsia relieved by soda biscuits.

Bowels » » Sudden call to stool. Escapes with haste and noise. *Yellow substance like pulp of orange in discharge*. Diarrhœa from milk.

Female » » Induration of cervix. Pudenda sore. Bearing-down sensation (*Sep; Murex*). Heaviness; worse, sitting; better by moving. Menses late, scanty like meat-washings (*Nitric ac*). Leucorrhœal discharge, offensive, irritating preceded by colic.

Respiratory » » Dry cough, when coming into warm room from out of doors. Cough with coldness of left side of breast.

Sleep » » Wakes too early in morning. Amorous dreams. Drowsy during day.

Extremities » » Old sprains. Great weakness of limbs, especially in morning. *Easy dislocation and spraining of ankles*. Foot bends under (*Caust*). Soreness between toes and fingers. Heel and tendo-Achilles affected. Capped hands. The hollow of the knee is painful on motion. Icy cold up to knees.

Skin » » Inclination to perspire easily, or dry, rough, cracked skin. Eruption on finger-tips, knuckles and toes. Vesicular eruption in patches and circles. Veins full. Soles of feet raw and sore.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sitting, from music, summer *heat*, mental exertion, *thunderstorm*. Least draught, changes of weather, sun. *Better*, by moving, by boring in ears and nose.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sodii bicarbonas* (in vomiting of pregnancy with acetonuria, 30 grains in water spread over twenty-four hours); *Nat sulph*; *Caust*; *Natr cacodyl* (Foul breath and mouth with bad odor. Dry dermatitis of the skin of abdomen. Malignant growths. In phthisis, 5 centigrammes hypodermically, daily. Increase number of red blood corpuscles to double. Also in *malignant disease*). *Arsynal*--(Disodium methylarsenate). Introduced by M. A. Gautier, for phthisis in the second stage 4 to 6 centigrammes per day for one week followed by a week's intermission. But much smaller doses, i.e, 1x to 3x are followed by improvement, lessened fever, night sweat and hæmoptysis ceasing.

Antidote: *Ars. Camph*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

NATRIUM HYPOCHLOROSUM

Labarraque's Solution

(NATRUM CHLORATUM)

In congested and atonic states of the uterus and its ligaments, with hepatic disorders. Chronic catarrhal diseases of the middle ear. *Flabby, debilitated constitution*. Both hands swollen in morning. Phlegmatic. Depressed, faint.

Head » » Vertigo, with aching across forehead. Swimming feeling, as if top of head would float off. Bleeding of nose in clots.

Mouth » » Sore irritable spots along sides of tongue and throat, gums sore, tongue swollen; aphthous ulceration. Putrid taste. Furred tongue, large, flabby, intended. Cough with aphonia.

Stomach » » *Drowsy after meals*.

Urine » » Dark, with albumen and casts. Diffuse nephritis. Much pain across small of back.

Female » » Feeling as if uterus were pushed up on sitting down (*Ferr iod*). Feels as if it opened and shut. Violent metrorrhagia. Leucorrhœa and backache. Passive, bearing-down from heavy condition of uterus. Womb is heavy, sodden, with tendency to prolapse. Subinvolution.

Extremities » » Hands swollen every morning. Extreme weakness in ankles and knees.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aur mur nat*; *Calc*; *Sepia*; *Heliotropium* (uterine displacement, with active bearing-down sensation and loss of voice; membranous dysmenorrhœa).

Antidote: *Pulsat*; *Guaiaicum*.

Dose » » Fifteen to twenty drops of Labarraque's solution in water. Third attenuation made with dilute alcohol, lower with water.

NATRIUM MURIATICUM

Chloride of Sodium

(NATRUM MURIATICUM)

The prolonged taking of excessive salt causes profound nutritive changes to take place in the system, and there arise not only the symptoms of salt retention as evidenced by dropsies and œdemas, but also an alteration in the blood causing a condition of anæmia and leucocytosis.

There seems also to be a retention in the tissues of effete materials giving rise to symptoms loosely described as gouty or rheumatic gout. The provings are full of such symptoms (Dr. Stonham) A great remedy for certain forms of intermittent fever, anæmia, chlorosis, many disturbances of the alimentary tract and skin. Great debility; most weakness felt in the morning in bed.

Coldness. Emaciation most notable in neck. Great liability to take cold. *Dry mucous membranes.* Constrictive sensation throughout the body. *Great weakness and weariness.* Oversensitive to all sorts of influences.

Hyperthyroidism. Goitre. Addison's disease. Diabetes.

Mind » » Psychic causes of disease; ill effects of grief, fright, anger, etc. Depressed, particularly in chronic diseases. *Consolation aggravates.* Irritable; gets into a passion about trifles. Awkward, hasty. Wants to be alone to cry. Tears with laughter.

Head » » Throbs. *Blinding* headache. Aches as if a thousand little hammers were knocking on the brain, in the morning on awakening, *after menstruation*, from *sunrise* to *sunset*. Feels too large; cold. Anæmic headache of school-girls; nervous, discouraged, broken down. Chronic headache, semi-lateral, congestive, from sunrise to sunset, with pale face, nausea, vomiting; periodical; from eyestrain; menstrual. Before attack, numbness and tingling in lips, tongue and nose, relieved by sleep. Frontal sinus inflammation.

Eyes » » Feels bruised, with *headache in school children*. Eyelids heavy. *Muscles weak and stiff*. Letters run together. Sees sparks. Fiery, zigzag appearance around all objects. Burning in eyes. Give out on reading or writing. Stricture of lachrymal duct with suppuration. Escape of muco-pus when pressing upon sac. Lachrymation, burning and acrid. Lids swollen. Eyes appear wet with tears. *Tears stream down face on coughing (Euph)*. *Asthenopia* due to insufficiency of *internal recti muscles (Gels and Cup acet, when due to external muscles)*. *Pain in eyes when looking down*. *Cataract incipient (Secale)*.

Ears » » Noises; roaring and ringing.

Nose » » *Violent, fluent coryza*, lasting from one to three days, then changing into stoppage of nose, making breathing difficult. Discharge thin and watery, *like raw white of egg*. Violent sneezing coryza. *Infallible for stopping a cold commencing with sneezing*. Use thirtieth potency. *Loss of smell and taste*. Internal soreness of nose. Dryness.

Face » » Oily, shiny, as if greased. Earthy complexion. *Fevers-blisters*.

Mouth » » Frothy coating on tongue, with bubbles on side. Sense of dryness. Scorbutic gums. *Numbness, tingling of tongue*, lips, and nose. Vesicles and burning on tongue, as if there was a hair on it. Eruptions around mouth and *vesicles like pearls on lips*. Lips and corners of mouth dry, ulcerated, and cracked. Deep crack in middle of lower lip. *Tongue mapped (Ars; Rhus; Tarax)*. Loss of taste. Large vesicle on lower lip, which is swollen and burns. Immoderate thirst.

Stomach » » Hungry, yet loose flesh (*Iod*). Heartburn, with palpitation. Unquenchable thirst. *Sweats while eating*. Craving for salt. Aversion to bread, to anything slimy, like oysters, fats. Throbbing in pit. Sticking sensation in cardiac orifice.

Abdomen » » Cutting pain in abdomen. Distended. Pain in abdominal ring on coughing.

Rectum » » Burning pains and stitching after stool. Anus contracted, *torn, bleeding*. Constipation; stool dry, crumbling (*Am m; Mag m*). Painless and copious diarrhoea, preceded by pinching pain in abdomen.

Urine » » Pain just *after* urinating (*Sars*). Increased, involuntary when walking, coughing, etc. Has to wait a long time for it to pass *if others are present* (*Hep; Mur ac*).

Male » » Emission, even after coitus. Impotence with retarded emission.

Female » » Menses irregular; usually profuse. Vagina dry. Leucorrhœa acrid, watery. Bearing-down pains; worse in morning (*Sep*). Prolapsus uteri, with cutting in urethra. Ineffectual labor-pains. Suppressed menses (Follow with *Kali carb*). Hot during menses.

Respiratory » » Cough from a tickling in the pit of stomach, accompanied by stitches in liver and spurting of urine (*Caust; Squilla*). Stitches all over chest. Cough, with bursting pain in head. Shortness of breath, especially on going upstairs (*Calc*). Whooping-cough with *flow of tears with cough*.

Heart » » Tachycardia. Sensation of coldness of heart. Heart and chest feel constricted. Fluttering, palpitating; intermittent pulse. Heart's pulsations shake body. *Intermits on lying down*.

Extremities » » Pain in back, *with desire for some firm support* (*Rhus; Sep*). Every movement accelerates the circulation. *Palms hot and perspiring*. Arms and legs, but especially knees, feel weak. *Hangnails*. Dryness and cracking about finger-nails. *Numbness and tingling* in fingers and lower extremities. Ankles weak and turn easily. Painful contraction of hamstrings (*Caust*). Cracking in joints on motion. *Coldness of legs* with congestion to head, chest, and stomach.

Sleep » » Sleepy in forenoon. Nervous jerking during sleep. Dreams of robbers. Sleepless from grief.

Skin » » Greasy, oily, especially on hairy parts. Dry eruptions, especially on margin of hairy scalp and bends of joints. Fever blisters. Urticaria; itch and burn. Crusty eruptions in *bends of limbs, margin of scalp*, behind ears (*Caust*). Warts on palms of hands. Eczema; raw, red, and inflamed; worse, eating salt, at seashore. Affects hair follicles. Alopecia. Hives, itching after exertion. *Greasy skin*.

Fever » » Chill between 9 and 11 am. Heat; violent thirst, increases with fever. Fever-blisters. *Coldness of the body*, and *continued chilliness* very marked. Hydræmia in chronic malarial states with weakness, constipation, loss of appetite, etc. Sweats on every exertion.

Modalities » » *Worse*, noise, music, warm room, lying down about 10 a m;;, at seashore, mental exertion, consolation, *heat*, talking. *Better*, open air, cold bathing, going without regular meals, lying on right side; pressure against back, tight clothing.

Relationship » » Complementary to *Apis*; *Sepia*; *Ign.* Compare: *Aqua marina*-Isotonic plasma. Marine plasma is a sea water taken some miles from shore and some depth below surface, filtered and diluted with twice as much pure fresh water. It acts primarily on the blood, as in intoxications, scrofulous conditions, enteritis. It disintoxicates in cancer (administered subcutaneously in the treatment of diseases of skin, kidneys and intestines, *gastro-enteritis*, and *tuberculosis*). *Scrofulous affection of children*. Lymphadenitis. Lupus, eczema, varicose ulcers. A great "blood purifier and vitalizer." Potentized seawater in weakness, lack of reaction; symptoms worse seaside (Goitre). *Sal marinum* sea salt, (indicated in chronic enlargements of glands, especially cervical. Suppurating glands. It appears likely to become a most useful remedy as an auxiliary, if not as a principal, in the treatment of diseases in patients of a strumous diathesis. Also useful in constipation). *Natrum selenicum* (laryngeal phthisis with expectoration of small lumps of bloody mucus and slight hoarseness). *Natrum silicum* (hæmophilia; scrofulous bone affections; given intravenously every 3 days for *senile pruritus*); (*Dolichos. Fagopyr*). *Ignat*; *Sep*; *Thuja*; *Graph*; *Alum*. Antidote: *Ars*; *Phos*; *Spir nit dulc*.

Dose » » Twelfth to thirtieth and higher. The very highest potencies often yield most brilliant results. And in infrequent dosage.

NATRIUM NITRICUM

Nitrate of Sodium

(NATRUM NITRICUM)

A Rademacherian remedy for *inflammations*. Hæmoptysis. Hæmaturia. Purpura hæmorrhagica. Hæmorrhagic Variola. Drowsiness. Pains of tabes. *Influenza*. Hemoglobinuria. Uric acid diathesis. Asthma with urine supersaturated with solids. Anæmia and hydræmia. Exhaustion, must rest frequently when walking.

Head » » Dull. Indisposed to mental and bodily exertion. Pressing inward pain. Otalgia. Inward pressing in malar bones. *Nosebleed*.

Stomach » » Sour risings. Aversions to coffee. Flatulence, with pressure in pit of stomach and pain in chest; worse motion, better eructation.

Abdomen » » Abdominal muscles painfully contracted towards the spine. Distended. Difficult stool; feels as if more remained to pass.

Heart » » Pain in region of heart. Pulse slower and softer.

Dose » » Second trituration, also watery solution; 1 dram of salt to 8 oz water. Dram doses.

NATRIUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Sodium

Natrum phosphoricum is the remedy for conditions arising from excess of lactic acid, often resulting from too much sugar. Ailments, with *excess of acidity*. Sour eructations and taste. Sour vomiting. *Yellow, creamy coating at the back of the roof of mouth and tongue*. Inflammation of any part of the throat, with sensation of a lump in throat. Flatulence, with sour risings. Colic, with symptoms of worms. Cracking of joints. *Jaundice* (1x trit). Oxaluria.

Mind » » Imagines, on waking at night, that pieces of furniture are persons; that the hears footsteps in next room. *Fear*.

Head » » Feels dull in the morning, full feeling and throbbing.

Eyes » » *Discharge of golden-yellow, creamy matter* from the eyes. Dilation of one pupil. Whites of eyes dirty yellow.

Ears » » One ear red, hot, frequently itchy, accompanied by gastric derangements and acidity.

Nose » » Offensive odor. Itching of nose. Naso-pharyngeal catarrh, with thick, yellow, offensive mucus.

Face » » Paleness of bluish, florid appearance of face.

Mouth » » Canker sores of lip and cheeks. *Blisters on tip of tongue*, with stinging in evening. *Thin, moist coating on the tongue*. *Yellow, creamy coating at the back part of the roof of the mouth*. *Dysphagia*. Thick, creamy membrane over tonsils and soft palate.

Stomach » » *Sour eructations, sour vomiting, greenish diarrhoea*. Spits mouthful of food.

Male » » Emissions without dreams, with *weakness in back and trembling in limbs*. Desire without erection. Gonorrhœa.

Female » » Menses too early; pale, thin, watery. Sterility, with acid secretions from vagina. Leucorrhœa;

discharge creamy or honey-colored, or acid and watery. Sour-smelling discharges from uterus. Morning sickness, with sour vomiting.

Extremities » » Rheumatism of the knee-joint.

Back » » Weariness; aching in wrists and finger-joints. Hamstrings sore. *Synovial crepitation*. Rheumatic arthritis.

Skin » » Yellow. Itching in various parts, *especially of ankles*. Hives. Smooth, red, shining. Erysipelas. Feet icy cold in daytime, burn at night. Swelling of lymphatic glands.

Relationship » » Compare: *Natrum lactic* (rheumatism and gout; gouty concretions, rheumatism with diabetes); *Natrum nitrosum* (angina pectoris. Cyanosis, fainting, copious liquid stools at night; throbbing and fullness; faintness, nervous pain in head, nausea, eructations, blue lips). *Natrum silicofluoricum-Salufer--*(a cancer remedy; tumors, bone affection, caries, lupus, ethmoiditis. Must be used carefully); *Nat selen* (chronic laryngitis and laryngeal phthisis; hoarseness of singers, expectorate small lumps of mucus with frequent clearing of throat); *Nat sulphurosum* (diarrhoea, with *yeasty stools*); *Nat sulphocarb* (pyæmia; purulent pleurisy, 3 to 5 grains every three hours); *Nat telluricum* (breath has odor of garlic; nightsweats of phthisis) *calc*; *Robin*; *Phos*. In oxaluria 1x four times daily prevents formation of calculi; keeps the oxal of lime in solution (Schwartz).

Dose » » Third to twelfth trituration. In Jaundice 1x. Non-homeopathically, Phosphate Soda used hypodermically for Morphine habit, by Dr. M. J. Luys. Phosphate Soda, 75 gr daily, for constitutional iodism, thyroidism and Grave's disease.

NATRIUM SULPHURICUM

Sulphate of Sodium-Glauber's Salt (NATRUM SULPHURICUM)

A liver remedy, especially indicated for the so-called hydrogenoid constitution, where the complaints are such as are due to living in damp houses, basements, cellars. They are worse in rainy weather, water in any form. *Feels every change from dry to wet*; cannot even eat plants growing near water, nor fish. Always feels best in warm, dry air. Clinically, it has been found a valuable remedy for *spinal meningitis*, head symptoms *from injuries to head*, mental troubles therefrom. Every spring, return of skin affections. Tendency to warts. Fingers and toes affected. Chronic gout (*Lycop*).

Mind » » Lively music saddens. Melancholy, with periodical attacks of mania. Suicidal tendency; *must exercise restraint*. Inability to think. Dislikes to speak, or to be spoken to.

Head » » Occipital pain. Piercing stitches in ears. Vertigo; relieved by sweat on head. Bursting feeling on coughing. Hot feeling on top of head. Bursting feeling on coughing. Hot feeling on top of head. Boring in right temple, preceded by burning in stomach. Ill-effects of falls and injuries to the head, and mental troubles arising therefrom. Dreams of running water.

Ears » » Sticking pain, earache, lightning-like stitches in damp weather.

Nose » » Nasal catarrh, with thick, yellow discharge and salty mucus. Coryza. Epistaxis. Ethmoiditis.

Eyes » » Conjunctiva yellow. Granular lids. *Photophobia* (*Graphites*).

Mouth » » Slimy, thick, tenacious, white mucus. *Bitter taste*, blisters on palate.

Throat » » Thick, yellow mucus, drops from posterior nares.

Stomach » » Vomits sour. *Brown, bitter coating on tongue.* Yellow complexion. Thirst for something cold. Bilious vomiting, *acid dyspepsia*, with heartburn and flatulence.

Abdomen » » Duodenal catarrh; hepatitis; icterus and vomiting of bile; liver sore to touch, with sharp, stitching pains; cannot bear tight clothing around waist, worse, lying on left side. *Flatulency*; wind colic in ascending colon; worse, before breakfast. Burning in abdomen and anus. Bruised pain and urging to stool. Diarrhœa yellow, watery stools. *Loose morning stools*, worse, after spell of wet weather. Stools involuntary, when passing flatus. *Great size of the fecal mass.*

Urine » » Loaded with bile. Brisk-dust sediment. Excessive secretion. Diabetes.

Female » » Nosebleed during menses, which are acrid and profuse. Burning in pharynx during menstruation. Herpetic vulvitis. *Leucorrhœa* yellowish-green, *following gonorrhœa in female.* Leucorrhœa with hoarseness.

Male » » Condylomata; soft, fleshy excrescences; greenish discharges. Gonorrhœa; discharge thick, greenish; little pain.

Respiratory » » Dyspnœa, during damp weather. *Must hold chest when coughing.* Humid asthma; rattling in chest, at 4 and 5 am. *Cough*, with thick ropy, greenish expectoration; chest feels all gone. Constant desire to take deep, long breath. *Asthma in children*, as a constitutional remedy. Delayed resolution in pneumonia. Springs up in bed the cough hurts so; holds painful side (*Bry*). Pain through *lower left chest*. Every fresh cold brings on attack of asthma.

Back » » Itching when undressing. Violent pains in back of neck, *and at base of brain.* Piercing pain between scapulæ. Spinal meningitis; opisthotonos.

Extremities » » Swelling of axillary glands. Inflammation around root of nails. Burning in soles; œdema of feet; itching between toes. Gout. Pain in limbs, compels frequent change in position. Run-arounds. Pain in hip-joints, worse left, worse, stooping. Stiffness of knees, cracking of joints. Rheumatism, worse in damp cold weather.

Skin » » Itching while undressing. Jaundiced, watery blisters. Sycotic excrescences; wart-like red lumps all over body.

Modalities » » *Worse*, music (makes her sad); lying on left side; dampness of basement, damp weather. *Better*, dry weather, pressure, changing position.

Relationship » » Compare: *Natrum succinate* (5 gr every 3 hours. Catarrhal jaundice). *Malaria officinalis*-decomposed vegetable matter--(Has evident power to cause the disappearance of the plasmodium of malaria. Malarial cachexia. General sense of weariness. Spleen affections. Malaria and rheumatism. Functional hepatic diseases. Sixth potency and higher). *Natrum choleinicum*-Fel Tauri Depuratum--(constipation; chronic gastric and intestinal catarrh; cirrhotic liver; diabetes; *nape of neck pains; tendency to sleep after eating*; much flatus; ascites); *Momordica*-Balsam Apple--(Colic, dysmenorrhœa with gushes of blood). *Pulmo vulpis*-Wolf's lung (persistent shortness of breath causing a paroxysm of asthma on the slightest motion. Strong, sonorous bubbling rales. 1x trit). *Peumus Boldus*-*Boldo*--(atonic states of stomach and intestinal canal; liver states following malaria. Burning weight in region of liver and stomach, bitter taste, languor; abscess of liver; asthma, bronchitis, catarrh, œdema of lungs); *Natrum iodat* (Incipient rheumatic endocarditis; chronic bronchitis, rheumatism and tertiary syphilis. Chronic catarrhal affections, arteriosclerosis. Here various symptoms, *as angina pectoris*, vertigo, dyspnœa become less marked after continued use of 5-10 grs, 3 times a day). *Natrum hyposulph* (liver-spots, locally and internally); *Sulp*; *Thuja*; *Merc.*: *stilling*.

Complementary; *Ars*; *Thuja*.

Dose » » First to twelfth trituration.

NATRIUM SALICYLICUM

Salicylate of Sodium

(NATRUM SALICYLICUM)

Has an extensive range of action affecting the head, ear, throat, kidneys and liver and on metabolism.

Hæmorrhages, especially epistaxis. Produces marked effects upon the internal ear, with vertigo, deafness, noises in ears and loss of bone conduction, hence, its use in Meniere's disease. *One of the best remedies for the prostrating after-effects of influenza.* Lassitude, drowsiness, listlessness, tremor. Incipient dementia. Increases the quantity of bile. Follicular tonsillitis.

Head » » Perfectly rational periods, alternate with manifestations of insanity of a somber character. *Vertigo; worse,* raising head. All objects seem to move to the right. Dull headache and confusion. Fibrositis of the scalp.

Eyes » » Retinal hæmorrhage, albuminuric retinitis with hæmorrhage. Iridocyclitis due to traumatism with infection, and in sympathetic disease secondary to it (Dr. Gradel).

Ears » » *Tinnitus* of a low tone. Deafness. Auditory vertigo.

Chest » » Dyspnœa; breathing noisy, shallow, panting; pulse irregular. Complete loss of voice.

Skin » » Œdema, urticaria, red in circumscribed patches. Tingling and itching. Pemphigoid eruption.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lobelia purpurascens* (drowsiness; dizzy headache between eyebrows; cannot keep eyes open; tongue-white-feels paralyzed as also do the heart and lungs intense prostration of all vital forces; deadly chill, without shivering; useful for the low, nervous prostration of grippe); *Gaulth;* *China.* *Pyrus malus*-Crab apple tree--(Labyrinthine vertigo. Dr. Cooper).

Dose » » Third potency.

Non-Homeopathic Uses » » In acute articular rheumatism, lumbago, sciatica, etc. Usual doses, ten to twenty grains every three hour. Must be used carefully, as it is often destructive of kidney tissue. Ordinary allopathic doses allay the pain of dysmenorrhœa and promote menstrual flow.

NICCOLUM METALLICUM

Metallic Nickel

(NICCOLUM)

Periodical nervous sick headaches, with asthenopia, weak digestion, constipation. Catarrh. Suits debilitated, nervous, literary patients, with frequent headaches, dyspepsia and constipation.

Head » » Cracking in cervical vertebræ when moving the head. Pain on top as from a nail. Pressure on vertex, in morning; worse till noon and in warm room. Stitches. Objects appear too large. Migraine; first on left side. Twitching of upper lip.

Nose » » Violent sneezing; stopped up. Nasal catarrh, with redness and swelling at tip of nose. Acute pain at root of nose, extending to vertex and through temples.

Throat » » Sore, right side with great tenderness; *soreness to touch externally*. Strangulated feeling.

Gastric » » Gone, empty feeling in epigastrium, *without desire for food*. Acute gastralgia with pains extending to shoulder. Thirst and *intense hiccough*. Sour, fetid secretions ooze from molar teeth. Diarrhœa and tenesmus after milk.

Female » » Menses late, scanty, with great debility and burning in eyes. Profuse leucorrhœa; worse, after urinating (*Mag mur, Plat*); also worse after menses.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Dry, hacking cough, with stitches in chest. *Obliged to set up and hold head. Must put arms on thighs, when coughing.*

Skin » » Itching all over, worse on neck, not relieved by scratching.

Modalities » » *Worse*, periodically, every two weeks; yearly, forenoon. *Better*, in evening.

Dose » » Third trituration.

NICCOLUM SULPHURICUM

Sulphate of Nickel

Useful in climacteric disturbances. Periodic neuralgias of malarial origin. Urine and saliva increased. Coppery taste. Weak, asthenopic literally persons with weak digestion and constipation, are worse in morning and suffer from periodic headaches and hoarseness.

Head » » Nervous, uneasy, desire to recline, tired, cannot settle down to any occupation. Periodic headaches, occipital pain, extending down to spine, worse lying on back; sore pain in eyes.

Back » » Stiff, numb sensation, worse in neck. Spine sore. Awakened in morning with burning soles, Spinal pains, legs and arms heavy and weak, cannot lie on back.

Female » » Dull aching in ovaries, with sensation as if menses appear. *Hot flashes*, followed by perspiration on parts touching each other, when separated become dry.

Dose » » Second trituration.

NITRICUM ACIDUM

Nitric Acid

Selects for its special seat of action the outlets of the body where the mucous membrane and skin meet; these pain *as from splinters. Sticking pains*. Marked improvement of all symptoms while riding in a carriage. Acts best on the dark complexioned and past middle life. Syphilis, after abuse of Mercury. Pains appear and disappear quickly (*Bell*). Hydrogenoid constitution. Sycotic remedy.

Blisters and ulcers in mouth, tongue, genitals; bleed easily. Fissures, with pain during stool, as if rectum were torn. All discharges very offensive, especially urine, feces, and perspiration. Persons who have chronic diseases, and take cold easily and disposed to diarrhœa. Excessive physical irritability. Cachexia, due to syphilis, scrofula, intermittent fever with liver involvement and anæmia, etc. Gravel; arthritis. Capillary bleeding after curettage.

Mind » » *Irritable, hateful, vindictive, headstrong*. Hopeless despair. Sensitive to noise, pain, touch, jar. Fear of death.

Head » » Sensation of a *band around head*. Headache from pressure of hat; full feeling; worse from street noises. Hair falls out. Scalp sensitive.

Ears » » Difficult hearing; better by riding in carriage or train. *Very sensitive to noise*, as the rattle of wagons over pavements (*Coff; Nux*). Cracking in ears when chewing.

Eyes » » Double vision; *sharp, sticking pains*. Ulceration of cornea. Gonorrhœal ophthalmia, photophobia, constant lachrymation. Syphilitic iritis.

Nose » » Ozæna. Green casts from nose every morning. Coryza, with sore and bleeding nostrils. Tip red. Stitches, as of a splinter in nose. *Caries of mastoid. Nosebleed*, with chest affections. Chronic nasal catarrh, with yellow, offensive, *corrosive* discharge. Nasal diphtheria, with watery and exceedingly excoriating discharge.

Mouth » » Putrid breath. Salivation. Bleeding of gums. Painful pimples on the sides of the tongue. *Tongue clean, red and wet with center furrow*. Teeth become loose; gums soft and spongy. *Ulcers in soft palate, with sharp, splinter-like pains*. Salivation and fetor oris. *Bloody saliva*.

Throat » » Dry. Pain into ears. Hawks mucus constantly. White patches and *sharp points, as from splinters*, on swallowing.

Stomach » » Great hunger, with sweetish taste. Longing for indigestible things-chalk, earth, etc. Pain in cardiac orifice. Dyspepsia with excess of oxalic acid, uric acid and phosphates in urine and great mental depression. *Loves fat and salt (Sulph)*.

Abdomen » » Great straining, but little passes, Rectum feels torn. Bowels constipated, with fissures in rectum. Tearing pains during stools. Violent cutting pains *after stools, lasting for hours (Ratanh)*. Hæmorrhages from bowels, profuse, bright. Prolapsus ani. Hæmorrhoids bleed easily. Diarrhœa, slimy and offensive. After stools, irritable and exhausted. Colic relieved from tightening clothes. Jaundice, aching in liver.

Urine » » Scanty, dark, *offensive*. Smells like horse's urine. *Cold on passing*. Burning and stinging. Urine bloody and albuminous. Alternation of cloudy, phosphatic urine with profuse urinary secretion in old prostatic cases.

Male » » Soreness and burning in glans and beneath prepuce. Ulcers; burn and sting; exude, offensive matter.

Female » » External parts sore, with ulcers (*Hep.: Merc; Thuja*). Leucorrhœa brown, flesh-colored, watery, or stringy, offensive. Hair on genitals falls out (*Natr m, Zinc*). Uterine hæmorrhages. Menses early, profuse, like muddy water, with pain in back, hips and thighs. Stitches through vagina. Metrorrhagia after parturition.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Aphonia, with dry hacking cough, from tickling in larynx and pit of stomach. Soreness at lower end of sternum. *Short breath on going upstairs (Ars; Calc)*. Cough during sleep (*Cham*).

Extremities » » Fetid foot-sweat, causing soreness of toes, with sticking pain; chilblains on toes. Sweating of palms, hands; cold, blue nails. Offensive sweat in axillæ at night.

Skin » » Warts, large jagged; bleed on washing. Ulcers bleed easily, sensitive; splinter-like pains; zigzag, irregular edges; base looks like raw flesh. Exuberant granulations. Black pores on face, papules worse on forehead.

Modalities » » *Worse*, evening and night, cold climate, and also hot weather. *Better*, while riding in carriage (Reverse: *Cocculus*).

Relationship » » Complementary: *Ars*; *Calad*; *Lac can*; *Sepia*.

Inimical: *Lach*.

Compare: *Merc*; *Kali*; *Thuja*; *Hepar*; *Calc*.

Dose » » Sixth potency. As the nitric acid patient begins to improve skin symptoms may appear for a time, a favorable indication.

NITROMURIATICUM ACIDUM

Aqua Regia

(NITRO-MURIATIC ACID)

Almost a specific in Oxaluria. Removes the distressing skin symptoms resembling psoriasis. Three to five drops three times a day. So-called bilious conditions; torpid liver, hepatitis and early cirrhosis of liver. More adapted to hepatic torpor and gastric catarrh common in hot and damp climates and aggravated by meat eating and alcohol (Hale). Constricted anus. Gravel.

Mouth » » Gums bleed easily. Ptyalism. *Constant drooling at night (Merc)*. Cankers; small, superficial ulceration over inside of mouth and tongue. Metallic taste (*Cupr met*).

Stomach » » Sour eructations, with empty hungry feeling in stomach; not relieved by eating. *Salivation, worse at night*.

Stool » » Constipated, with ineffectual urging. Sphincter constricted. Anus moist and sore.

Urine » » Cloudy. Burning in urethra. Oxaluria.

Dose » » Five to ten drops, well diluted.

NITRI SPIRITUS DULCIS

Sweet Spirits of Nitre

Sensorial apathy in low fevers when there is stupor, difficulty of arousing patient, is met by this remedy. Dry skin, nausea, flatulence. Salty taste. *Ill-effects of salt* (halophagia) (*Ars; Phos*). Catching cold in stormy weather. Acute nephritis following Scarlet fever. Dropsy. Is an excellent diuretic.

Face » » Prosopalgia, with photophobia. Burning in cheeks, *and vomiting, followed by lassitude*. Boring in facial bones; in angles of lower jaw. Very sensitive to cold.

Respiratory » » Very rapid breathing by going only a short walk. Painful constriction beneath sternum.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from mental disturbance, during winter and spring.

Relationship » » Increases the action of Digitalis. Compare: *Phos ac; Lycop*.

Dose » » A few drops of the pure spirits in water every two or three hours.

NUPHAR LUTEUM

Yellow Pond-lily

Produces nervous weakness, with marked symptoms in the sexual sphere.

Male » » Complete absence of sexual desire; parts relaxed; penis retracted. Impotency, with involuntary emissions during stool, when urinating. Spermatorrhœa. Pain in testicles and penis.

Stool » » Entero-colitis. Yellow diarrhœa; worse in the morning. Diarrhœa during typhoid.

Relationship » » Compare: in sexual weakness; *Agnus*; *Kali brom*; *Lycop*; *Selen*; *Yohimbin*. In diarrhœa: *Chelid*; *Gambog*; *Sulph*, *Nymphaea odorata*-Sweet Water Lily-- (early morning diarrhœa, backache); acrid leucorrhœa, offensive ulcers; bronchorrhœa; ulcerative sore throat.

Dose » » Tincture to sixth potency.

NUX MOSCHATA

Nutmeg

Marked tendency to *fainting fits*, with heart failure. Cold extremities, *extreme dryness of mucous membranes* and skin. Strange feeling, with irresistible *drowsiness*.

Indicanuria. General inclination to become unconscious during acute attacks. Lypothymia (*Ignatia*). Staggeres on trying to walk.

Mind » » Changeable; laughing and crying. Confused, impaired memory. Bewildered sense, as in a dream. Thinks she has two heads.

Head » » Vertigo when walking in open air; aches from eating a little too much. Feeling of expansion, *with sleepiness*. Pulsating in head. Cracking sensation in head. Sensitive to slightest touch in a draught of air. Bursting headache; *better hard pressure*.

Eyes » » Objects look larger, very distant, or vanish. Motes before eyes. Mydriasis.

Nose » » Oversensitive to smell; nosebleed, dark blood; dry, stopped up.

Mouth » » Very dry. Tongue adheres to roof of mouth; but no desire for water. Saliva like cotton (*Berb*). Toothache in pregnancy. Tongue numb, paralyzed. Dryness of throat.

Stomach » » *Excessively bloated. Flatulent dyspepsia*. Hiccough, and craving for highly-seasoned food. Retrocession of gout to stomach.

Abdomen » » Paralytic weakness of intestines. *Enormously distended*. Stool is soft, and yet is *unable to expel it*, even with long straining (*Alum*). *Faintness during or after stool*. Protruding piles.

Female » » Uterine hæmorrhage. Menses too long, dark, thick. Leucorrhœa muddy and bloody. Suppression, with persistent fainting attacks and sleepiness (*Kali c*).

Variableness of menstruation irregularity of time and quantity.

Respiratory » » Loss of voice from walking against the wind (*Hep*). Cough when getting warm in bed.

Heart » » Trembling, fluttering. Sensation as if something grasped heart. Palpitation; pulse intermits.

Extremities » » Pain in right hip to knee; worse, motion, especially going upstairs. Rheumatism from getting feet wet, from exposure to draughts. Rheumatism relieved by dry, warm clothes. Fatigue on slight exertion.

Sleep » » Great drowsiness (*Indol*). *Complaints cause sleepiness*. Coma.

Fever » » Chill begins in left hand (*Carbo*). Chilliness and heat without thirst; *want of perspiration*. *Dry skin* and of inner parts, also of eyes, nose, lips, mouth, tongue, throat, etc.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold moist wind, cold food, cold washing, lying on painful side, motion, jar. *Better*, warmth, dry weather.

Relationship » » *Oleum myristicae*-Oil of Nutmeg--(as a remedy for boils, felons, poisonous ulcers, it has been used in the 2x potency); *Ornithogalum* (*flatulence*, swollen feeling across lower chest; whenever she turns in bed, *feels as if a bag of water* turned also; gastric ulcer and cancer). *Myristica Sebifera* (phlegmonous inflammations, hastens suppuration; powerful antiseptic. Ulcerative tendency in all tissues. Said to act more powerfully than *Hepar* and *Silica*).

Compare: *Nux v*; *Puls*; *Rhus*; *Ign*; *Asaf*.

Antidotes: *Camph*; *Gels*; *Valer*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

NUX VOMICA

Poison-nut

Is the greatest of polychrests, because the bulk of its symptoms correspond in similarity with those of the commonest and most frequent of diseases. It is frequently the first remedy, indicated after much dosing, establishing a sort of equilibrium of forces and counteracting chronic effects.

Nux is pre-eminently the remedy for many of the conditions incident to modern life. The typical Nux patient is rather thin, spare, quick, active, nervous, and irritable. He does a good deal of mental work; has mental strains and leads a sedentary life, found in prolonged office work, overstudy, and close application to business, with its cares and anxieties. This indoor life and mental strain seeks stimulants, coffee, wine, possibly in excess; or, again, he hopes to quiet his excitement, by indulging in the sedative effects of tobacco, if not really a victim, to the seductive drugs, like opium, etc. These things are associated with other indulgences; at table, he takes preferably rich and stimulating food; wine and women play their part to make him forget the close application of the day. Late hours are a consequence; a thick head, dyspepsia, and irritable temper are the next day's inheritance. Now he takes some cathartic, liver pills, or mineral water, and soon gets into the habit of taking these things, which still further complicate matters. Since these frailties are more yielded to by men than women. Nux is pre-eminently a male remedy. These conditions, produce an *irritable*, nervous system, hypersensitive and over-impressionable, which Nux will do much to soothe and calm. Especially adapted to digestive disturbances, portal congestion, and hypochondrical states depending thereon. Convulsions, with consciousness; worse, touch, moving. *Zealous fiery temperament*. Nux patients are easily chilled, avoid open

air, etc. Nux always seems to be out of tune; inharmonious spasmodic action.

Mind » » Very *irritable*: sensitive to all impressions. Ugly, malicious. *Cannot bear noises, odors, light*, etc. Does not want to be touched. Time passes too slowly. Even the least ailment affects her greatly. Disposed to reproach others. *Sullen, fault-finding*.

Head » » Headache in occiput or over eyes, with *vertigo*; brain feels turning in a circle. Oversensitiveness. *Vertigo, with momentary loss of consciousness*. Intoxicated feeling; worse, morning, mental exertion, tobacco, alcohol, coffee, open air. Pressing pain on vertex, as if a nail driven in. Vertigo in morning and after dinner. Scalp sensitive. Frontal headache, with desire to press the head against something. Congestive headache, associated with hæmorrhoids. *Headache in the sunshine (Glon; Nat carb)*. Feels distended and sore within, after a debauch.

Eyes » » Photophobia; much worse in morning. Smarting dry sensation in inner canthi. Infra-orbital neuralgia, with watering of eyes. Optic nerve atrophy, from habitual use of intoxicants. Paresis of ocular muscles; worse, tobacco and stimulants. Orbital twitching radiating towards the occiput, Optic neuritis.

Ears » » Itching in ear through Eustachian tube. Auditory canal dry and sensitive. Otalgia; worse in bed. Hyperæsthesia of auditory nerves; loud sounds are painful, and anger him.

Nose » » Stuffed up, at night especially. *Stuffy colds, snuffles*, after exposure to dry, cold atmosphere; worse, in warm room. Odors tend to produce fainting. Coryza: fluent in daytime; *stuffed up at night and outdoors*; or alternates between nostrils. Bleeding in morning (*Bry*). Acrid discharge, but *with stuffed up feeling*.

Mouth » » Jaws, contracted. Small aphthous ulcers, with *bloody saliva*. First half of tongue clean; posterior covered with deep fur; white, yellow, cracked edges. Teeth ache; worse, cold things. Gums swollen, white, and bleeding.

Throat » » *Rough, scraped feeling*. *Tickling* after waking in morning. Sensation of *roughness*, tightness, and tension. Pharynx constricted. Uvula swollen. *Stitches into ear*.

Stomach » » Sour taste, and *nausea in the morning, after eating. Weight and pain in stomach; worse, eating, some time after.* Flatulence and pyrosis. Sour, bitter eructations. *Nausea and vomiting*, with much retching. Ravenous hunger, especially about a day before an attack of dyspepsia. *Region of stomach very sensitive to pressure (Bry; Ars).* Epigastrium bloated, with pressure s of a stone, *several hours after eating.* Desire for stimulants. Loves *fats* and tolerates them well (*Puls* opposite). Dyspepsia from drinking strong coffee. Difficult belching of gas. Wants to vomit, but cannot.

Abdomen » » *Bruised soreness of abdominal walls (Apis; Sulph).* Flatulent distension, with spasmodic colic. Colic from uncovering. Liver engorged, with stitches and soreness. Colic, with upward pressure, causing short breath, and desire for stool. *Weakness of abdominal ring region.* Strangulated hernia (*Op*). Forcing in lower abdomen towards genitals. Umbilical hernia of infants.

Stool » » Constipation, *with frequent ineffectual urging, incomplete and unsatisfactory; feeling as if part remained unexpelled.* Constriction of rectum. Irregular, peristaltic action; hence *frequent ineffectual desire, or passing but small quantities at each attempt. Absence of all desire for defecation is a contra-indication.* Alternate constipation and diarrhoea-after abuse of purgatives. Urging to stool felt throughout abdomen. *Itching, blind hæmorrhoids*, with ineffectual urging to stool; very painful; after drastic drugs. Diarrhoea after a debauch; worse, morning. Frequent small evacuations. Scanty stool, with much urging. Dysentery; stools *relieve pains for a time.* *Constant uneasiness in rectum.* Diarrhoea, with jaundice (*Dig*).

Urine » » Irritable bladder; from spasmodic sphincter. Frequent calls; little and often. Hæmaturia (*Ipec; Tereb*). Ineffectual urging, spasmodic and strangury. Renal colic extending to genitals, with dribbling urine. While urinating, itching in urethra and pain in neck of bladder.

Male » » Easily excited desire. Emissions from high living. Bad effects of sexual excesses. Constrictive pain in testicles. Orchitis (*Hama; Puls*). Spermatorrhœa, with

dreams, backache, burning in spine, weakness and irritability.

Female » » Menses *too early*, lasts too long; *always irregular*, blood *black* (*Cycl; Lach; Puls*) with faint spells. *Prolapsus uteri*. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with pain in sacrum, and constant urging to stool. Inefficient labor-pains; extend to rectum, with desire for stool and frequent urination (*Lil*). Desire too strong. Metrorrhagia, with *sensation as if bowels wanted to move*.

Respiratory » » Catarrhal hoarseness, with *scraping in throat*. Spasmodic constriction. *Asthma*, with *fullness in stomach, morning or after eating*. Cough, with sensation as if something were torn loose in chest. *Shallow respiration*. *Oppressed breathing*. Tight, dry hacking cough; at times with bloody expectoration. *Cough brings on bursting headache* and bruised pain in epigastric region.

Back » » Backache in lumbar region. Burning in spine; worse, 3 to 4 am. Cervico-brachial neuralgia; worse, touch. *Must sit up in order to turn in bed*. Bruised pain below scapulæ. Sitting is painful.

Extremities » » Arms and hands go to sleep. Paresis of arms, with shocks. Legs numb; feel paralyzed; cramps in calves and soles. Partial paralysis, from overexertion or getting soaked (*Rhus*). Cracking in knee-joints during motion. Drags his feet when walking. Sensation of sudden loss of power of arms and legs in the morning.

Sleep » » *Cannot sleep after 3 am until towards morning; awakes feeling wretchedly*. Drowsy after meals, and in early evening. Dreams full of bustle and hurry. *Better after a short sleep*, unless aroused.

Skin » » *Body burning hot, especially face; yet cannot move or uncover without feeling chilly*. Urticaria, with gastric derangement. Acne; skin red and blotchy.

Fever » » Cold stage predominates. Paroxysms anticipate in morning. Excessive rigor, with *blueness of finger-nails*. Aching in limbs and back, and gastric symptoms. Chilly; *must be covered* in every stage of fever. Perspiration sour; only one side of body. *Chilliness on being uncovered, yet he does not allow being covered*. Dry heat of the body.

Modalities » » *Worse*, morning, mental exertion, after eating, touch, spices, stimulants, narcotics, dry weather, cold. *Better*, from a nap, if allowed to finish it; in evening, while at rest, in damp, wet weather (*Caust*), strong pressure.

Relationship » » *Nux* seeds contain copper, notice the cramp-causing proclivities of both. Complementary; *Sulphur*; *Sepia*.

Inimical: *Zinc*.

Compare: *Strychnia*.

Compare: *Kali carb*; *Hydr*; *Bry*; *Lyc*; *Graph*.

Antidotes: *Coff*; *Ignat*; *Cocc*.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency and higher. Nut is said to act best given in the evening.

NYCTANTHES ARBOR TRISTIS

Paghala-malli-Sad Tree

Bilious and obstinate remittent fever; sciatica; rheumatism. Constipation of children.

Head » » Anxious and restless; dull headache. Tongue coated.

Stomach » » Burning sensation, better cold application. Thirst, better vomiting.

Abdomen » » Tenderness of liver. Profuse, bilious stool, with nausea. Constipation.

Fever » » Thirst, before and during chill and heat; better vomiting as close of chill; sweat no marked.

Dose » » Tincture, drop doses.

OCIMUM CANUM

Brazilian Alfavaca

Is to be remembered in diseases of the kidneys, bladder and urethra. Uric acid diathesis. Red sand in the urine is its chief characteristic, and frequently verified. Swelling of glands, inguinal and mammary. Renal colic, especially right side. Symptoms of renal calculus are pronounced.

Urine » » High acidity, formation of spike crystals of uric acid. Turbid, thick, purulent, bloody; *brick-dust red* or *yellow sediment*. *Odor of musk*. *Pain in ureters*. Cramps in kidneys.

Male » » Heat and swelling of left testicle.

Female » » Valva swollen; darting pain in labia. Nipples painful to least contact. Breasts feel full and tense; itching. Prolapsus vaginæ.

Relationship » » Compare: *Berb*; *Hedeoma*; *Lycop*; *Pareir*; *Urtica*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

OENANTHE CROCATA

Water Dropwort

Epileptiform convulsions; worse, during menstruation and pregnancy. Puerperal eclampsia; uræmic convulsions. Burning in throat and stomach, nausea and vomiting. Red spots in face. Convulsive facial twitching. Skin affections, especially lepra and ichthyosis.

Head » » Pains all over head, dizzy. Sudden and complete unconsciousness. Furious delirium, giddiness. Countenance livid, eyes fixed, pupils dilated, *convulsive twitching of facial muscles*, trismus, foaming at mouth, locked jaws. Much yawning. Tendency to cry over little things.

Respiratory » » Tickling cough, with rattling in the lower part of the chest, and thick, frothy expectoration. Heavy, spasmodic, stertorous breathing.

Extremities » » Convulsions; opisthotonos. Pain along crural and sciatic nerves, commencing in back. Cold hands and feet. Numbness of hand and foot.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cicuta*; *Kali brom.*

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

OLEUM ANIMALE AETHEREUM

Dippel's Animal Oil

(OLEUM ANIMALE)

Acts on the nervous system, especially on pneumo-gastric region. Useful in migraine and neuralgia of spermatic cord. Burning pains and stitches. "*Pulled upward*" and "*from behind forward*" pains.

Head » » Tearing pain, with sadness and irritability; worse after dinner; relieved by rubbing. Itching, burning vesicles; better, friction. Malar bones feel pulled forcibly upward. Migraine with polyuria.

Eyes » » Smarting in eyes; misty vision. Glistening bodies before eyes. Lachrymation when eating. Short-sighted. Twitching of lids (*Agar*).

Nose » » Watery, excoriating discharge; worse in open air.

Face » » Feels drawn. Cramp-like pains. *Twitching of lips*. Malar bone feels pulled upward. Toothache, *better pressing teeth together*.

Mouth » » Bites cheek while eating (*Caust*). Tongue feels sore. Greasy feeling in mouth.

Throat » » Sore, dry, constricted. Air feels cold.

Stomach » » *Sensation as if water were in stomach*; of coldness, of constriction, and of burning; better, eructations.

Abdomen » » Flatulence and rumbling. Ineffectual urging stool, with burning in anus. After stool, bruised pain in abdomen.

Urine » » *Polyuria*. Greenish urine, frequent and urgent want to urinate, with tenesmus and scanty emission. Itching in urethra.

Male » » Desire increased; ejaculation too soon. Pain along spermatic cord to testicles. *Testicles feel seized and pulled forcibly upward*; worse, right. *Pressure in the perineum*. Prostatic hypertrophy.

Female » » *Early and scanty menstruation; flow black.*

Respiratory » » Chest feels constricted. Asthma from suppressed foot-sweat. Oppression. *Stitches in breast from behind forward.*

Extremities » » Sprained feeling in small of back. Cracking of vertebræ on raising head (*Aloe, Nat c, Thuj*). Restlessness. Rheumatic pain in shoulders. Fish-brine odor of sweat of heels.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after eating, from 2 to 9 pm. *Better*, by rubbing, eructation, open air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Puls; Ars; Silic; Sepia*. Antidotes: *Camph; Op*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency and higher.

OLEUM JECORIS ASELLI

Cod-liver Oil

Internally, a nutrient and a hepatic and pancreatic remedy (Burnett). Emaciation, lassitude, scrofulous diseases, rheumatic affections. *Atrophy of infants*; emaciation with hot hands and head; restless and feverish at night. *Pains in liver region*. Tuberculosis in the beginning.

Chest » » Hoarseness. Sharp stitching pains. Burning spots. *Dry, hacking, tickling cough*, especially at night. Whooping-cough in miserable, scrofulous children. Here give drop doses, increasing daily one drop up to twelve, then descend in the same way (Dahlke). *Soreness through chest*. Hæmoptysis (*Acalypha*; *Millef*). *Palpitation*, accompanies other symptoms. *Yellowness*. Children who cannot take milk.

Extremities » » Aching in elbows and knees, in *sacrum*. Chronic rheumatism, with rigid muscles and tendons. *Burning in palms*.

Fever » » Constantly chilly towards evening. *Hectic fever*. Night-sweats.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cholesterine*; *Tubercul*; *Phosph*; *Iod*. One liter of Ol. Jecoris contains 0. 4 gram Iod. *Gadus morrhua*--Cod--(frequent breathing, with flapping of alæ nasi; rush of blood to chest; pain in lungs and cough; dry heat in palms).

Dose » » First to third trituration. Locally in ringworm, and nightly rubbing, for dwarfish, emaciated babies.

OLEUM SANTALI

Oil of Sandalwood

The action in the urinary and sexual spheres is most utilizable, especially in gonorrhœa. It is also a stimulating, disinfectant expectorant. Two or three drops on sugar will frequently relieve the hacking cough, when but little sputum is expectorated.

Male » » Painful erections; swelling of the prepuce. Thick, yellowish, muco-purulent discharge. Deep pain in perineum.

Urine » » Frequent, burning, smarting swelling, and redness of meatus. Stream small and slow. *Acute aching in kidney region*. Sensation of a ball pressing against the urethra; worse, standing. Gleet, with profuse, thick discharge; chronic cystitis.

Dose » » Two to ten m in capsules.

OLEANDER

Rose-laurel

(NERIUM ODORUM)

Has a marked action on the skin, heart and nervous system, producing and curing paralytic conditions with cramp-like contractions of upper extremities. Hemiplegia. Difficult articulation.

Mind » » Memory weak; slow perception. Melancholy, with obstinate constipation.

Head » » Vertigo and diplopia, when looking down. Vertigo, when looking fixedly at an object, and on rising in bed. Pain in brain, as if head would burst. Numb feeling. Dull, unable to think. Indolence. *Eruption on scalp*. Humid, fetid spots *behind ears* (*Graph*; *Petrol*) and occiput, with red, rough, herpetic spots in front. *Corrosive itching on forehead and edge of hair*; worse, heat.

Eyes » » Can see objects only when looking at them sideways. Eyes water on reading. Double vision. *Sensation as if eyes were drawn back into the head*.

Face » » Pale, sunken, with blue rings around eyes (*Phos ac*).

Stomach » » *Canine hunger, with hurried eating*, without appetite. Thirst. Empty belching. Vomiting of food; greenish water. Throbbing in pit.

Abdomen » » Borborygmus, with profuse, fetid flatus. Gnawing around navel. Ineffectual urging. *Undigested feces*. *Stool passes when emitting flatus*. Burning pain in anus.

Chest » » Oppression as from a weight; asthmatic when lying down. *Palpitation*, with weakness and empty feeling in chest. Dyspnoea. Obtuse stitches in chest.

Extremities » » *Weakness of lower limbs*. Paralysis of legs and feet. Want of animal heat in limbs. Cold feet. Painless paralysis. Constant cold feet. Swelling, burning

stiffness of fingers. Veins and hands swollen. Œdema.
Stiffness of joints.

Skin » » Itching, scurfy pimples; herpes; sensitive and numb. Nocturnal burning. *Very sensitive skin*; slightest friction causes soreness and chapping. *Violent itching eruption, bleeding, oozing*; want of perspiration. Pruritus, especially of scalp, which is sensitive.

Modalities » » *Worse*, undressing, rest, friction of clothes.

Relationship » » Compare: *Con*; *Nat m*; *Rhus*; *Caust*; *Lathyr*. Oleander contains Oleandrin and also Nerein which latter is said to be closely related if not identical with Digitalin. The pulse becomes slower, more regular, more powerful. *Diuresis*; palpitation, œdema and dyspnœa of valvular disease disappear.

Antidotes: *Camph*; *Sulph*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

ONISCUS ASELLUS

Wood-louse (MILLEPEDES)

Has distinct diuretic properties; hence its use in dropsies.
Asthmatic conditions, with bronchial catarrh.

Head » » Boring pain behind right ear in mastoid process (*Caps*). Violent pulsation of arteries (*Pothos; Glonoine*).
Painful pressure above the root of nose.

Stomach » » Persistent pressure in cardiac orifice.
Vomiting.

Abdomen » » Distended; *meteorism; very severe colic*.

Urine » » Cutting, burning in urethra. *Tenesmus of bladder and rectum*, with absence of stool and urine.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pothos foet; Canth*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

ONOSMODIUM VIRGINIANUM

False Gromwell (ONOSMODIUM)

Want of power of concentration and co-ordination.

Vertigo, numbness and muscular prostration. Marked association of head and eye symptoms, with muscular tiredness and weariness.

A remedy for *migraine*. Headaches from eyestrain and sexual weakness. It produces diminution of sexual desire in both sexes; hence its homeopathicity, in *sexual neurasthenia*. Depressed or lost sexual life in women. Neuralgic pains. General prostration. Acts as if born tired.

Head » » Loss of memory. Nose feels dry. Confused. Dull, heavy, dizzy, pressing upward in occiput. Occipito-frontal pain in morning on waking, *chiefly left side*. Pain in temples and mastoid (*Capsic*).

Eyes » » Vision blurred; optic disc hyperæmic, and retinal vessels enlarged. Strained feeling in eyes; worse, using eyes. Eyes heavy and dull, muscular asthenopia; *ocular muscles tense*. Internal eye muscles paretic. *Pain in eyeballs* between orbit and ball, extending to left temple.

Throat » » Severe dryness. Discharge from posterior nares. Raw, scraping. Stuffed feeling in posterior nares. Symptoms worse by cold drinks.

Abdomen » » Craving for ice-water and cold drinks; wants to drink often. Abdomen feels bloated

Back » » Pain in dorsal and lumbar regions. Numbness and tingling in feet and legs.

Chest » » Sore, aching in breasts; feels swollen and sore. Pain in heart; pulse, rapid, irregular, weak.

Male » » Constant sexual excitement. *Psychical impotence*. Loss of desire. Speedy emissions. Deficient erections.

Female » » Severe uterine pains; bearing-down pains; old pains return. *Sexual desire completely destroyed*.

Feels as if menses would appear. Aching in breasts.
Nipples itch. Menses too early and too prolonged.
Soreness in uterine region. Leucorrhœa, yellow, acrid,
profuse.

Extremities » » Pain in back. *Tired and numb* feeling in legs, popliteal spaces, and below knees. *Staggering gait*. Sidewalk seems too high. Pain in left scapular region. Great muscular weakness and weariness.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from motion, jar, and tight clothing. *Better*, when undressed, when lying down on back, from cold drinks, and eating.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nat mur; Lilium; Gels; Ruta*.

Dose » » Thirtieth attenuation.

OPIUM

Dried Latex of the Poppy (PAPAVER SOMNIFERUM)

Hahnemann says that it is much more difficult to estimate the action of Opium than of almost any other drug. The effects of Opium as shown in the insensibility of the nervous system, the depression, drowsy stupor, painlessness, and torpor, the general sluggishness and lack of vital reaction, constitute the main indications for the drug when used homeopathically. All complaints are characterized by *sopor*. They are *painless*, and are accompanied by *heavy, stupid sleep, stertorous breathing. Sweaty skin*. Dark, mahogany-brown face. Serous apoplexy-venous, passive congestion. Want of sensitiveness to the action of medicines. Reappearance and aggravation from becoming heated. Opium lessens voluntary movements, contracts pupils, depresses higher intellectual powers, lessens self-control and power of concentration, judgment; stimulates the imagination, checks all secretions except that of the skin. Want of susceptibility to remedies even though indicated. Diseases that originate from fright.

Mind » » Patient wants nothing. *Complete loss of consciousness; apoplectic state*. Frightful fancies, daring, gay, bright. Unable to understand or appreciate his sufferings. Thinks he is not at home. Delirious talking, with wide open eyes.

Head » » Vertigo; *lightness of head in old people*. Dull, heavy, stupid. Delirium. Vertigo after fright. Pain in back of head; great weight there (*Gels*). Bursting feeling. Complete insensibility; no mental grasp for anything. Paralysis of brain.

Eyes » » Half-closed, dilated; pupils insensible, *contracted*. Ptosis (*Gels; Caust*). Staring glassy.

Face » » Red, bloated, *swollen, dark suffused, hot*. Looks intoxicated, besotted (*Bapt; Lach*). Spasmodic facial twitching, especially corners of mouth. Veins of face distended. *Hanging down of lower jaw*. Distorted.

Mouth » » Dry. Tongue black, *paralyzed* bloody froth. Intense thirst. Blubbery lips. Difficult articulation and swallowing.

Stomach » » Vomiting, with colic and convulsions. Fecal vomiting. Incarcerated hernia. Hungry; no desire to eat.

Abdomen » » Hard, bloated, tympanitic. Lead colic during colic, urging to stool and discharge of hard feces.

Stool » » Obstinate constipation; no desire to go to stool. *Round, hard, black balls*. Feces protrude and recede (*Thuj; Sil*). Spasmodic retention of feces in small intestines. Stools involuntary, black, offensive, frothy. Violent pain in rectum, as if pressed asunder.

Urine » » Slow to start; feeble stream. *Retained* or involuntary, after fright. Loss of power or sensibility of bladder.

Female » » Suppressed menses from fright. Cessation of labor-pains with coma between paroxysms. Threatened abortion and suppression of lochia, from fright, with sopor. Horrible labor-like pains in uterus, with urging to stool.

Respiratory » » Breathing stops on going to sleep; must be shaken to start it again (*Grindelia*). Hoarse. *Deep snoring; rattling, stertorous breathing*. Difficult, intermittent, deep, unequal respiration. Heat in chest; burning about heart. Cough, with dyspnoea and blue face; with bloody expectoration.

Sleep » » Great drowsiness (*Gels.; Nux mosch*). Falls into a heavy stupid sleep. Profound coma. Loss of breath on falling asleep (*Grind*). Coma vigil. Picking at bedclothes. Very sleepy, but cannot go to sleep. Distant noise, cocks crowing, etc, keep him awake. Child dreams of cats, dogs, black forms. Bed feels so hot cannot lie on it. Pleasant, fantastic, amorous dreams. Shaking chill; then heat, with sleep and sweat. Thirst only during heat.

Fever » » Pulse *full* and *slow*. Heat extending over body. *Hot perspiration*. Fever characterized by stupor, snoring respiration, twitching of limbs, intense thirst and

sleepiness. General low temperature with inclination to stupor.

Back and Extremities » » Opisthotonos. Swollen veins of neck. Painless paralysis (*Oleand*). *Twitching of limbs*. Numbness. Jerks as if flexors were overacting.

Convulsions; worse from glare of light; coldness of limbs.

Skin » » Hot, damp, sweating, Constant desire to uncover. *Hot perspiration over whole body except lower limbs*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, heat, during and after sleep (*Apis*; *Lach.*). *Better*, cold things, constant walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Apis*; *Bell*; *Gels*; *Nux mosch*; *Morphinum* (extreme susceptibility to pain; twitching; tympanities; much itching); *Codein* (dry, teasing, incessant cough; twitching of muscles, especially those of eyelids); *Eschscholtzia*-Cal California Poppy--(a harmless soporific).

Antidote: Acute Opium poisoning. *Atropin* and Black Coffee. Chronic Opium poisoning. *Ipecac*; *Nux*; *Passiflora*. *Berberis* is useful to counteract opium habit.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth and 200th potency.

Non-Homeopathic Preparations and Uses » »

Palliative only in great pain, sleeplessness, peritonitis, and to check excess secretion in diarrhœa, diabetes, etc.

Opium (crude) » » Official dose, 1 grain.

Laudanum (tincture)-Dose, 5 to 20 drops. Extract of Opium 1/4 to 1 grain.

Paregoric-Tinctura Camphora Composita. Contains in each dram 1/4 grain of Opium equal to 1/30 grain of Morphine.

Dose 1/2 to 1 fluid dram for adults. For an infant 3 to 5 drops.

Dover's Powder consists of Opium, Ipecac and Sulphate of Potash. It contains 10% each of Opium and Ipecac. Dose 5 to 15 grains.

Morphine-1/8 to 1/4 grain.

Magendie's solution-16 grains to 1 oz or 5 drops equal to 1/6 grain.

Codein-1/2 to 1 grain.

Apomorphia-1/20 to 1/10 grain hypodermically.

OPERCULINA TURPENTHUM

Nishope

(OPERCULINA TURPETHUM)

A remedy for plague, fevers, diarrhœa.

Mind » » Delirium associated with restlessness, loquacity. Tendency to escape from bed; ravings, pains cause fainting.

Abdomen » » Watery diarrhœa, profuse with sinking sensation, Cholera morbus. Hæmorrhoids.

Skin » » Lymphatic glands enlarged and indurated. Boils and slowly suppurating abscesses.

OPUNTIA FICUS

Prickly Pear

(OPUNTIA-FICUS INDICA)

Diarrhœa, with nausea. *Feels as if bowels were settled down in lower abdomen.* Sick feeling in lower third of abdomen. Enteroptosis with loose and frequent evacuations.

Relationship » » Compare; *Chaparra amargosa* (which Mexican physicians laud as a specific in chronic diarrhœa). *Ricinus communis* (diarrhœa, dysentery, obstinate chronic diarrhœa).

Dose » » Second attenuation.

OREODAPHNE CALIFORNICA

California Laurel

(OREODAPHNE)

Neuralgic headache, cervico-occipital pain, cerebro-spinal meningitis, atonic diarrhœa, and intestinal colic.

Head » » Dizziness; worse on stopping or moving. Head heavy, eyelids heavy, twitching. Intense aching, *with pressure at inner angle of either orbit*, generally left, extending through brain and across scalp to the base of the occiput; worse light, noise; better, closing eyes and perfect quiet. Constant, dull ache in *cervical and occipital region*, extending to scapula down spine, into the head; pain into the ears. Great heaviness of head, with constant desire to move the head, which does not relieve. Drooping eyelids. Twitching. Atonic diarrhœa.

Stomach » » Eructations, with nausea and shuddering.

Dose » » First to Third potency. Olfaction of the tincture.

ORIGANUM MAJORANA

Sweet Marjoram

(ORIGANUM)

Acts on nervous system generally, and is effective in masturbation and excessively aroused sexual impulses. Affections of the breasts (*Bufo*). Desire for active exercise *impelling her to run*.

Female » » *Frotomania*; powerful lascivious impulses; leucorrhœa; hysteria. Lascivious ideas and dreams.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ferula glauca* (in violent sexual excitement in women; icy coldness in occiput); *Plat*; *Valer*; *Canth*; *Hyos*.

Dose » » Third potency.

ORNITHOGALUM UMBELLATUM

Star of Bethlehem

To be considered in chronic gastric and other abdominal indurations, possibly cancer of intestinal tract, especially of stomach and Cæcum. Center of action is the pylorus, causing painful contraction with duodenal distention. Depression of spirits. Complete prostration. Feeling of sickness keeps patient awake at night.

Stomach » » Tongue coated. Agonizing feeling in chest and stomach, starting from pylorus with flatus that rolls in balls from one side to the other, loss of appetite, phlegmy retchings and loss of flesh. Gastric ulceration even with hæmorrhage. *Pains increased when food passes pyloric outlet. Vomiting of coffee-ground-looking matter.* Distention of stomach. Frequent belching of offensive flatus. Painful sinking across epigastrium.

Dose » » Single doses of mother tincture and await action.

OSMIUM

The Element

Irritation and catarrh of respiratory organs. Eczema. Albuminuria. *Pain in trachea*. Increases and gives odor to local perspiration. Causes *adhesion of the nail fold*.

Head » » Feels as if a band around head. Falling off of hair (*Kali carb; Fluor ac*).

Nose » » Coryza, with full feeling in nose. Nose and larynx sensitive to air. Small lumps of phlegm from posterior nares.

Eyes » » *Glaucoma*; with iridescent vision. Violent supra and infra-orbital neuralgia; violent pains and lachrymation. *Green colors surround candle-light*. Conjunctivitis. Increase in intra-ocular tension, dim sight, photophobia.

Respiratory » » Acute laryngitis; cough and expectoration of tough, stringy mucus. Convulsive cough; feels as though membrane were torn from larynx. Noisy, *dry, hard, cough*, in violent short bursts, coming from low down, shaking the whole body. Talking causes pain in larynx. Hoarse; *pain in larynx*; sore sternum. Twitching of fingers, with spasmodic cough.

Skin » » Eczema, with pruritus. Irritated skin. Itching pimples. Bromidrosis, sweat in axilla smelling of garlic, worse evening and night. Fold remains attached to growing nail.

Relationship » » Compare: *Argent; Iridium; Selen; Mangan*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

OSTRYA VIRGINICA

Ironwood

Of great value in anæmia from malaria. Bilious conditions and intermittent fever.

Gastric » » *Tongue yellow; coated at the root.* Loss of appetite. *Frequent nausea,* with dull, frontal headache. Sickening pains.

Dose » » First to third potency.

OVININUM

Ovarian Extract (OOPHORINUM)

Suffering following excision of the ovaries. *Climacteric disturbances* generally. Ovarian cysts. Cutaneous disorders and acne rosacea. Prurigo.

Relationship » » Compare: *Orchitinum*-Testicular Extract--(after ovariectomy, sexual weakness, senile decay).

Dose » » Low triturations.

OVI GALLINAE PELLICULA

Membrane of Egg-shell

Sudden pains. Bearing-down sensation. Intolerance of bands on wrist, arms, waist, etc. Backache and pain in left hip. Debility. Pain in heart and left ovary.

Relationship » » Compare: *Calc*; *Naja*; *Ova tosta-Tosta præparata*-Roasted egg-shells-*Calcareæ ovorum*--

(leucorrhœa and backache. A feeling as if the spine were broken and wired, or tied together with a string. Pain of cancer. Warts). Also *Egg Vaccine for Asthma*. Much interest is shown in Dr. Fritz Talbot's method to cure one form of asthma in children by the use of egg vaccine.

Asthma due to susceptibility of the proteid substance in eggs can be cured by immunizing against egg poisons by repeated doses of egg white. After the skin has been cleansed with soap and alcohol the egg-white is rubbed into a slight scratch.

OXALICUM ACIDUM

Sorrel Acid

Although certain oxalates are constant constituents of vegetable food and of the human body, the acid itself is a violent poison when taken internally, producing gastro-enteritis, motor paralysis, collapse, stupor and death. Influences the spinal cord, and produces motor paralysis. Pains very violent, *in spots (Kali bich) worse, motion, and thinking of them. Periodical remissions.* Spasmodic symptoms of throat and chest. *Rheumatism of left side. Neurasthenia.* Tuberculosis.

Head » » Sense of heat. Confusion and vertigo. Headache, before and during stool.

Eyes » » Severe pain in eyes; feel expanded. *Hyperæsthesia of retina.*

Stomach » » Violent pain in epigastrium, discharge of flatus relieves. Gastralgia, pyrosis, sensation of coldness below epigastrium. Burning pain, extending upwards; slightest touch causes excruciating pain. Bitter and sour eructation, worse at night. Cannot eat strawberries.

Abdomen » » Pain in upper part and region of navel two hours after eating, with much flatulence. Stitches in liver. Colic. Burning in small spots in abdomen. Diarrhœa from coffee.

Male » » *Terrible neuralgic pains in spermatic cord.* Testicles feel contused and heavy. Seminal vesiculitis.

Urinary » » Frequent and copious. Burning in urethra and pain in glans when urinating. Must urinate when thinking of it. Urine contains oxalates.

Respiratory » » Nervous aphonia with cardiac derangement (*Coca; Hydrocy ac*). Burning sensation from throat down. Breathing spasmodic, with constriction of larynx and chest. *Hoarseness. Left lung painful. Aphonia.* Paralysis of the tensors of vocal cord. *Dyspnœa; short,*

jerking inspirations. Sharp pain through lower region of left lung, extending down to epigastrium.

Heart » » Palpitation and dyspnoea in organic heart disease; worse, when thinking of it. Pulse feeble. Heart symptoms alternate with aphonia, *angina pectoris*; sharp, lancinating pain in left lung coming on suddenly, depriving of breath. Præcordial pains which dart to the left shoulder. Aortic insufficiency.

Extremities » » Numb, weak, tingling. Pains start from spine and extend through extremities. Drawing and lancinating pains shooting down extremities. *Backache*; numb, weak, Myelitis. Muscular prostration. Wrist painful, as if sprained (*Ulmus*). Lower extremities blue, cold, insensible. Sensation of numbness. Multiple cerebral and posterior spinal sclerosis. Lancinating pains in various parts; jerking pains.

Skin » » Sensitive, smarting and soreness, worse shaving; mottled, marbled in circular patches. Perspires easily.

Modalities » » Worse, left side; slightest touch; light; shaving. Aroused about 3 am with gastric and abdominal pain. *All conditions made worse by thinking about self*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars*; *Colch*; *Arg*; *Pic ac*; *Cicer arietinum*-Chick-pea--(Lithiasis, jaundice, liver affections; diuretic). *Scolopendra*-Centipede--(terrible pains in back and loins, extending down limbs; return periodically, commencing in head, to toes. Angina pectoris. Inflammation, pain and gangrene. Pustules and abscesses). *Cæsium*--(Pain in lumbar region and testicle. Headache, darting through temples. Diarrhoea and colic. Languor).

Lime Water-Antidote to poisoning of Oxal acid.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

OXYDENDRON ARBOREUM

Sorrel-tree

(OXYDENDRON - ANDROMEDA ARBOREA)

A remedy for dropsy-ascites and anasarca. Urine suppressed. Deranged portal circulation. Prostatic enlargement. Vesical calculi. Irritation of neck of bladder. Great difficulty of breathing. Tincture. Compare: *Cerefolius* (dropsy, Bright's disease, cystitis).

OXYTROPIS LAMBERTI

Loco-weed

(OXYTROPIS)

Marked action on nervous system. Trembling, sensation of emptiness. Walks backwards. Congestion of spine and paralysis. Pains come and go quickly. Sphincters relaxed. Staggering gait. Reflexes lost.

Mind » » Desires to be alone. Disinclined to work or talk. Worse, thinking of symptoms (*Oxalic ac*). *Mental depression*. Vertigo (*Granatum*).

Head » » Vertigo. Full, warm feeling about head. Feeling of intoxication, with loss of vision. Pain in maxillary bones and masseter muscles. Mouth and nose dry.

Eyes » » Sight obscured; pupils contracted; do not respond to light. Paralysis of nerves and muscles of eyes.

Stomach » » Eructations with colicky pains. Epigastrium tender.

Rectum » » Sphincter seems relaxed. Stools slip from anus, *like lumps of jelly*, mushy.

Urine » » Urging to urinate when thinking of it. *Profuse flow*. Pain in kidneys (*Berberis*).

Male » » No desire or ability. Pain in testicles and along spermatic cord and down thighs.

Extremities » » Pain along ulnar nerve. Numb feeling about spine. *Staggering gait*. Loss of co-ordination. Patellar tendon reflex lost. Pains come and go quickly, but muscles remain sore and stiff.

Sleep » » Restless, dreams of quarrel.

Modalities » » *Worse*, thinking of symptoms (mono-maniac tendency). *Worse*, every other day. *Better*, after sleep.

Relationship » » Compare: *Astrag*; *Lathyr*; *Oxal ac*; *Baryta* (Loco plant is rich in Baryta). *Lolium*.

Dose » » Third potency and higher.

PAEONIA OFFICINALIS

Peony

(PAEONIA)

The rectal and anal symptoms are most important. Chronic ulcers on lower parts of body, leg, foot, toe, also breast, rectum.

Head » » Rush of blood to head and face. Nervous. Vertigo when moving. Burning in eyes and ringing in ears.

Rectum » » Biting, *itching in anus*; orifice swollen. Burning in anus after stool; then internal chilliness. Fistula ani, diarrhoea, with anal burning and internal chilliness. Painful ulcer, oozing offensive moisture on perineum. *Hæmorrhoids, fissures, ulceration of anus and perineum, purple, covered with crusts*. Atrocious pains with and after each stool. Sudden, pasty diarrhoea, with faintness in abdomen.

Chest » » Sticking pain in left chest. Heat in chest. Dull shooting from front to back through heart.

Extremities » » Pain in wrist and fingers; knees and toes. Weakness of legs, inhibiting walking.

Sleep » » Terrifying dreams, nightmare.

Skin » » Sensitive, painful. Ulcers below coccyx, around sacrum; varicose veins. Ulcers in general, from pressure, bedsores, etc. Itching, burning, as from nettles.

Relationship » » Compare: *Glechoma*-Ground Ivy-- (rectal symptom). *Hamam*; *Sil*; *Aesc*; *Ratanh* (*great constriction* of anus; stools forced with great effort).

Antidotes: *Ratanh*; *Aloe*.

Dose » » Third potency.

PALLADIUM METALLICUM

The Metal

(PALLADIUM)

An ovarian remedy; produces the symptom-complex of chronic Oophoritis. Useful where the parenchyma of the gland is not totally destroyed. Acts also on mind and skin. Motor weakness, averse to exercise.

Mind » » Weeping mood. *Love of approbation*. Pride; *easily offended*. Inclined to use violent language. *Keeps up brightly when in company*, much exhausted afterwards, and pains aggravated.

Head » » Feels as if swung backward and forward. Temporo-parietal neuralgia with pain in shoulder. *Pain across top of head from ear to ear*; worse after an evening's entertainment, with irritability and sour eructations. Sallow complexion.

Abdomen » » Shooting pain from navel to pelvis. Sensation as if intestines were bitten off. Intestines feel strangulated. Soreness of abdomen, swelling in right groin. Flatulency.

Female » » Uterine prolapse and retroversion. Subacute pelvic peritonitis, with right-sided pain and backache; menorrhagia. Cutting pain in uterus; relieved after stool. *Pain and swelling in region of right ovary*. Shooting or burning pain in pelvis and bearing-down; relieved by rubbing. Soreness and shooting pain from navel of breast. Glairy leucorrhœa. Menstrual discharge while nursing. Stitches in right breast near nipple. It is indicated in that gynæcological condition where the disease had its inception in the right ovary, the uterine prolapse and retroversion, the subacute pelvic peritonitis and concomitant symptoms being secondary (F. Aguilar, M. D).

Extremities » » Pruritus. Tired feeling in small of back. Fleeting, neuralgic pains in extremities, Heavy and tired in

limbs. Darting pain from toes to hips. Rheumatic pain in right shoulder; in right hip. Sciatica.

Relationship » » Complementary; *Plat.*

Compare: *Arg; Helon; Lil; Apis.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

PARIS QUADRIFOLIA

One-berry

Head symptoms marked and verified. Sensation of expansion and consequent tension. Coldness of right side of body, left hot. Catarrhal complaints, stuffed feeling at root of nose. Disorder of sense of touch.

Mind » » Imaginary foul smells. Feels too large.

Garrulous, prattling, vivacious.

Head » » Sensation as if scalp were contracted and bones scraped. Soreness of top of head; cannot brush hair. Aches, as from *pulling a string from eyes to occiput*. Occipital headache, with a feeling of weight. Head feels very large, expanded. Scalp sensitive. Numb feeling on left side of head.

Eyes » » Affections of the eyebrows. Eyes feel heavy, as if they were projected; *sensation of a string through eyeballs*. Expanded, as though lids did not cover.

Face » » Neuralgia; hot stitches in left malar bone, which is very sore. Has relieved in inflammation of the antrum, where eye symptoms co-existed.

Mouth » » *Tongue dry when awaking*-Coated white, without thirst, with bitter or diminished taste.

Respiratory » » Stuffed condition and fullness at root of nose. Periodical, *painless hoarseness*. Cough as from vapor of sulphur in trachea. Constant hawking, on account of viscid, green mucus in larynx and trachea.

Extremities » » Sense of *weight and weariness in nape of neck* and across shoulders. Neuralgia, beginning in left intercostal region, and extending into left arm. Arm becomes stiff, fingers clenched. Neuralgia of coccyx; pulsating, sticking, when sitting. *Fingers often feel numb*. Numbness of upper limbs. Everything feels rough.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pastinaca-Parsnip*-- (Loquacity; delirium tremens; illusions of vision; intolerance on milk; Roots used dietetically, cooked in

water or as broth or as salad for consumptives and "kidney stones"). *Sil; Calc; Nux; Rhus.*

Incompatible; *Ferr phos.*

Antidote: *Coff.*

Dose » » Third potency.

PARAFFINUM

Purified Paraffin (PARAFFINE)

Valuable in uterine affections. Particularly serviceable in constipation. Knife-like pains. Pains extend from one part to another, and alternate. Pain in stomach alternates with pain in throat and spine.

Head » » Left side of head and face suffer most; pains stinging and twisting. Pain as if a nail were driven in left side of vertex. Twisting in left ear.

Eyes » » Vision dim; black specks before. Lids red. Sensation as if there were fat on the eyes.

Mouth » » Tearing, twisting pain in teeth down to lower jaw. Full of saliva; feels sticky; bitter taste.

Stomach » » Hungry all the time. Pain across stomach. Pain in stomach alternates with pain in throat and spine, extends to chest with belching. Fixed pain in left hypochondrium, as if parts were being twisted. Palpitation with stomach pains.

Abdomen » » Pain in lower abdomen, extending to genitals, rectum and coccyx; better, sitting.

Rectum » » Frequent desire for stool. *Obstinate constipation in children (Alumina; Nyctanthes)*. Chronic constipation, with hæmorrhoids and continual urging to stool, without result.

Female » » Menses too late, black, abundant. Milky leucorrhœa. Nipples pain when touched, as if sore inside. Stabbing pain in mons veneris. Very hot urine with burning pains in vulva.

Extremities » » Pain in spine extending to inguinal region and in both loins, when ascending the stairs. Feeling of electric shocks in all joints. Wrenching pain in calves, extending into toes, in joints. Feet swollen with tearing in ankles and soles.

Skin » » Burns, even of third degree, with sloughing and sepsis. Wash with sterile water and dry and spray with paraffin, and cover with thin layer of cotton. Useful also in frost bites.

Relationship » » Compare: *Naphthalin*; *Petrol*; *Kreos*; *Eupion*.

Dose » » Lower triturations and thirtieth potency.

PAREIRA BRAVA

Virgin-vine

(CHONDRODENDRON TOMENTOSUM)

The urinary symptoms are most important. Useful in renal colic, prostatic affections, and catarrh of bladder.

Sensation as if bladder were distended, with pain. *Pain going down thigh.*

Urinary » » Black, bloody, thick mucous urine. *Constant urging; great straining; pain down thighs during efforts to urinate.* Can emit urine only when he goes on his knees, pressing head firmly against the floor. Feeling of the bladder being distended and neuralgic pain in the anterior crural region. (*Staph.*) Dribbling after micturition. (*Selen.*) *Violent pain in glans penis.* Itching along urethra; urethritis, with prostatic trouble. Inflammation of urethra; becomes almost cartilaginous.

Relationship » » Compare: *Parietaria* (renal calculi; nightmare, patient dreaming of being buried alive); *Chimaphila* (chronic catarrhal congestion following cystitis; acute prostatitis; feeling of a ball in perineum when sitting); *Fabiana*, see *Pichi* (dysuria; post-gonorrhœal complications; gravel; vesical catarrh); *Uva*; *Hydrang*; *Berber*; *Ocim*; *Hedeom*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

PARTHENIUM HYSTEROPHORUS

Bitter-broom

(PARTHENIUM - ESCOBA AMARGO)

A Cuban remedy for fevers, especially malarial. Increased flow of milk. Amenorrhœa and general debility. Cheyne-Stokes breathing. After Quinine.

Head » » Aches, extending to nose; feels swelled; pain in frontal eminence. Eyes heavy; eyeballs ache. Ringing in ears. Pain at root of nose; feels swollen. Aching in teeth. *Teeth feel on edge*; too long. Disordered vision. Tinnitus and pain in ears.

Abdomen » » Pain in left hypochondrium. Spleen affections.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after sleep, sudden motion. *Better*, after rising, and walking about.

Relationship » » Compare: *China*; *Ceanoth*; *Helianth*.

PASSIFLORA INCARNATA

Passion-flower

An efficient anti-spasmodic. Whooping-cough. Morphine habit. Delirium tremens. Convulsions in children; neuralgia. Has a quieting effect on the nervous system. Insomnia, produces normal sleep, no disturbance of cerebral functions, neuroses of children, worm-fever, teething, spasms. *Tetanus*. Hysteria; puerperal convulsions. Painful diarrhoea. Acute mania. *Atonic condition* generally present. *Asthma*, 10-30 gtt every ten minutes for a few doses. Locally, in erysipelas.

Head » » Violent ache as if top of head would come off-eyes felt as if pushed out.

Stomach » » Leadен, dead feeling after or between meals; flatulence and sour eructations.

Sleep » » Restless and wakeful, resulting from exhaustion. Especially in the feeble, infants and the aged. Insomnia of infants and the aged, and the mentally worried, and overworked, with tendency to convulsions. Nocturnal cough.

Dose » » Large doses of mother tincture are required-thirty to sixty drops, repeated several times.

PENTHORUM SEDOIDES

Virginia Stonecrop

(PENTHORUM)

A remedy for coryza, with rawness and wet feeling in nose. Throat feels raw. Chronic disorders of mucous membranes, with irritability. Chronic post-nasal catarrh; chronic pharyngitis, mucous membrane purple and relaxed. Posterior nares feel moist and raw; nose and ears feel full. Aphonia, hoarseness, relaxed vocal cords. Hypersecretion of mucous membranes. Itching of anus and burning in rectum. Trouble in pharyngeal vault and Eustachian tube.

Nose » » *Constant wet feeling in nose*, which no amount of blowing will relieve. Discharge thick, pus-like, streaked with blood. *Post-nasal catarrh* of puberty.

Dose » » Not very active, and better adapted to chronic affections; its use should be persisted in for some time. Lower potencies.

Relationship » » Compare: *Penthororun* often follows *Pulsat. Sang; Hydr.*

PERTUSSINUM

Coqueluchin

(PERTUSSIN)

Taken from the glairy and stringy mucus containing the virus of whooping-cough. Introduced by John H. Clarke for the treatment of whooping-cough and other spasmodic coughs.

Relationship » » Compare: *Drosera*; *Corallium*; *Cuprum*; *Naphthal*; *Mephitis*; *Passiflor*; *Coccus Cacti*; *Magnes phos*.

Dose » » The thirtieth potency.

PETROLEUM

Crude Rock-oil

Strumous diathesis, especially the dark type, who suffer from catarrhal conditions of the mucous membranes, gastric acidity and cutaneous eruptions.

Very marked skin symptoms, acting on sweat and oil glands; Ailments are worse during the winter season.

Ailments from riding in cars, carriages, or ships; lingering gastric and lung troubles; chronic diarrhœa. *Long-lasting complaints* follow mental states-fright, vexation, etc.

Chlorosis in young girls with or without ulceration of the stomach.

Mind » » Marked aggravation from mental emotions.

Loses his way in streets. Thinks he is double, or some one else lying alongside. *Feels that death is near, and must hurry to settle affairs.* Irritable, easily offended, vexed at everything. *Low-spirited, with dimness of sight.*

Head » » Sensitive, *as of a cold breeze blowing on it.*

Feels numb, as if made of wood; *occiput heavy, as of lead (Opium).* *Vertigo on rising,* felt in occiput, as if intoxicated, or like sea-sickness. *Moist eruption on scalp;* worse, back and ears. Scalp sore to touch, followed by numbness. Headache, must hold temples to relieve; provoked by shaking while coughing. Use thirtieth.

Eyes » » Loss of eyelashes. Dim sight; far-sighted; cannot read fine print without glasses; blenorrhœa of lachrymal sac; *marginal blepharitis.* Canthi fissured. Skin around eyes dry and scurfy.

Ears » » Noise unbearable, especially from several people talking together. Eczema, intertrigo, etc, in and behind ears, with intense itching. Parts sore to touch. Fissures in meatus. Dry catarrh, with deafness and noises. Ringing and cracking in ears. Chronic Eustachian catarrh. Diminished hearing.

Nose » » *Nostrils ulcerated, cracked, burn*; tip of nose itches. Epistaxis. Ozæna, with scabs and muco-purulent discharge.

Face » » Dry; feels constricted, as if covered with albumin.

Stomach » » Heartburn; hot, sharp, sour eructation. Distention. Feeling of great emptiness. Strong aversion to fat food, meat; worse, eating cabbage. *Hunger*, immediately after stool. *Nausea*, with accumulation of water in mouth. Gastralgia when stomach is empty; relieved by constant eating (*Anac*; *Sep*). Ravenous hunger. Must rise at night and eat (*Psorin*). Odor of garlic.

Abdomen » » *Diarrhœa only in the daytime*; watery, gushing and *Itching of anus*. After cabbage; with empty feeling of stomach.

Male » » Herpetic eruption on perineum. Prostate inflamed and swollen. Itching in urethra.

Female » » Before menses, throbbing in head (*Kreos*). Leucorrhœa, profuse, albuminous (*Alum*; *Bor*; *Bov*; *Calc p*). Genitals sore and moist. Sensation of moisture (*Eup purp*). Itching and mealy coating of nipple.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness (*Carbo*; *Caust*; *Phos*) dry cough and oppression of chest; worse, cold air. Dry cough at night, coming deep from chest. Croup and laryngeal diphtheria.

Heart » » Sensation of coldness (*Carb an*; *Nat mur*). Fainting, with ebullitions, heat and palpitation.

Back » » Pain in nape of neck, stiff and painful. Weakness in small of back. Coccyx painful.

Extremities » » Chronic sprains. Fetid sweat in axillæ. Knees stiff. *Tips of fingers rough, cracked, fissured every winter*. Scalding sensation in knee. Cracking in joints.

Skin » » Itching at night. Chilblains, moist, itch and burn. Bed-sores. *Skin dry, constricted, very sensitive, rough and cracked, leathery*. Herpes. Slightest scratch makes skin suppurate (*Hepar*). Intertrigo; psoriasis of hands. *Thick, greenish crusts, burning and itching; redness, raw; cracks bleed easily*. Eczema. Rhagades worse in winter.

Fever » » Chilliness, followed by sweat. Flushes of heat, particularly of the face and head; worse at night. Perspiration on feet and axillæ.

Modalities » » *Worse, dampness, before and during a thunder-storm, from riding in cars, passive motion; in winter, eating, from mental states. Better, warm air; lying with head high; dry weather.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Carbo; Graph; Sulph; Phos.*
Complementary: *Sepia.*
Antidotes: *Nux; Coccul.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth and higher potencies. Material doses often better.

PETROSELINUM SATIVUM

Parsley

(PETROSELINUM)

The urinary symptoms give the keynotes for this remedy.

Piles with much itching.

Urinary » » Burning, tingling, from perineum throughout whole urethra; *sudden urging, to urinate*; frequent, voluptuous tickling in fossa navicularis. Gonorrhœa; *sudden, irresistible desire to urinate; intense biting, itching, deep in urethra*; milky discharge.

Stomach » » Thirsty and hungry, but desire fails on beginning to eat or drink.

Relationship » » Compare: *Apiol*-the active principle of Parsley--(in dysmenorrhœa); *Canth*; *Sars.*: *Cannab*; *Merc.*

Dose » » First to third potency.

PHOSPHORICUM ACIDUM

Phosphoric Acid

The common acid "debility" is very marked in this remedy, producing a nervous exhaustion. *Mental debility* first; later physical. A congenial soil for the action of Phos acid is found in young people who grow rapidly, and who are overtaxed, mentally or physically. Whenever the system has been exposed to the ravages of acute disease, excesses, grief, loss of vital fluids, we obtain conditions calling for it. Pyrosis, flatulence, diarrhœa, diabetes, rhachitis and periosteal inflammation. Neurosis in stump, after amputation. Hæmorrhages in typhoid. Useful in relieving pain of cancer.

Mind » » Listless. Impaired memory (*Anac*). *Apathetic, indifferent*. Cannot collect his thoughts or find the right word. Difficult comprehension. Effects of grief and mental shock. Delirium, with great stupefaction. Settled despair.

Head » » Heavy; *confused*. Pain as if temples were crushed together. Worse, *shaking* or *noise*. *Crushing headache*. *Pressure on top*. Hair gray early in life; falls out. Dull headache after coition; from eye-strain (*Nat m*). *Vertigo toward evening, when standing or walking*. Hair thins out, turns gray early.

Eyes » » *Blue rings around*. Lids inflamed and cold. Pupils dilated. Glassy appearance. Averse to sunlight; sees colors as if a rainbow. Feel too large. Amblyopia in masturbators. Optic nerves seem torpid. *Pain as if eyeballs were forcibly pressed together and into head*.

Ears » » Roaring, with difficult hearing. Intolerant of noise.

Nose » » Bleeding. Bores fingers into nose. *Itching*.

Mouth » » Lips dry, cracked. Bleeding gums; retract from teeth. Tongue swollen, dry, with viscid, frothy mucus. Teeth feel cold. At night, bites tongue in voluntarily.

Face » » Pale, earthy; feeling of tension as from dried albumen. Sensation of coldness of one side of face.

Stomach » » Craves juicy things. Sour risings. Nausea. *Symptoms following sour food and drink.* Pressure as from a weight, with sleepiness after eating (*Fel tauri*). *Thirst for cold milk.*

Abdomen » » Distention and fermentation in bowels. Enlarged spleen (*Ceanoth*). *Aching in umbilical region.* Loud rumbling.

Stool » » Diarrhœa, *white*, watery, involuntary, *painless*, with much flatus; not specially exhausting. Diarrhœa in weakly, delicate rachitic children.

Urine » » Frequent, profuse, watery, *milky*. *Diabetes.* Micturition, preceded by anxiety and followed by burning. *Frequent urination at night.* Phosphaturia.

Male » » Emissions at night and at stool. Seminal vesiculitis (*Oxal acid*). Sexual power deficient; testicles tender and swollen. Parts relax during embrace (*Nux*). Prostatorrhœa, even when passing a soft stool. Eczema of scrotum. Œdema of prepuce, and swollen glans-penis. Herpes preputialis. Sycotic excrescences (*Thuja*).

Female » » Menses too early and profuse, with pain in liver. Itching; yellow leucorrhœa after menses. Milk scanty; health deteriorated from nursing.

Respiratory » » Chest troubles develop after brain-fag. Hoarseness. Dry cough from tickling in chest. Salty expectoration. Difficult respiration. *Weak feeling in chest from talking (Stann).* *Pressure behind the sternum,* rendering breathing difficult.

Heart » » Palpitation in children who grow too fast; after grief, self-abuse. Pulse irregular, intermittent.

Back » » Boring pain between scapulæ. Pain in back and limbs, as if beaten.

Extremities » » Weak. Tearing pains in joints, bones, and periosteum. Cramps in upper arms and wrists. *Great debility.* Pains at night, *as if bones were scraped.* Stumbles easily and makes missteps. Itching, between fingers or in folds of joints.

Skin » » Pimples, acne, blood-boils. Ulcers, with very offensive pus. Burning red rash. Formication in various

parts. *Falling out of the hair* (*Nat mur*; *Selen*). Tendency to abscess after fevers.

Sleep » » *Somnolency*. Lascivious dreams with emissions.

Fever » » Chilliness. *Profuse sweat* during night and morning. Low types of fever, with dull comprehension and stupor.

Modalities » » *Better*, from keeping warm. *Worse*, exertion, from being talked to; loss of vital fluids; sexual excesses. Everything impeding circulation causes aggravation of symptoms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ænothera biennis*-Evening primrose--(Effortless diarrhoea with nervous exhaustion. Incipient hydrocephaloid. Whooping-cough and spasmodic asthma). *Nectandra amara* (Watery diarrhoea, dry tongue, colic, bluish ring around sunken eyes, restless sleep).

China; *Nux. Pic ac*; *Lactic ac*; *Phos*.

Antidotes: *Coffea*.

Dose » » First potency.

PHASEOLUS NANUS

Dwarf-bean

(PHASEOLUS)

Heart symptoms quite pronounce. Diabetes.

Head » » Aches chiefly in forehead or orbits from fullness of brain; worse any movement or mental exertion.

Eyes » » Pupils dilated, insensible to light. Eyeballs painful to touch.

Chest » » Breathing slow and sighing. Pulse rapid.

Palpitation. Sick feeling about heart, with weak pulse.

Right ribs sore. Dropsical effusion into pleura or pericardium.

Urinary » » Diabetic urine.

Heart » » Fearful palpitation and feeling that death is approaching.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cratæg*; *Lach*.

Dose » » Sixth and higher. A decoction of the shells as a drink for diabetes, but look out for severe headache.

PHELLANDRIUM AQUATICUM

Water Dropwort

(PHELLANDRIUM)

The respiratory symptoms are most important, and have been frequently verified clinically. A very good remedy for the *offensive expectoration and cough in phthisis*, bronchitis, and emphysema. Tuberculosis, affecting generally the middle lobes. *Everything tastes sweet*. Hæmoptysis, hectic and colliquative diarrhœa.

Head » » *Weight on vertex; aching and burning in temples and above eyes*. Crushing feeling in vertex. Vertigo, dizzy when lying down.

Eyes » » Ciliary neuralgia; worse any attempt to use eyes: burning in eyes. Lachrymation. Cannot bear light. Headache; involving nerves going to eye.

Female » » *Pain in milk ducts*; intolerable between nursing. Pain in nipples.

Chest » » *Sticking pain through right breast near sternum, extending to back near shoulders*. Dyspnœa, and continuous cough, early in morning. Cough, with profuse and fetid expectoration; compels him to sit up. Hoarseness.

Fever » » Hectic; profuse and debilitating perspiration; intermittent, with pain in arms. Desire for acids.

Extremities » » Tired feeling when walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Con; Phyt; Sil; Ant iod; Myosotis arvensis*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency. In phthisis not below the sixth.

PHOSPHORUS

Phosphorus

Phosphorus irritates, inflames and degenerates mucous membranes, irritates and inflames serous membranes, inflames spinal cord and nerves, causing paralysis, destroys bone, especially the lower jaw and tibia; disorganizes the blood, causing fatty degeneration of blood vessels and every tissue and organ of the body and thus gives rise to hæmorrhages, and hæmatogenous jaundice.

Produces a picture of destructive metabolism. Causes yellow atrophy of the liver and sub-acute hepatitis. Tall, slender persons, narrow chested, with thin, transparent skin, weakened by loss of animal fluids, with great nervous debility, emaciation, amative tendencies, seem to be under the special influence of Phosphorus. Great susceptibility to external impressions, to light, sound, odors, touch, electrical changes, thunder-storms.

Suddenness of symptoms, sudden prostration, faints, sweats, shooting pains, etc. Polycythemia. Blood extravasations; *fatty degenerations*, cirrhosis, caries, are pathological states often calling for Phosphorus. Muscular pseudo-hypertrophy, neuritis. Inflammation of the respiratory tract. Paralytic symptoms. Ill effects of iodine and excessive use of salt; worse, *lying on left side*. Tertiary syphilis, skin lesions, and nervous debility. *Scurvy*. *Pseudo-hypertrophic paralysis*. Ataxia and adynamia. Osteo myelitis. Bone fragility.

Mind » » Great lowness of spirits. Easily vexed. Fearfulness, as if something were creeping out of every corner. Clairvoyant state. Great tendency to start. Over-sensitive to external impressions. Loss of memory. Memory. Paralysis of the insane. Ecstasy. Dread of death when alone. Brain feels tired. Insanity, with an exaggerated idea of one's own importance. Excitable,

produces heat all over. Restless, fidgety. *Hypo-sensitive*, indifferent.

Head » » Vertigo of the aged, *after rising (Bry)*. Heat comes from spine. Neuralgia; parts must be kept warm. Burning pains. Chronic congestion of head. Brain-fag, with *coldness of occiput*. Vertigo, with faintness. Skin of forehead feels too tight. Itching of scalp, dandruff, falling out of hair in large bunches.

Eyes » » Cataract. Sensation as if everything were covered with a mist or veil, or dust, or something pulled tightly over eyes. Black points seem to float before the eyes. Patient sees better by shading eyes with hand. Fatigue of eyes and head even without much use of eyes. *Green halo about the candlelight (Osmium)*. Letters appear red. Atrophy of optic nerve. Œdema of lids and about the eyes. Pearly white conjunctiva and long curved lashes. Partial loss of vision from abuse of tobacco (*Nux*). Pain in orbital bones. Paresis of extrinsic muscles. Diplopia, due to deviation of the visual axis. Amaurosis from sexual excess. Glaucoma. Thrombosis of retinal vessels and degenerative changes in retinal cells. Degenerative changes where soreness and curved lines are seen in old people. Retinal trouble with lights and hallucination of vision.

Ears » » *Hearing difficult*, especially to human voice. Re-echoing of sounds (*Caust*). Dullness of hearing after typhoid.

Nose » » Fan-like motion of nostrils (*Lyc*). Bleeding; *epistaxis instead of menses*. Over-sensitive smell, (*Carbolac; Nux*). Periostitis of nasal bones. Foul imaginary odors (*Aur*). Chronic catarrh, *with small hæmorrhages*; handkerchief is always bloody. *Polypi; bleeding easily (Calc; Sang)*.

Face » » Pale, sickly complexion; blue rings under eyes. Hippocratic countenance. Tearing pain in facial bones; circumscribed redness in one or both cheeks. *Swelling and necrosis of lower jaw (Amphisbæna; Hecla lava)*.

Mouth » » Swelled and easily *bleeding gums*, ulcerated. Toothache after washing clothes. Tongue *dry, smooth, red* or white, not thickly coated. Persistent bleeding after tooth extraction. Nursing sore mouth. Burning in

oesophagus. Dryness in pharynx and fauces. *Thirst for very cold water*. Stricture of oesophagus.

Stomach » » Hunger soon after eating. Sour taste and sour eructations after every meal. Belching large quantities of wind, after eating. *Throws up ingesta by the mouthfuls*. Vomiting; *water is thrown up as soon as it gets warm in the stomach*. *Post-operative vomiting*. Cardiac opening seems contracted, too narrow; the food scarcely swallowed, comes up again (*Bry; Alum*). Pain in stomach; relieved by cold food, ices. Region of stomach painful to touch, or on walking. Inflammation of stomach, with burning extending to throat and bowels. *Bad effects of eating too much salt*.

Abdomen » » Feels cold (*Caps*). Sharp, cutting pains. *A very weak, empty, gone sensation* felt in whole abdominal cavity. Liver congested. Acute hepatitis. Fatty degeneration (*Carbon tetrachloride; Ars. Chlorof*). Jaundice. Pancreatic disease. Large, yellow spots on abdomen.

Stool » » *Very fetid stools and flatus*. Long, narrow, hard, like a dog's. Difficult to expel. Desire for stool on lying on, left side. *Painless, copious debilitating diarrhoea*. Green mucus with grains like sago. Involuntary; seems as if anus remained open. *Great weakness after stool*. Discharge of blood from rectum, during stool. *White, hard stools*. Bleeding hæmorrhoids.

Urine » » Hæmaturia, especially in acute Bright's disease (*Canth*). Turbid, brown, with red sediment.

Male » » Lack of power. *Irresistible desire*; involuntary emissions, with lascivious dreams.

Female » » Metritis. Chlorosis. Phlebitis. Fistulous tracks after mammary abscess. Slight hæmorrhage from uterus between periods. Menses too early and scanty-not profuse, *but last too long*. Weeps before menses. Stitching pain in mammæ. Leucorrhœa profuse, smarting, corrosive, instead of menses. Amenorrhœa, with vicarious menstruation (*Bry*). *Suppuration of mammæ*, burning, watery, offensive discharge. Nymphomania. Uterine polyps.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness; worse evenings. *Larynx very painful*. Clergyman's sore throat; violent tickling in

larynx while speaking. Aphonia, worse evenings, with rawness. *Cannot talk on account of pain in larynx*. Cough from tickling in throat; *worse, cold air*, reading, laughing, *talking*, from going from warm room into cold air. Sweetish taste while coughing. Hard, dry, tight, racking cough. Congestion of lungs. Burning pains, heat and oppression of chest. *Tightness across chest; great weight on chest*. Sharp stitches in chest; *respiration quickened, oppressed. Much heat in chest*. Pneumonia, with oppression; *worse, lying on left side*. Whole body *trembles*, with cough. Sputa rusty, blood-colored, or purulent. Tuberculosis in tall, rapidly-growing young people. Do not give it too low or too frequently here, it may but hasten the destructive degeneration of tubercular masses. Repeated hæmoptysis (*Acal*). Pain in throat on coughing. Nervous coughs provoked by strong odors, entrance of a stranger; worse in the presence of strangers; worse lying upon left side; in cold room.

Heart » » Violent palpitation with anxiety, while lying on left side. Pulse rapid, small, and *soft*. Heart dilated, especially right. Feeling of warmth in heart.

Back » » Burning in back; pain as if broken. *Heat between the shoulder-blades*. Weak spine.

Extremities » » Ascending sensory and motor paralysis from ends of fingers and toes. Stitches in elbow and shoulder joints. Burning of feet. Weakness and trembling, from every exertion. Can scarcely hold anything with his hands. Tibia inflamed and becomes necrosed. *Arms and hands become numb*. Can lie only on right side. Post-diphtheritic paralysis, with formication of hands and feet. *Joints suddenly give way*.

Sleep » » Great drowsiness, especially after meals. Coma vigil. Sleeplessness in old people. Vivid dreams of fire; of hæmorrhage. Lascivious dreams. Goes to sleep late and awakens weak. *Short naps and frequent wakings*.

Fever » » Chilly every evening. Cold knees at night. *Adynamic with lack of thirst*, but unnatural hunger. Hectic, with small, quick pulse; viscid night-sweats. Stupid delirium. Profuse perspiration.

Skin » » *Wounds bleed very much, even if small*; they heal and break out again. Jaundice. Little ulcer outside of

large ones. Petechiæ. Ecchymosis. *Purpura hæmorrhagia*. *Scurvy*. Fungous hematodes and excrescences.

Modalities » » *Worse*, touch; physical or mental exertion; twilight; warm food or drink; change of weather, from getting wet in hot weather; evening; lying on left or painful side; during a thunder-storm; ascending stairs. *Better*, in dark, lying on right side, cold food; cold; open air; washing with col water; sleep.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Ars*; *Cepa*; *Lyc*; *Silica*. *Sanguisuya* 30-Leech--(*Persistent hæmorrhages*; effects of use of leeches). *Phosph pentachloride* (great soreness of mucous membrane of eyes and nose, throat and chest sore).

Incompatible: *Caust*.

Compare: *Tuberculinum* follows *Phosphor* well and complements its action. *Phosphorus hydrogenatus* (crumbling teeth; hyperæsthesia; locomotor ataxia); *Amphisbæna* (right jaw swollen and painful). *Thymol* (Typical sexual neurasthenia; irritable stomach; aching throughout lumbar region; worse, mental and physical exertion); *Calc*; *Chin*; *Antim*; *Sep*; *Lyc*; *Sulph*. In Pneumonia, Pneumococin 200 and Pneumotoxin (Cahis) taken from the *Diplococcus lanceolatus* of Fraenkel. Pneumonia and paralytic phenomena; pleuritic pain and pain in ilio-cecal region (Cartier).

Antidote: Antidote to Phosph. Poisoning: *Turpentine* with which it forms an insoluble mass. Also *Potass permang*. *Nux*. *Phos* antidotes the nausea and vomiting of *chloroform* and ether.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Should not be given too low or in too continuous doses. Especially in tuberculous cases. It may act as Euthanasia here.

PHYSOSTIGMA VENENOSUM

Calabar Bean

This remedy and its active principle, *Eserine*, form a valuable addition to Materia Medica. Stimulates heart, raises blood pressure, and increases peristalsis. Causes contraction of the pupil and of the ciliary muscles. Induces a condition of short-sightedness. *Spinal irritation*, loss of motility, prostration, with very sensitive vertebræ Fibrillary tremors. Rigidity of muscles; paralysis. Depresses the motor and reflex activity of the cord and causes loss of sensibility to pain, muscular weakness, followed by complete paralysis, although muscular contractility is not impaired. Paralysis and tremors, chorea. Meningeal irritation, with rigidity of muscles. *Tetanus* and trismus. Polymyelitis anterior. Eserine is used locally to produce contraction of pupil.

Head » » Constant pain on top; vertigo, with constrictive feeling of head. Pain over orbits; *cannot bear to raise eyelids*. Cerebro-spinal meningitis; general tetanic rigidity. Spastic conditions of the face-muscles.

Eyes » » Night-blindness (Opposite: *Bothrops*); photophobia; *contraction of pupils; twitching of ocular muscles*. Lagophthalmus. Muscæ volitantes; flashes of light; partial blindness. *Glaucoma*; paresis of accommodation; astigmatism. Profuse lachrymation. *Spasm of ciliary muscles, with irritability after using eyes*. *Increasing myopia*. Post-diphtheritic paralysis of eye and accommodation muscles.

Nose » » Fluent coryza; burning and tingling of nostrils; nose stuffed and hot. Fever-blisters around nostrils.

Mouth » » *Tongue feels sore on tip*. Feeling as if a ball came up throat.

Throat » » Strong heart-pulsation felt in throat.

Stomach » » Great pain immediately after eating.

Sensitive to pressure in epigastric region. Pain extends

into chest and down arms. Gastralgia; chronic constipation.

Female » » Irregular menstruation, with palpitation. Congestion of eyes. Rigid muscles.

Heart » » Feeble pulse; palpitation; spasmodic action, with feeling pulsation through the whole body. Beats of heart distinctly perceptible in chest and head. *Fluttering of heart felt in throat*. Fatty degeneration (*Cup ac*).

Extremities » » *Pain in right popliteal space*. Burning and tingling in spine. Hands and feet numb. Sudden jerking of limbs on going to sleep. Tetanic convulsions. Locomotor ataxia. Numbness in paralyzed parts, crampy pains in limbs.

Relationship » » Compare: *Eserine*-the alkaloid of Physostigma--(slows action of heart and increases arterial tension; in ciliary spasm and spasmodic *astigmatism* due to irregular action of ciliary muscles; blepharo-spasms; *pupils contracted*. Twitching of lids, soreness of eyeballs, blurring of vision *after using eyes*, pains around eyes and head). Used locally to contract the pupil. *Eserine* contracts the pupils dilated by *Atropin*, but not those dilated by *Gelsemium*. Internally 6x.

Eserin Salicylate (post-operative intestinal paralysis; meteorism. Hypodermically 1/60-1/40 gr).

Compare also: *Muscarin*; *Conium*; *Curare*; *Gels*; *Thebainum* (tetanus); *Piperazinum*--(Uric acid conditions. Pruritus. Gout and urinary calculi. *Constant backache*. Skin dry, urine scanty. Rheumatic urthritis. Give one grain daily in carbonated water. First and second decimal trituration three times a day).

Antidote: *Atropia*. In full medicinal doses will relieve most of the effects of *physostigmine*.

Dose » » Third potency. The neutral sulphate of Eserine is instilled into the eye, from one-half to four grains to one ounce distilled water, to induce *contraction of pupil*, in mydriasis, injuries to the eye, iritis, corneal ulcers, etc.

PHYSALIS ALKEKENG

Alkekengi-Winter Cherry

(PHYSALIS - SOLANUM VESICARIUM)

Marked urinary symptoms confirming its ancient uses in gravel, etc. Lithiasis; marked diuretic action. Languor and muscular weakness.

Head » » Vertigo, hazy feeling; memory weakness; desire to talk constantly. Throbbing pain, heavy over eyes in forehead. Facial paralysis. Dryness of mouth.

Extremities » » Stiff limbs; tonic cramps. Paralysis. When walking, every jar seems repeated in the head.

Fever » » Chilly in open air. Feverish in evening. Sweat during stool, with creeping sensation, with abundant urine. Pain in liver during, fever.

Respiratory » » Cough. Hoarse voice; throat irritated; chest oppressed, causing insomnia. Stabbing in chest.

Urinary » » Acrid, foul, retained, abundant. Polyuria. Sudden inability to hold it in women. Nocturnal incontinence. Enuresis.

Skin » » Excoriation between fingers and toes; pustules on thighs; nodes on forehead.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold camp evening. After going heated.

Dose » » Tincture to third attenuation. The juice of the berries is used in dropsical conditions and irritable bladder.

PHYTOLACCA DECANDRA

Poke-root

(PHYTOLACCA)

Aching, soreness, restlessness, prostration, are general symptoms guiding to Phytolacca. Pre-eminently a glandular remedy. Glandular swellings with heat and inflammation. Has a powerful effect on fibrous and osseous tissues; fasciæ and muscle sheaths; acts on scar tissue. Syphilitic bone pains; chronic rheumatism. Sore throat, quinsy, and diphtheria. Tetanus and opisthotonos. Decrease of weight. Retarded dentition.

Mind » » Loss of personal delicacy, disregard of surrounding objects. Indifferent to life.

Head » » Vertigo on rising. Brain feels sore. Pain from frontal region backward. Pressure in temples and over eyes. Rheumatism of scalp; pains come on every time it rains. Scaly eruption on scalp.

Eyes » » *Smarting*. Feeling of sand under lids. Tarsal edges feel hot. Fistula lachrymalis (*Fluor ac*). *Abundant lachrymation, hot*.

Nose » » Coryza; flow of mucus from *one nostril and from posterior nares*.

Mouth » » Teething children with irresistible desire to *bite the teeth together*. Teeth clenched; lower lip drawn down; lips everted; jaws firmly set; chin drawn down on sternum. Tongue *red tip*, feels rough and scalded; bleeding from mouth; blisters on side. Mapped, indented, fissured, with yellow patch down center. Much stringy saliva.

Throat » » *Dark red or bluish red*. Much pain at root of tongue; soft palate and tonsils swollen. Sensation of a lump in throat (*Bell; Lach*). *Throat feels rough, narrow, hot. Tonsils swollen, especially right; dark-red appearance. Shooting pain into ears on swallowing*. Pseudo-membranous exudation, grayish white; thick,

tenacious yellowish mucus, difficult to dislodge. *Cannot swallow anything hot (Lach)*. Tension and pressure in parotid gland. Ulcerated sore throat and diphtheria; *throat feels very hot; pain at root of tongue extending to ear*. Uvula large, dropsical. *Quinsy; tonsils and fauces swollen*, with burning pain; cannot swallow even water. *Mumps. Follicular pharyngitis*.

Abdomen » » Sore spot in right hypochondrium. Rheumatism of abdominal muscles. Colic at navel. Burning griping pains. Bruised feeling through epigastrium and abdomen. Constipation of the aged and those with weak heart. Bleeding from rectum.

Urine » » Scanty, suppressed, *with pain in kidney region*. Nephritis.

Female » » Mastitis; *mammæ hard and very sensitive*. Tumors of the breasts with enlarged axillary glands. Cancer of breast. Breast is hard, painful and of purple hue. Mammary abscess. When child nurses, *pain goes from nipple all over body*. Cracks and small ulcers about nipples. Irritable breasts, before and during menses. Galactorrhœa (*Calc*). Menses too copious and frequent. Ovarian neuralgia of right side.

Male » » Painful induration of testicles. *Shooting along perineum to penis*.

Heart » » Feeling as if heart leaped into throat (*Pod*). Shock of pain in cardiac region alternating with pain in right arm.

Respiratory » » Aphonia. Difficult breathing; dry hacking, tickling cough; worse at night (*Mentha; Bellad*). Aching pains in chest, through mid-sternum; with cough. Rheumatism of lower intercostals.

Back » » Aching pains in lumbar region; pains streaking up and down spine into sacrum. Weakness and dull pain in region of kidneys. Back stiff, especially in morning on rising and during damp weather.

Extremities » » Shooting pain in right shoulder, with stiffness and inability to raise arm (*see Heart*). Rheumatism pains; worse in morning. *Pains fly like electric shocks*, shooting, lancinating, shifting rapidly (*Puls; Kali bich*). Pain in under side of thighs. Syphilitic sciatica. *Aching of heels*; relieved by elevating feet. Pains

like shocks. Pain in legs, patient dreads to get up. Feet puffed; pain in ankles and feet. Neuralgia in toes.

Fever » » High fever, alternating with chilliness and great prostration.

Skin » » Itches, becomes dry, shrunken, pale. Papular and pustular lesions. Most useful in early stages of cutaneous diseases. *Disposition to boils*, and when sloughing occurs. Squamous eruptions. Syphilitic eruptions. Swelling and induration of glands. *Venereal buboes*. Scarlatina-like rash. Warts and moles.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sensitive to electric changes. Effects of a wetting, when it *rains*, exposure to *damp*, cold weather, night exposure, motion, right side. *Better*, warmth, dry weather, rest.

Relationship » » Compare: Tincture of *Phytolacca Berry* (sore throats and in the treatment of obesity); *Bry*; *Rhus*; *Kali hyd*; *Merc*; *Sang*; *Arum triph*.

Inimical: *Mercur*.

Antidotes: Milk and salt; *Bellad*; *Mezer*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. Externally for mastitis.

PICRICUM ACIDUM

Picric Acid-Trinitrophenol

Causes degeneration of the spinal cord, with paralysis. Brainfag and sexual excitement. Acts upon the generative organs probably through the lumbar centers of the spinal cord; prostration, weakness and pain of back, pins and needle sensation in extremities. *Neurasthenia* (*Oxal ac*). Muscular debility. Heavy tired feeling. Myelitis with spasms and prostration. Writer's palsy. Progressive, pernicious anæmia. *Uræmia* with complete anuria. A one per cent solution applied on lint, is the best application for burns until granulations begin to form. Sallow complexion.

Mind » » Lack of will-power; disinclined to work.

Cerebral softening. Dementia with prostration, sits still and listless.

Head » » Head pains; *relieved by bandaging tightly*. *Occipital pain*; worse, slightest mental exertion. Vertigo and noises in ear. Boils *within* ears and back of neck. After prolonged mental strain, with anxiety and dread of failure at examination. Brain fag.

Eyes » » Chronic catarrhal conjunctivitis with copious, thick yellow discharge.

Stomach » » Bitter taste. Aversion to food.

Urinary » » *Scanty*; complete anuria. Dribbling micturition. Urine contains much indican, granular cylinders and fatty degenerated epithelium. Inflammation of kidneys with profound weakness, dark, bloody, scanty urine. Nightly urging.

Male » » Emissions profuse, followed by great exhaustion, without sensual dreams. *Priapism*; satyriasis. Hard erections, with pain in testicles and up cord. Prostatic hypertrophy, especially in cases not too far advanced.

Female » » Pain in left ovary and leucorrhœa before menstruation. Pruritus vulvæ.

Extremities » » Burning along spine. *Great weakness. Tired, heavy feeling all over body, especially limbs; worse, exertion.* Feet cold. Cannot get warm. Acute descending paralysis.

Modalities » » *Worse*, least exertion, especially mental, after sleep, wet weather. A summer or hot weather remedy; patient is worse then. *Better*, from cold air, cold water, tight pressure.

Relationship » » Compare: *Oxal ac; Gels; Phos; Sil; Arg nit.* Compare: *Zinc pic* (facial palsy and paralysis agitans); *Ferr pic* (buzzing in ears, deafness; chronic gout; epistaxis; prostatic troubles); *Calc pic* (boils in and around ears).

Dose » » Sixth potency.

PINUS SILVESTRIS

Scotch Pine

Has been found of real use in the treatment of *weak ankles* and tardiness in walking, in scrofulous and rachitic children. Emaciation of lower extremities. *Pinus sylvestris* combines rheumatic, bronchial and urticarious symptoms; the chest seems thin and to give way.

Extremities » » Stiffness; gouty pain in all joints, especially finger-joints. Cramps in calves.

Skin » » Nettle-rash. Itching all over, especially about joints and on abdomen. Nose itches.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pinus Lambertina*-Sugar Pine--(constipation, amenorrhœa, abortion). *Pinus Lambertina* sap is a decided carthartic. Delayed and painful menstruation.

Also, *Abies can*; *Abies nig*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

PIPER METHYSTICUM

Kava-kava

The intoxication produced by *Kava* is of a silent and drowsy character with incoherent dreams, loss of muscular power.

Urinary and skin symptoms have been verified. Marked modality. *Arthritis deformans*. Colic with flatulence.

Mind » » Very sensitive. Exaltation of mind. *Amelioration of pains for a time by diverting attention*. Restless desire to change position.

Urine » » Increased. Burning during micturition, gonorrhœa, and gleet. Cystitis. *Chordee*.

Skin » » Scaly. Fall of scales leaves *white spots*, which often ulcerate. *Leprosy*. Ichthyosis.

Extremities » » Pain in right arm. Hands feel paralyzed. Pain in thumb-joint.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chaulmoogra*-Taraktogenos-
-(The oil and its derivatives are to a certain extent effective in the treatment of *leprosy*, especially in early cases).

Bixa orellana, a South American plant related to Chaulmoogra, recommended for leprosy, eczema and elephantiasis.

Modalities » » *Better*, by turning mind to another topic; changing position.

Dose » » Tincture, and lower potencies.

PIPER NIGRUM

Black Pepper

Sensation of burning and pressure everywhere.

Mind » » Sad, apprehensive. Unable to concentrate; starts at any noise.

Head » » Heavy headache, as if temples were pressed in; pressure in nasal and facial bones. Eyes inflamed and burning. Red burning face. Bursting aching in eyeballs. Nose itches; sneezing; nosebleed. Lips dry and cracked.

Throat » » Sore, feels raw, burns. Burning pain in tonsils.

Stomach » » Gastric discomfort. Full feeling. Great thirst. Flatulence. Tympanites. Colic and cramps.

Chest » » Dyspnoea, cough with pain in chest in spots, feels as if spitting blood. Palpitation, cardiac pain slow intermittent pulse. Great flow of milk.

Urinary » » Burning in bladder and urethra. Difficult micturition. Bladder feels full, swollen; frequent inclination without success. Priapism.

Dose » » Low attenuations.

PITUITARIA GLANDULA (PITUITARY GLAND)

Pituitary exercises a superior control over the growth and development of the sexual organs, stimulates muscular activity and overcomes uterine inertia. Its influence over unstriated muscular fiber is marked. Cerebral hæmorrhage. Will check hæmorrhage and add absorption of clot. Uterine inertia in second stage of labor where os is fully dilated. High blood pressure, chronic nephritis, prostatitis. Ten drops after meals (Dr. Geo. Fuller). Vertigo, difficult mental concentration, confusion and fullness deep in frontal region. Use 30th potency.

Relationship » » *Pituitrin*--(Is a vaso-constrictor and parturient. Used chiefly for its action on the uterus either to aid in childbirth or to check bleeding after delivery. In doses of 1 c.c.m. intravenously to stimulate labor pains, expulsive period only. Contra indicated in myocarditis, nephritis and arteriosclerosis. A watery solution made from the posterior portion of the gland is put up in ampules containing about 15 minims each and is considered the hypodermic dose. No effect per os).

PIX LIQUIDA

Pine-tar

Tar and its constituents act on various mucous membranes.

Its skin symptoms most important. A great cough medicine. Bronchial irritation after influenza (*Kreosot; Kalibich*). Scaly eruptions. Much itching. *Constant vomiting of blackish fluid, with pain in stomach.* Alopecia (*Fluor ac*).

Chest » » *Pain at a spot about the third left costal cartilage where it joins the rib.* Rales through the lungs, and *muco-purulent sputum*; offensive odor and taste. Chronic bronchitis.

Skin » » Cracked; *itches intolerably*; bleeds on scratching. Eruptions on *back of hands*.

Relationship » » Compare its constituents: *Kreosol; Petrol; Pinus; Eupion; Terebinth; Carbolic acid.*

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

PLANTAGO MAJOR

Plantain

Has considerable clinical reputation in the treatment of earache, toothache, and enuresis. Sharp pain in eyes, reflex from decayed teeth or inflammation of middle ear. Eyeball very tender to touch. Pain plays between teeth and ears. Pyorrhea alveolaris. Depression and insomnia of chronic Nicotinism. Causes an aversion to tobacco.

Head » » Periodical prosopalgia, worse 7 am to 2 pm, accompanied with flow of tears, photophobia; pains radiate to temples and lower face.

Ears » » Hearing acute; noise painful. Sticking pain in ears. Neuralgic earache; *pain goes from one ear to the other through the head*. Otalgia, with toothache. Loud noises go through one.

Nose » » Sudden, yellowish, watery discharge.

Mouth » » Teeth ache and are sensitive and sore to touch. Swelling of cheeks. Salivation; teeth feel too long; worse, cold air and contact. Toothache, better while eating. Profuse of saliva. Toothache, with reflex neuralgia of eyelids.

Stool » » Wants to defecate; goes often, but cannot bad, can hardly stand. Diarrhœa, with brown watery

Urine » » Profuse flow; *nocturnal enuresis (Rhus arom; Caust; Bellad)*.

Skin » » Itching and burning; papulæ. Urticaria, chilblains (*Agar; Tamus*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Kalm; Cham; Puls*.

Dose » » Tincture, and lower potencies. Local use in toothache in hollow teeth, otorrhœa, pruritus, and Poison-oak. Incised wounds.

PLATINUM METALLICUM

The Metal

(PLATINA)

Is pre-eminently a woman's remedy. Strong tendency to paralysis, anæsthesia, localized *numbness and coldness* are shown. Hysterical spasms; pains increase and decrease gradually (*Stannum*). Tremulousness.

Mind » » Irresistible impulse to kill. Self-exaltation; *contempt for others*. Arrogant, proud. Weary of everything. Everything seems changed. Mental trouble pressed menses. Physical symptoms disappear as mental symptoms develop.

Head » » Tense, pressing pain, confined to a small spot. *Cramplike, squeezing pain*. Constriction about forehead and right temples. *Numbness, with headache*.

Eyes » » *Objects look smaller than they are*. Twitching of lids (*Agar*). Eyes feel cold. Cramp-like pain in orbits.

Ears » » Feels numb. Cramp-like twinges. Roaring and rumbling.

Face » » Prosopalgia, with numb feeling in malar bones, as if the parts were between screws. Pain at root of nose, as if squeezed in a vise. *Coldness, creeping, and numbness*, in whole right side of face. Pains increase and decrease gradually (*Stann*).

Stomach » » Fermentation, much flatulence; *constriction; ravenous* hunger; persistent nausea, with anxiety and weakness.

Abdomen » » Painter's colic. Pain in umbilical region; extending through to back. Pressing and bearing down in abdomen; extending into pelvis.

Stool » » Retarded; feces scanty; evacuated with difficulty. Adheres to rectum, like soft clay. *Sticky stool*. Constipation of travelers, who are constantly changing food and water. Stool as if burnt.

Female » » Parts hypersensitive. Tingling internally and externally (*Kali brom*; *Orig*). Ovaries sensitive and burn. Menses too early, too profuse, *dark-clotted*, with spasms and painful bearing-down, chilliness, and sensitiveness of parts. Vaginismus. Nymphomania. Excessive sexual development; vaginismus. Pruritus vulvæ. Ovaritis with sterility. Abnormal sexual appetite and melancholia.

Extremities » » Tightness of thighs, as if too tightly wrapped. Numb and weary sensation. Feel paralyzed.

Sleep » » Sleeps with legs far apart (*Chamom*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, sitting and standing; evening.
Better, walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhodium*; *Stann*; *Valer*; *Sep*. Compare, also: *Platinum muriaticum* (this remedy has achieved beneficial results after Iodide of Potash failed to cure in syphilitic affection; violent occipital headaches, dysphagia, and syphilitic throat and bone affections; caries of bones of feet); *Plat mur nat* (polyuria and salivation); *Sedum acre* (sexual irritability, relieves irritation of nerve centers and gives rest).

Antidote: *Puls*. Platina antidotes the bad effects of lead.

Dose » » Sixth trituration to thirtieth potency.

PLATANUS OCCIDENTALIS

Sycamore-Buttonwood

Tarsal tumors. Apply the tincture. Both acute and old neglected cases, where destruction of tissue occurred and cicatricial contraction caused marked deformity of lid, restored to practically normal conditions. Acts best in children. Must be used for some time. Ichtyosis.

PLUMBUM METALLICUM

Lead

The great drug for general sclerotic conditions. Lead paralysis is chiefly of extensors, forearm or upper limb, from center to periphery with partial anæsthesia or excessive hyperæsthesia, preceded by pain. Localized neuralgic pains, neuritis. The blood, alimentary and nervous systems are the special seats of action of Plumbum. Hematosis is interfered with, rapid reduction in number of red corpuscles; hence pallor, icterus, anæmia. Constrictive sensation in internal organs.

Delirium, coma and convulsions. Hypertension and arteriosclerosis. *Progressive muscular atrophy*. Infantile paralysis. Locomotor ataxia. Excessive and rapid emaciation. Bulbar paralysis. Important in peripheral affections. The points of attack for Plumbum are the neuraxons and the anterior horns. Symptoms of multiple sclerosis, posterior spinal sclerosis. Contractions and boring pain. All the symptoms of acute. Nephritis with amaurosis and cerebral symptoms. *Gout* (Chronic).

Mind » » *Mental depression. Fear of being assassinated.* Quiet melancholy. Slow perception; loss of memory; amnesic aphasia. Hallucinations and delusions. Intellectual apathy. Memory impaired (*Anac; Baryta*). Paretic dementia.

Head » » Delirium alternating with colic. Pain as if a ball rose from throat to brain. Hair very dry. *Tinnitus* (*Chin; Nat salic; Carbon sulph*).

Eyes » » Pupils contracted. Yellow. Optic nerve inflamed. Intraocular, suppurative inflammation. *Glaucoma*, especially if secondary to spinal lesion. Optic neuritis, central scotoma. Sudden loss of sight after fainting.

Face » » *Pale and cachectic.* Yellow, corpse-like; cheeks sunken. Skin of face greasy, shiny. Tremor of naso-labial muscles.

Mouth » » Gums swollen, pale; *distinct blue lines along margins of gums*. Tongue tremulous, red on margin. Cannot put it out, seems paralyzed.

Stomach » » Contraction in oesophagus and stomach; pressure and tightness. *Gastralgia*. Constant vomiting. Solids cannot be swallowed.

Abdomen » » Excessive colic, *radiating to all parts of body*. *Abdominal wall feels drawn by a string to spine*. Pain causes desire to stretch. Intussusception; strangulated hernia. *Abdomen retracted*. Obstructed flatus, with intense colic. Colic alternates with delirium and pain in atrophied limbs.

Rectum » » Constipation; *stools hard, lumpy, black with urging and spasm of anus*. Obstructed evacuation from impaction of feces (*Plat*). Neuralgia of rectum. *Anus drawn up with constriction*.

Urinary » » Frequent, ineffectual tenesmus. Albuminous; low specific gravity. *Chronic interstitial nephritis*, with great pain in abdomen. Urine scanty. Tenesmus of bladder. Emission drop by drop.

Male » » *Loss of sexual power*. Testicles drawn up, feel constricted.

Female » » *Vaginismus*, with emaciation and constipation. *Induration of mammary glands*. Vulva and vagina hypersensitive. Stitches and burning pains in breasts (*Apis; Con; Carb an; Sil*). Tendency to abortion. Menorrhagia with sensation of string pulling from abdomen to back. Disposition to yawn and stretch.

Heart » » Cardiac weakness. Pulse soft and small, dichrotic. Wiry pulse, camp-like constriction of peripheral arteries.

Back » » Spinal cord sclerosed. Lightning-like pains; temporarily better by pressure. Paralysis of lower extremities.

Skin » » Yellow, dark-brown liver spots. Jaundice. Dry. Dilated veins of forearms and legs.

Extremities » » Paralysis of single muscles. Cannot raise or lift anything with the hand. Extension is difficult. Paralysis from overexertion of the extensor muscles in piano players (*Curare*). Pains in muscles of thighs; *come in paroxysms*. *Wrist-drop*. Cramps in calves. Stinging and

tearing in limbs, also twitching and tingling, numbness, pain or tremor. Paralysis. Feet swollen. Pain in atrophied limbs alternates with colic. Loss of patellar reflex. Hands and feet cold. Pain in *right big toe* at night, very sensitive to touch.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, motion. *Better*, rubbing, hard pressure, physical exertion (*Alumen*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Plumb acet* (painful cramps in paralyzed limbs; severe pain and muscular cramps in gastric ulcer; locally, as an application (non-homeopathic) in moist eczema, and to dry up secretions from mucous surfaces. Care must be used, as sufficient lead can be absorbed to produce lead poison, one to two drams of the *liquor plumbi subacetatis* to the ounce of water; also in pruritus pudendi, equal parts of the *liquor plumbi* and *glycerin*). *Plumb iodat* (Has been used empirically in various forms of paralysis, sclerotic degenerations, especially of spinal cord, atrophies, arterio-sclerosis, pellagra. *Indurations of mammary glands, especially when a tendency to become inflamed appears; sore and painful.* Indurations of great hardness and associated with a very dry skin. Lancinating pains of *Tabes*). Compare: *Alumina; Plat; Opium; Podoph; Merc; Thall. Plectranthus* (paralysis, spastic, spinal form); *Plumb chromicum* (convulsions, with terrible pains; pupils greatly dilated; retracted abdomen;); *Plumb phosph* (loss of sexual power; *locomotor ataxia*).

Antidotes: *Plat; Alum; Petrol*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

PODOPHYLLINUM

May-apple

(PODOPHYLLUM)

Is especially adapted to persons of bilious temperament. It affects chiefly the *duodenum*, small intestines, liver, and *rectum*. The Podophyllum disease is a gastro-enteritis with colicky pain and bilious vomiting. Stool is watery with jelly-like mucus, painless, *profuse*. Gushing and offensive. Many troubles during pregnancy; pendulous abdomen after confinement; prolapsus uteri; painless cholera morbus. Torpidity of the liver; portal engorgement with a tendency to hæmorrhoids, hypogastric pain, fullness of superficial veins, jaundice.

Mind » » Loquacity and delirium from eating acid fruits. Depression of spirits.

Head » » Vertigo, with tendency to fall forward. Headache, dull pressure, worse morning, with heated face and bitter taste; *alternating with diarrhœa*. *Rolling of head from side to side*, moaning and vomiting and eyelids half closed. Child perspires on head during sleep.

Mouth » » Grinding the teeth at night; *intense desire to press the gums together (Phytol)*. Difficult dentition. *Tongue broad, large, moist*. Foul, putrid taste. *Burning sensation of tongue*.

Stomach » » Hot, sour belching; nausea and vomiting. Thirst for large quantities of cold water (*Bry*). Vomiting of hot, frothy mucus. Heartburn; gagging or empty retching. Vomiting of milk.

Abdomen » » Distended; heat and emptiness. *Sensation of weakness or sinking*. Can lie comfortably only on stomach. Liver region painful, *better rubbing part*. Rumbling and shifting of flatus in ascending colon.

Rectum » » Cholera infantum and morbus. Diarrhœa of long standing; *early in morning; during teething, with hot, glowing cheeks* while being bathed or washed; in hot weather after acid fruits. Morning, painless diarrhœa when not due to venous stasis or intestinal ulceration. Green,

watery, *fetid*, *profuse*, gushing. *Prolapse of rectum* before or with stool. Constipation; clay-colored, hard, dry, difficult. Constipation alternating with diarrhoea (*Ant crud*). Internal and external piles.

Female » » Pain in uterus and *right ovary*, with *shifting noises along ascending colon*. Suppressed menses, with pelvic tenesmus. *Prolapsed uteri*, especially after parturition. Hæmorrhoids, with prolapsus ani during pregnancy.

Extremities » » Pain between shoulders, under right scapula, in loins and lumbar region. Pain in right inguinal region; shoots down inner thigh to knees. Paralytic weakness on left side.

Fever » » Chill at 7 am, with pain in hypochondria, and knees, ankles, wrists, *Great loquacity* during fever. Profuse sweat.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in early morning, in hot weather, during dentition.

Relationship » » Compare: *Mandragora*--also called mandrake--(must not be confounded with *Podoph*. Great desire for sleep; exaggeration of sounds and enlarged vision. Bowels inactive; stools large, white and hard). *Aloe*; *Chelid*; *Merc*; *Nux*; *Sulph*. *Prunella*--Self-head--(Colitis).

Dose » » Tincture to sixth potency. The 200th and 1000th seem to do good work in cholera infantum, when indicated.

POLYGONUM HYDROPIPEROIDES

Hydropiper - Smartweed

(POLYGONUM PUNCTATUM)

Metrorrhagia, also Amenorrhœa in young girls. *Varicosis*; hæmorrhoids and rectal pockets. Burning in stomach followed by feeling of coldness in the pit of the stomach.

Abdomen » » Gripping pain, with great rumbling, nausea, and liquid feces. *Flatulent colic*.

Rectum » » Interior of anus studded with itching eminence. *Hæmorrhoids*. Liquid feces.

Urinary » » Painful constriction at neck of bladder.

Female » » Aching pains in hips and loins. *Sensation as if hips were being drawn together*. Sensation of weight and tension within pelvis. Shooting pains through breasts. Amenorrhœa.

Skin » » *Superficial ulcers and sores on lower extremities*, especially in females at climacteric.

Relationship » » Compare: *Carduus mar* (ulcers); *Hamam*; *Senecio*; *Polygonum persicaria* (renal colic and calculi; *gangrene*); *Polygonum sagitatum*-arrow-leaved. Tear-thumb--(2x for *pains of nephritic colic*; suppurative nephritis; lancinating pains along spine; itching of hard palate; burning inner side of right foot and ankle. C. M. Boger); *Polygonum aviculare*-knot-grass--(in material doses of tincture, found useful in phthisis pulmonalis and intermittent fever, and especially in *arterio-sclerosis*. Erythema).

Dose » » Tincture.

POLYPORUS PINICOLA

Pine Agaric

Useful in intermittent, remittent and bilious fevers, with headache, yellow tongue, constant nausea, faintness at epigastrium, and constipation. Similar to its botanical relative, *Polyp officinalis*, or *Boletus laricis*, q.v. Deep dull, severe pain in shin bones, preventing sleep.

Fever » » Great lassitude, congestion of head, with vertigo, face hot and flushed, prickling sensation all over; restless at night from pain in wrists and knee; rheumatic pains; profuse perspiration. Headache about 10 am, with pain in back, ankles and legs increasing until 3 pm, then gradually better.

POPULUS TREMULOIDES

American Aspen

The gastric and urinary symptoms point to its usefulness in dyspepsia and catarrh of the bladder, especially in old people. Good remedy in vesical troubles after operations and in pregnancy. Cystitis. Fullness of head, and sensation of heat of the surfaces of the body. *Night-sweats. Ague.*

Stomach » » *Indigestion, with flatulence and acidity.*

Nausea and vomiting.

Urine » » Severe tenesmus; painful scalding. Urine contains mucus and pus. Prostate enlarged. Pain behind pubis, at end of urination.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nux; China; Cornus flor; Cannabis; Cantharis.*

Dose » » Tincture or *Populin* trit, 1x.

POPULUS CANDICANS

Balm of Gilead

Seems to have a remarkable power over acute colds, especially when accompanied by a deep, hoarse voice, or even aphonia. General insensibility of surface (worse, back and abdomen); rubbing and pounding borne without pain, and is grateful on account of warmth produced. Finger-ends thickened, horny; insensible to pinching and pricking. Instantaneous voice-producer (*Coca*).

Head » » Discusses her symptoms with every one. Hot head with cold extremities. Cold-sores on lips (*Nat mur*). Tongue feels thick and numb. Burning irritation of eyes, nose, mouth, throat, and air passages.

Respiratory » » *Acute hoarseness*. Throat and nostrils burn. Sits bent forward with dry cough. Pharynx and larynx feel dry, and the voice weak and toneless. Rawness and soreness of chest and throat. Cough of children caused by naso-pharyngeal catarrh; mucus drops from posterior nares.

Doses » » Tincture.

PRIMULA OBCONICA

Primrose

The poison of the Primrose occurs in its *glandular hairs*, which break easily and discharge an irritating fluid which is absorbed into the skin.

But skin symptoms of poisoning appear in sensitive patients even without coming in direct contact with the plant, mere nearness being sufficient, just like Poison ivy. Intermittency of symptoms; worse right side. Pain in liver and spleen. Deep infiltration and tension of tissues; blisters. *Paralyzed sensation. Weakness.* Pharyngeal soreness alternates with diminished facial irritation.

Face » » Moist eczema. Papular eruption on chin. Burns at night. Urticaria-like eruption. Eyelids swollen.

Extremities » » Eczema on arms, wrists, forearms, hands, papular and excoriated. Rheumatic pain around shoulder. Palms dry and hot. Cracking over joints and fingers. Eruption between fingers. Purple blotches on back of hands, palmar surface stiff. Blisters on fingers.

Skin » » *Great itching*, worse at night, red and swollen like erysipelas. Tumefied. *Small papules on a raised base.* Skin symptoms accompanied by febrile symptoms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus; Fagopyrum* (Antidotal). *Humea Elegans*, similar skin symptoms.

PRIMULA VERIS

Cowslip

Cerebral congestion, with neuralgia; migraine; rheumatic and gouty pains.

Head » » Sensation of a band around head; cannot keep hat on (*Carbol ac*). Skin of forehead tense. Fear of falling when standing up. Violent vertigo, as if everything turned around. Buzzing in ears; better in open air.

Respiratory » » Cough, with burning and pricking in respiratory tracts. Weak voice.

Urinary » » Urine smells strongly of violets (*Terebinth*).

Extremities » » Right axillary muscles painful. Weight and lassitude in limbs, especially the *shoulders*. Burning in hollow of right hand. Drawing pain in thumb and big toe.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cyclamen*; *Ranunc*; *Ænothera*--Evening Primrose--(exhausting, watery diarrhoea; cholera infantum; hydrocephaloid); *Primula farinosa*--the wild Primrose--(dermatitis, especially on index fingers and thumbs).

Dose » » Third potency.

PROPYLAMINUM

Distilled Herring-brine

(PROPYLAMIN - TRIMETHYLAMINUM)

In acute rheumatism, dissipates fever and pain in a day or two. Rheumatic prosopalgia, and rheumatic metastases, especially heart lesions.

Extremities » » *Pain in wrists and ankles; worse, slightest motion (Bry). Great restlessness and thirst. Rheumatism, needle held in fingers gets too heavy. Tingling and numbness of fingers. Pain in wrist and ankle, unable to stand.*

Relationship » » (*Chenopodium vulvaria*. The plant has an odor of decaying fish and contains a large amount of Propylamine. Weakness is lumbar and lower dorsal region).

Dose » » Ten to fifteen drops, in about six ounces of water; teaspoonful doses every two hours.

PRUNUS SPINOSA

Black-thorn

Special action on the urinary organs and head. Very valuable in certain neuralgias, anasarca, and especially oedema pedum. Ankle and foot feel sprained. *Ciliary neuralgia* (Spig).

Head » » Pressing-asunder pain beneath skull. *Shooting from right frontal bone through brain to occiput. Pain in right eyeball, as if it would burst.* Piercing toothache, as if teeth were pulled out; worse, taking anything warm.

Eyes » » *Ciliary neuralgia.* Bursting pain in right eyeball shooting like lightning through the brain to occiput. *Sudden pain in left eye as if it would burst,* better by lachrymation. Irido-choroiditis. Opacity of vitreous humor. Eyes feel as if bursting.

Abdomen » » Ascites. Cramp-like pain in bladder region; worse, walking.

Rectum » » Hard, nodular stool, with rectal pain, as if angular body were pressed inward. Burning in anus after slimy diarrhoea.

Urine » » Tenesmus of bladder. Ineffectual effort to urinate. *Hurriedly impelled to urinate; the urine seems to pass as far as glans, and then returns and causes pain in urethra.* Neuralgic dysuria. *Must press a long time before urine appears.*

Respiratory » » Wheezing when walking. Oppression of chest; anxious, short respiration. Angina pectoris. Furious beating of heart; worse, slightest motion.

Skin » » Herpes zoster. *Dropsy.* Itching on tips of fingers, as if frozen.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lauroc*; *Prunus padus*-Bird-cherry--(sore throat, pressure behind sternum and sticking pain in rectum); *Prunus Virginiana*-Wild Cherry--(*heart tonic*; relieves the flagging and distended ventricle; irritable heart; dilatation of right heart; *cough, worse at*

night on lying down; weak digestion, especially in elderly people; chronic bronchitis; increases muscular tone);
Pyrus-Mountain Ash--(irritation of eyes; constriction around waist; spasmodic pains in uterus, bladder, heart, cold-water sensation in stomach, coldness extends up œsophagus; neuralgic and gouty pains).
Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

PSORINUM

Scabies Vesicle

The therapeutic field of this remedy is found in so-called psoric manifestations. Psorinum is a cold medicine; wants the head kept warm, *wants warm clothing* even in summer. *Extreme sensitiveness to cold. Debility*, independent of any organic disease, especially the weakness remaining after acute disease. *Lack of reaction*, i.e, phagocytes defective; when well-chosen remedies fail to act. Scrofulous patients. Secretions *have a filthy smell*. Profuse sweating. Cardiac weakness. Skin symptoms very prominent. Often gives immunity from cold-catching. Easy perspiration when walking. Syphilis, inherited and tertiary. *Offensive discharges*.

Mind » » Hopeless; despairs of recovery. *Melancholy*, deep and persistent; religious. Suicidal tendency.

Head » » Awakens at night with pain as from blow on head. Chronic headaches; hungry during attacks; with vertigo. Hammering pain; brain feels too large; worse, change of weather. Dull, pressive pain in occiput. Humid eruption on scalp; hair matted. Hair dry.

Eyes » » Agglutinated. Blepharitis. *Chronic ophthalmia*, that constantly recurs. Edges of lids red. Secretion acrid.

Mouth » » Obstinate rhagades at corners. Tongue, gums ulcerated; tough mucus of foul taste adheres to soft palate.

Nose » » Dry, coryza, with stoppage of nose. Chronic catarrh; dropping from posterior nares. Acne rosacea.

Ears » » Raw, red, *oozing scabs around ears*. Sore pain behind ears. Herpes from temples over ears to cheeks. *Offensive discharge from eczema around ears. Intolerable itching*. Chronic otorrhœa. *Most fetid pus from ears*, brownish, offensive.

Face » » Swelling of upper lip. Pale, delicate. *Humid eruption on face*. Sickly.

Throat » » Tonsils greatly swollen; painful swallowing, with pain in ears. Profuse, offensive saliva; tough mucus in throat. Recurring quinsy. *Eradicates tendency to quinsy*. Hawking up of cheesy, pea-like balls of disgusting smell and taste (*Agar*).

Stomach » » Eructations like bad eggs. *Very hungry always; must have something to eat in the middle of the night*. Nausea; vomiting of pregnancy. Pain in abdomen after eating.

Stool » » Mucous, *bloody, excessively fetid, dark fluid*. Hard, difficult stool, with blood from rectum and burning piles. *Constipation of infants*, in pale, sickly scrofulous children.

Female » » *Leucorrhœa* fetid, lumpy, with much backache and *debility*. Mammæ swollen and painful. Pimples oozing an acrid fluid that burns and excoriates the glands.

Respiratory » » Asthma, with dyspnœa; worse, sitting up; better, lying down and keeping arms spread wide apart. Dry, hard cough, with great weakness in chest. *Feeling of ulceration under sternum*. Pain in chest; better, lying down. Cough returns every winter, from suppressed eruption. *Hay-fever* returning irregularly every year.

Extremities » » Weakness of joints, as if they would not hold together. *Eruption around finger-nails*. Fetid foot-sweats.

Skin » » Dirty, dingy look. Dry, lusterless, rough hair. *Intolerable itching*. Herpetic eruptions, especially on scalp and bends of joints with itching; worse, from warmth of bed. Enlarged glands. Sebaceous glands secrete excessively; oily skin. Indolent ulcers, slow to heal. Eczema behind ears. Crusty eruptions all over. Urticaria after every exertion. Pustules near finger-nails.

Fever » » Profuse, offensive perspiration; night-sweats.

Sleep » » Sleepless from intolerable itching. Easily startled.

Modalities » » *Worse*, coffee; Psorinum patient does not improve while using coffee. *Worse*, changes of weather, in hot sunshine, from cold. *Dread of least cold air or draft*. *Better*, heat, warm clothing, even in summer.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Sulphur*.

Compare: *Pediculus*-Head-louse--(psoric manifestations in children. Eruption on dorsum of hands, feet neck. Prurigo; pellagra. Unusual aptitude for study and work). *Pediculus* (Cooties) transmit typhus and trench fever). In lack of reaction compare *Calcareia* and *Natrum ars. Gaertner* (Pessimistic, lack of confidence, subjective troublesome eye symptoms, fear of heights. Urticaria. Use 30th and 200th (Wheeler).

Dose » » Two hundredth and higher potencies. Should not be repeated too often. *Psorinum* requires something like 9 days before it manifests its action, and even a single dose may elicit other symptoms lasting for weeks (Aegedi).

PTELEA TRIFOLIATA

Wafer-ash

(PTELEA)

Is a remarkable remedy in stomach and liver affections. The aching and heaviness in the region of the liver is *greatly aggravated by lying* on the left side. *Atonic states of stomach*. Asthma.

Head » » Feels dull and stupid. *Pain from forehead to root of nose; pressing-outward pain. Frontal headache; worse, noise, motion, night, rubbing eyes, with acidity. Temples as if pressed together.*

Mouth » » *Excess of saliva, with dry bitter taste. Tongue coated white or yellow; feels rough, swollen. Papillæ red and prominent (Arg n). Coating may be brownish-yellow.*

Stomach » » Weight and fullness. Griping in epigastric region, with dryness of mouth. Eructations, nausea, vomiting. Constant sensation of corrosion, heat and burning in stomach. Stomach feels empty after eating. *Stomach and liver symptoms associated with pain in limbs.*

Abdomen » » Much weight and pain in right side; heavy, aching feeling, relieved by lying on right side. Liver sore, swollen, sensitive to pressure. Retraction of abdomen.

Respiratory » » Feeling of pressure on lungs and of suffocation, when lying on back. *Asthma; dyspnœa; cramp-like pain in cardiac region.*

Sleep » » Restless, with frightful dreams; nightmare, awakes languid and unrefreshed.

Modalities » » *Worse, lying on left side; early morning. Better, eating sour things.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Mercur; Magn mur; Nux; Chelid.*

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

PULSATILLA PRATENSIS

Wind Flower

(PULSATILLA)

The weather-cock among remedies.

The disposition and mental state are the chief guiding symptoms to the selection of Pulsatilla. It is pre-eminently a female remedy, especially for mild, gentle, yielding disposition. Sad, crying readily; weeps when talking; *changeable*, contradictory. *The patient seeks the open air; always feels better there*, even though he is chilly. Mucous membranes are all affected. *Discharges thick, bland, and yellowish-green*. Often indicated after abuse of Iron tonics, and after badly-managed measles. *Symptoms ever changing. Thirstless, peevish, and chilly*. When first serious impairment of health is referred to age of puberty. Great sensitiveness. Wants the head high. Feels uncomfortable with only one pillow. Lies with hands above head.

Mind » » Weeps easily. Timid, irresolute. Fears in evening to be alone, dark, ghost. Likes sympathy. Children like fuss and caresses. Easily discouraged. Morbid dread of the opposite sex. Religious melancholy. Given to extremes of pleasure and pain. Highly emotional. Mentally, an April day.

Head » » Wandering stitches about head; pains extend to face and teeth; vertigo; better in open air. Frontal and supra-orbital pains. Neuralgic pains, commencing in *right temporal region, with scalding lachrymation of affected side. Headache from overwork*. Pressure on vertex.

Ears » » Sensation as if something were being forced outward. Hearing difficult, as if the ear were stuffed. Otorrhœa. Thick, bland discharge; offensive odor. External

ear swollen and red. Catarrhal otitis. Otagia, worse at night. Diminishes acuteness of hearing.

Eyes » » *Thick, profuse, yellow, bland discharges.*

Itching and burning in eyes. Profuse lachrymation and secretion of mucus. *Lids inflamed, agglutinated. Styes.* Veins of fundus oculi greatly enlarged. Ophthalmia neonatorum. Subacute conjunctivitis, with dyspepsia; worse, in warm room.

Nose » » Coryza; stoppage of right nostril, pressing pain at root of nose. Loss of smell. Large green fetid scales in nose. Stoppage in evening. Yellow mucus; abundant in morning. Bad smells, as of old catarrh. Nasal bones sore.

Face » » Right-sided neuralgia, with profuse lachrymation. Swelling of lower lip, which is cracked in middle. Prosopalgia towards evening till midnight; chilly, with pain.

Mouth » » Greasy taste. *Dry mouth, without thirst;* wants it washed frequently. Frequently licks the dry lips. *Crack in middle of lower lip. Yellow or white tongue, covered with a tenacious mucus.* Toothache; relieved by holding cold water in mouth (*Coff*). Offensive odor from mouth (*Merc; Aur*). Food, especially bread, tastes bitter. Much sweet saliva. *Alternations of taste, bitter, bilious, greasy, salty, foul.* Loss of taste. Desire for tonics.

Stomach » » *Averse to fat food, warm food, and drink.* Eructations; *taste of food remains a long time;* after ices, fruits, pasty. *Bitter taste,* diminished taste of all food. Pain as from subcutaneous ulceration. *Flatulence.* Dislikes butter (*Sang*). Heartburn. Dyspepsia, with great tightness after a meal; must loosen clothing. *Thirstlessness,* with nearly all complaints. Vomiting of food eaten long before. Pain in stomach an hour after eating (*Nux*). Weight as from a stone, especially in morning on awakening. Gnawing, hungry feeling (*Abies c*). Perceptible pulsation in pit of stomach (*Asaf*). All-gone sensation, especially in tea drinkers. Waterbrash, with foul taste in the morning.

Abdomen » » Painful, distended; loud rumbling. Pressure as from a stone. Colic, with chilliness in evening.

Stool » » Rumbling, watery; worse, night *No two stools alike.* After fruit (*Ars; Chin*). Blind hæmorrhoids, with itching and sticking pains. Dysentery; mucus and blood,

with chilliness (*Merc; Rheum*). *Two or three normal stools daily.*

Urine » » Increased desire; *worse when lying down.*

Burning in orifice of urethra during and after micturition. Involuntary micturition at night, while coughing or passing flatus. After urinating, spasmodic pain in bladder.

Female » » Amenorrhœa (*Cimicif; Senec; Polygon*).

Suppressed menses from wet feet, nervous debility, or chlorosis. Tardy menses. Too late, scanty, thick, dark, *clotted, changeable, intermittent*. Chilliness, nausea, downward pressure, painful, flow intermits. Leucorrhœa acrid, burning, creamy. Pain in back; tired feeling. Diarrhœa during or after menses.

Male » » Orchitis; pain from abdomen to testicles. Thick, yellow discharge from urethra; late stage of gonorrhœa. Stricture; urine passed only in drops, and stream interrupted (*Clemat*). *Acute prostatitis*. Pain and tenesmus in urinating, *worse lying on back.*

Respiratory » » Capricious hoarseness; comes and goes. *Dry cough in evening and at night; must sit up in bed to get relief; and loose cough in the morning*, with copious mucous expectoration. *Pressure upon the chest and soreness*. Great soreness of epigastrium. Urine emitted with cough (*Caust*). Pain as from ulcer in middle of chest. Expectoration bland, thick, bitter, greenish. Short breath, anxiety, and palpitation when lying on left side (*Phos*). Smothering sensation on lying down.

Sleep » » *Wide awake in the evening*; first sleep restless. Wakes languid, unrefreshed. Irresistible sleepiness in afternoon. Sleeps with hands over head.

Back » » Shooting pain in the nape and back, between shoulders; in sacrum after sitting.

Extremities » » Drawing, tensive pain in thighs and legs, with restlessness, sleeplessness and *chilliness*. *Pain in limbs, shifting rapidly*; tensive pain, *letting up with a snap*. Numbness around elbow. Hip-joint painful. Knees swollen, with tearing, drawing pains. Boring pain in heels toward evening; *suffering worse from letting the affected limb hang down* (*Vipera*). Veins in forearms and hands swollen. Feet red, inflamed, swollen. Legs feel heavy and weary.

Skin » » Urticaria, after rich food, with diarrhoea, from delayed menses, worse undressing. *Measles*. Acne at puberty. Varicose veins.

Fever » » *Chilliness*, even in warm room, *without thirst*. Chilly with pains, in spots, worse evening. Chill about 4 pm. Intolerable burning heat at night, with distended veins; heat in parts of body, coldness in other. One-sided sweat; pains during sweat. *External heat is intolerable, veins are distended*. During apyrexia, headache, diarrhoea, loss of appetite, nausea.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from heat, rich fat food, after eating, towards evening, warm room, lying on left or on painless side when allowing feet to hang down. *Better*, open air, motion, cold applications, cold food and drinks, though not thirsty.

Relationship » » *Penthorum*, often indicated after Pulsatilla in later colds. *Ionesia Asoca*-*Saraca indica*--(*Amenorrhœa*. Menorrhagia-acts powerfully on female organs. Abdominal pain). *Atriplex* (Uterine symptoms, amenorrhœa; hysteria, coldness between shoulders, dislike of warm food, craves strange foods, palpitation, sleeplessness). *Pulsatilla Nuttaliana*, identical effects. Compare: *Cyclamen*; *Kali bich*; *Kali sulph*; *Sulphur*. *Pimenta*-Allspice--(one-sided neuralgias, parts of body hot and cold).

Anagyris (headache, amenorrhœa).

Complementary: *Coffea*; *Chamom*; *Nux*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth attenuation.

PULEX IRRITANS

Common Flea

Marked urinary and female symptoms.

Head » » Very impatient, cross, and irritable. Frontal headache, with *enlarged feeling of eyes*. *Face wrinkled and old-looking*.

Mouth » » Metallic taste. Sensation of a thread in throat. Thirsty, especially during headache.

Stomach » » Breath and taste foul. Intense nausea, with vomiting, purging, and faintness. Stool very offensive. Abdomen bloated.

Urine » » Scanty with frequent urging, with pressure on bladder and burning in urethra. Flow stops suddenly followed by pain. Urine foul. Cannot retain urine; must attend to the call without delay. Irritable bladder before menses.

Female » » Menses delayed. Increased flow of saliva during. Intense burning in vagina. Leucorrhœa, profuse, foul, staining a greenish yellow; stains of menses and leucorrhœa very hard to wash out. Backache (*Oxal ac*).

Back » » Aches, weak; drawing of muscles below scapulæ.

Fever » » Feels a glow all over, like being over steam; *chilly*, while sitting beside the fire.

Skin » » Prickly itching. Sore spots all over. Skin emits foul odor.

Modalities » » *Better*, sitting or lying down. *Worse*, left side, moving about.

Dose » » The higher potencies.

PYROGENIUM

Artificial Sepsin

This remedy was introduced by English Homeopaths, prepared from decomposed lean beef allowed to stand in the sun for two weeks and then potentized. The provings and most of the clinical experience have been obtained from this preparation. But, subsequently, Dr. Swan potentized some septic pus, which preparation has also been proved and clinically applied. There does not seem to be any marked difference in their effects.

Pyrogen is the great remedy for *septic states*, with intense restlessness. "In septic fevers, especially puerperal, Pyrogen has demonstrated its great value as a homeopathic dynamic antiseptic." (H. C. Allen). Hectic, typhoid, typhus, ptomaine poisoning, diphtheria, dissecting wounds, sewer-gas poisoning, chronic malaria, after-effects of miscarriage, all these conditions at times may present symptoms calling for this unique medicine.

All discharges are horribly offensive-menstrual, lochial, diarrhoea, vomit, sweat, breath, etc. Great pain and violent burning in abscesses. Chronic complaints that date back to septic conditions. Threatening heart failure in zymotic and septic fevers. Influenza, typhoid symptoms.

Mind » » Full of anxiety and insane notions. Loquacious. Thinks he is very wealthy. *Restless*. Feels if crowded with arms and legs. Cannot tell whether dreaming while awake or asleep.

Head » » Painless throbbing. Fan-like motion of alæ nasi (*Lyc; Phos*). Bursting headache with restlessness.

Mouth » » Tongue red and *dry*, clean, cracked, smooth, as though varnished. Throat dry, articulation difficult. Nausea and vomiting. Taste terribly fetid. Breath horrible.

Stomach » » Coffee-grounds vomiting. Vomits water, when it becomes warm in stomach.

Abdomen » » Intolerable tenesmus o both bladder and rectum. Bloated, sore, cutting pain.

Stool » » Diarrhœa; horribly offensive, brown-black, painless, involuntary. Constipation, with complete inertia (*Opium*); obstinate from impaction. Stools large, black, carrion-like, or small black balls.

Heart » » Tired feeling about heart. *Palpitation*. Sensation as if heart were too full. Always can hear her heart beat. Pulse abnormally rapid, *out of proportion to the temperature* pain in region of left nipple. Conscious of heart.

Female » » Puerperal peritonitis, with extreme fetor. Septicæmia following abortion. Menses horribly offensive. Uterine hæmorrhages. Fever at each menstrual period, consequent upon latent pelvic inflammation. *Septic puerperal infection*. Pelvic calculitis. Inflammatory exudate. Post-operative cases, with overwhelming sepsis.

Fever » » Coldness and chilliness. *Septic fevers*. Latent pyogenic condition. Chill begins in back. Temperature rises rapidly. Great heat with profuse hot sweat, but *sweating does not cause a fall in temperature*.

Extremities » » Throbbing in vessels of neck. Numbness of hands, arms, feet. Aching in all limbs and bones. *Bed feels too hard* (*Arn*). Great debility in the morning. Soreness; better by motion (*Rhus*). Rapid decubitus of septic origin.

Skin » » Small cut or injury becomes much swollen and inflamed-discolored. Dry.

Sleep » » Seems to be in semi-sleep. Dreams all night.

Modalities » » Relief from motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Streptococin* (anti-febrile action; septic symptoms in infectious diseases). Rapid in its action, especially in its effect on temperature; *Staphylococin* in diseases where the staphylococcus is the chief bacterial factor, as acne, abscess, furuncle; empyæma, endocarditis, etc. ; *Sepin-A* toxin of *Proteus vulgaris*, prepared by Dr. Shedd, same symptoms as Pyrogen, of which it is the main constituent; *Echinacea*; *Carbo*; *Ars*; *Lach*; *Rhus*; *Bapt*.

Complementary: *Bryon*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth and higher potencies. Should not be repeated too frequently.

QUASSIA AMARA

Quassia-wood

(QUASSIA - PICRAENA EXCELSA)

Acts on gastric organs as a tonic (*Gentian; Hydr*). Seems to possess marked action on eyes, producing amblyopia and cataract. Pain in right intercostal muscles above the liver. Pressure and stitches in liver, and sympathetically in spleen.

Stomach » » Atonic dyspepsia, with gas and acidity. Heart-burn and gastralgia. Regurgitation of food. Abdomen feels empty and retracted. Dyspepsia after infectious diseases; especially grip, dysentery. Tongue dry or with brown sticky coating. Cirrhosis of liver with ascites.

Urinary » » Excessive desire-impossible to retain urine; copious micturition day and night. As soon as the child wakes up the bed is drenched.

Extremities » » Inclination to yawn and stretch (*Rhus*). Sensation of coldness over back. Prostration, with hunger. Cold extremities, with sensation of internal coldness (*Helo-derma*).

Dose » » First to third potency, or spoonful doses of Aqua Quassiae.

QUEBRACHO

Quebracho (ASPIDOSPERMA)

The digitalis of the lungs (Hale). Removes temporary obstruction to the oxidation of the blood by stimulating respiratory centers, increasing oxidation and excretion of carbonic acid. Pulmonary stenosis. Thrombosis of pulmonary artery. Uræmic dyspnœa. An effective remedy in many cases of asthma. It stimulates the respiratory centers and increases the oxygen in the blood. "Want of breath" during exertion is the guiding symptom. *Cardiac asthma*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Coca*; *Arsenic*; *Coffea-Catalpa* (difficult respiration).

Dose » » First trituration of tincture, or Aspidospermin hydrochlorid 1 grain of 1x trit. Every hour for a few doses.

QUERCUS E GLANDIBUS

Spirit distilled from Tincture of Acorn Kernels (QUERCUS GLANDIUM SPIRITUS)

Used first by Rademacher for chronic spleen affections; *spleen-dropsy*. Antidotes effects of Alcohol. Vertigo; deafness, with noises in head. *Takes away craving for alcoholics*; give dose as below for several months. Dropsy and liver affections. Useful in gout, old malarial cases with flatulence.

Relationship » » Compare: *Angelica* (in tincture, five drops, three times daily, produces disgust for liquor; also for atony of different organs, dyspepsia, nervous headache, etc; chronic bronchitis to increase expectoration). *Ceanoth*; *Lach*; *Nat mur*; *Helianthus* (spleen enlarged and painful).

Dose » » Ten drops to a teaspoonful of the distilled spirit three to four times a day. A passing diarrhoea often appears for a times a day. A passing diarrhoea often appears for a time when using it. Curative effect. Quercus acts well in trituration of the acorn 3x in splenic cases, flatulence, old malaria and alcoholic history (Clark).

QUILLAYA SAPONARIA

Chile Soap-bark

Produces and cures symptoms of acute catarrh, sneezing and sore throat. *Most effective in the beginning of coryza*, checking its further development. Colds with sore throat; heat and dryness of throat. Cough with difficult expectoration. Squamous skin

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali hyd*; *Gels*; *Cepa*; *Squilla*. *Saponaria* (sore throat, involuntary urination). Senega.

Dose » » Tincture and first potency.

RADIUM BROMATUM

Radium Bromide

(RADIUM)

An important addition to the Materia Medica, especially since the provings by Diffenbach have precisionized its use. Radium brom of 1,800,000 radio-activity was employed. Found effective in the treatment of rheumatism and gout, in skin affections generally, acne rosacea, nævi, moles, ulcers and cancers. Lowered blood pressure.

Severe aching pains all over, with restlessness, better moving about. Chronic rheumatic arthritis. Lateness in appearance of symptoms. Ulcers due to Radium burns, take a long time to heal. Marked increase in the polymorphonuclear neutrophiles. Great weakness.

Mind » » Apprehensive, depressed; fear of being alone in the dark; great desire to be with people. Tired and irritable.

Head » » Vertigo, with pain in back of head, left when in bed. Occipital and vertex pain, accompanying severe lumbar aching. Severe pain over right eye, spreading back to occiput and to vertex, better in open air. Head feels heavy. Frontal headache. Both eyes ache. Itching and dryness of nasal cavities, better in open air. Aching pain in angle of right lower jaw. Violent trifacial neuralgia.

Mouth » » Dryness of mouth. Metallic taste. Prickling sensation on end of tongue.

Stomach » » Empty feeling in stomach. Warm sensation in stomach. Aversion to sweets, ice-cream. Nausea and sinking sensation, belching of gas.

Abdomen » » Pain, violent cramps, rumbling, full of gas; pain over McBurney's point, and at location of sigmoid flexure. Much flatulence. Alternating constipation and loose movements. Pruritus ani and piles.

Urinary » » Increased elimination of solids, particularly of chlorides. Renal irritation, albuminuria, granular and hyaline casts. Nephritis with rheumatic symptoms. Enuresis.

Female » » Pruritus vulvæ. Delayed and irregular menstruation and backache. Aching pains in abdomen over pubes when flow comes on. Right breast sore, relieved by hard rubbing.

Respiratory » » Persistent cough with tickling in suprasternal fossa. Dry, spasmodic cough. Throat dry, sore, chest constricted.

Back » » Aching in back of neck. Pain and lameness in cervical vertebræ, worse dropping head forward, better standing, or sitting erect. *Lumbar and sacral* backache, pain appears to be in *bone*, continued motion relieves. Backache between shoulders and lumbar-sacral region, better after walking.

Extremities » » Severe pain in all the limbs, *joints*, especially in knee and ankles, sharp pains in shoulders, arms, hands and fingers. Legs, arms and neck feel hard and brittle, as though they would break on moving. Arms feel heavy. Cracking in shoulder. *Pain in toes*, calves, hip-joint, popliteal spaces. Muscles of legs and hips sore. *Arthritis*, aching pains, worse at night. Dermatitis of the fingers. Trophic changes in the finger nails.

Skin » » Small pimples. Erythema and dermatitis, with itching, burning, swelling and redness. Necrosis and ulceration. *Itching all over body*, burning of skin, as if afire. Epithelioma.

Sleep » » Restless. Sleepiness with lethargy. Dreams vivid, busy. Dreams of fire.

Fever » » Cold sensation internally, with chattering of teeth until noon. Internal chilliness followed by heat of the skin, associated with bowel movements and flatulence.

Modalities » » *Better*, open air, continued motion, hot bath, lying down, pressure. *Worse*, getting up.

Relationship » » Compare: *Anacardium* (the ulceration produced by it is like *Radium*. It may appear elsewhere than on place of contact and appear late). Compare: *X-Ray*; *Rhus*; *Sepia*; *Uranium*; *Ars*; *Pulsat*; *Caustic*.

Antidotes: *Rhus ven*; *Tellur*.

Dose » » Thirtieth and twelfth trituration.

RANUNCULUS BULBOSUS

Buttercup

Acts especially upon the muscular tissue and skin, and its most characteristic effects are upon the chest walls, like pleurodynia. *Bad effects of Alcohol; delirium tremens.* Spasmodic hiccough. Hydrothorax. Shocks throughout the whole body. Sensitive to air and touch. Chronic sciatica.

Head » » Irritable, pains in forehead and eyeballs.

Creeping sensation in scalp. Pressing pain in forehead from within outward.

Eyes » » Day-blindness; mist before eyes; pressure and smarting in eyes, as from smoke. Pain over right eye; better, standing and walking. Herpes on cornea. Vesicles on cornea, with intense pain, photophobia, and lachrymation.

Chest » » Various kinds of pains and soreness, *as if bruised in sternum, ribs, intercostal spaces, and both hypochondria. Inter-costal rheumatism. Chilliness in chest when walking in open air.* Stitches in chest, between shoulder-blades; worse, inspiring, moving. Rheumatic pain in chest, as from subcutaneous ulceration. *Tenderness of abdomen to pressure. Muscular pain along lower margin of the shoulder-blade; burning in small spots from sedentary employment.*

Skin » » *Burning and intense itching; worse, contact.* Hard excrescences. *Herptic eruptions*, with great itching. *Shingles, bluish vesicles.* Itching in palms. Blister-like eruption in palms. Corns sensitive. Horny skin. Finger-tips and palms chapped. Vesicular and pustular eruptions.

Modalities » » *Worse, open air, motion, contact, atmospheric changes, wet, stormy weather, evening.* Cold air brings on all sorts of ailments.

Relationship » » Incompatible: *Sulph; Staph.*

Compare: *Ranunc acris* (pain in lumbar muscles and joints by bending and turning body); *Ranunc glacialis*-Reindeer

flower *Carlina*--(Pulmonary affections; broncho-pneumonical Influenza-enormous weight in head with vertigo and sensation as of impending apoplexy; night-sweats-more on thighs); *Ranunc repens* (crawling sensation in forehead and scalp in evening in bed); *Ranunc flammula* (ulceration; gangrene of arm).

Compare, also: *Bry*; *Croton*; *Mez*; *Euphorb*.

Antidotes: *Bry*; *Camph*; *Rhus*.

Dose » » Mother tincture, in ten to thirty drop doses in delirium tremens; third to thirtieth potency generally. Chronic sciatica, apply tincture to heel of affected leg (M. Jousset).

RANUNCULUS SCELERATUS

Marsh Buttercup

Is more irritating than others of this botanical family, as seen in the skin symptoms. *Boring, gnawing pain* very marked. *Pemphigus*. Periodical complaints. Fainting with pain in stomach.

Head » » Gnawing in one spot left of vertex. Frightful dreams about corpses, serpents, battles, etc. Fluent coryza, with sneezing and burning micturition.

Mouth » » Teeth and gums sensitive. *Tongue mapped* denuded patches. Mouth sore and raw. *Burning and rawness of tongue*.

Abdomen » » Sensation of a plug behind umbilicus. *Pain over region of liver, with sensation as if diarrhœa would set it*. Pressure as of a plug behind right false ribs; worse, deep inspiration.

Chest » » Integument sensitive. Bruised pain and weakness in the chest every evening. *Sore burning behind xiphoid cartilage*.

Skin » » *Vesicular eruption, with tendency to form large blisters. Acrid exudation, which makes surrounding parts sore*.

Extremities » » *Boring pain*. Sudden burning sticking in *right toe*. Corns, with burning and soreness, especially when feet hang down. Gout in fingers and toes.

Dose » » First to third potency.

RAPHANUS SATIVUS
Black Garden Radish
(RAPHANUS)

Produces pain and stitches in liver and spleen. Increases of bile and salivary secretion. Symptoms will not appear if salt is used with the Radish. Great accumulation and incarceration of flatulence. "Globus" symptoms.

Seborrhœa, with greasy skin. Pemphigus. Hysteria; chilliness in back and arms. Sexual insomnia (*Kali brom*). Nymphomania. *Post-operative gas pains*.

Head » » Sadness, aversion to children, especially girls. Headache, brain feels tender and sore. Œdema of lower eyelids. Mucus in posterior nares.

Throat » » Hot-ball feeling from uterus to throat, stopping there. Heat and burning in throat.

Stomach » » Putrid eructations. Burning in epigastrium, followed by hot eructation.

Abdomen » » Retching and vomiting, loss of appetite. Distended, *tympanitic, hard. No flatus emitted upward or downward*. Gripping about navel. Stool liquid, frothy, profuse, brown, with colic, and pad-like swelling of intestines. Vomiting of fecal matter.

Female » » Nervous irritation of genitals. Menses very profuse and long-lasting. *Nymphomania*, with aversion to her own sex and to children, and sexual insomnia.

Urine » » Turbid, with yeast-like sediment. Urine more copious, thick like milk.

Chest » » Pain in chest extends to back and to throat. Heavy lump and coldness in center of chest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Momordica* (worse, near splenic flexure); *Carbo*; *Anarc*; *Arg nit*; *Brassica*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

RATANHIA PERUVIANA

Krameria-Mapato

(RATANHIA)

The rectal symptoms are most important, and have received much clinical confirmation. It has cured pterygium. *Violent hiccough*. Cracked nipples (*Graph; Eupar*). *Pin worms*.

Head » » Bursting in head after stool, and when sitting with head bent forward. Sensation as if scalp from nose to vertex were stretched.

Stomach » » Pain like knives cutting the stomach.

Rectum » » Aches, as if full of broken glass. Anus aches and burns for hours after stool. Feels constricted. Dry heat at anus, with sudden knife-like stitches. Stools must be forced with great effort; protrusion of hæmorrhoids.

Fissures of anus, with great constriction, burning like fire, as do the hæmorrhoids; temporarily relieved by cold water. Fetid, thin diarrhoea; stools burn; burning pains before and after stools. Oozing at anus. *Pin-worms* (*Sant; Teuc; Spig*). Itching of anus.

Relationship » » Compare: *Paeon; Croton* (rectal neuralgia); *Sanguin nit* (diseases of rectum); *Macuna prurens-Dolichos-piles*, with burning; hæmorrhoidal diathesis; *Silico-sulphocalcite of Alumina; Stag-blast iron furnace cinder*--(anal itching, piles, and constipation; housemaid's knee); abdominal flatulent distension and lumbago. Analogue to Lycopod.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency. Locally, the Cerate has proved invaluable in many rectal complaints.

RHAMNUS CALIFORNICA

California Coffee-tree

One of the most positive remedies for rheumatism and *muscular pains*. Pleurodynia, lumbago, gastralgia. Vesical tenesmus; *dysmenorrhœa* of myalgic origin; pain in head, neck, and face. *Inflammatory rheumatism*, joints swollen, painful; tendency to metastasis; profuse sweat.

Rheumatic heart (Webster).

Proving of students. 2x potency.

Mind » » Nervous, restless, irritable. Lassitude; mentally dull and dazed; unable to concentrate mind on studies.

Head » » *Dizzy* full feeling. Heavy bruised sensation; better from pressure. *Bursting* feeling with every step. Soreness, especially in occiput and vertex, worse, bending over. Dull pain in left temple. Dull aching in frontal region (left), extending backwards and over forehead. Deep, right-sided frontal headache. Twitching eyelids.

Ears » » *Dullness of hearing*. Soreness, deep under right tragus on swallowing.

Face » » Flushed, hot and glowing. Outward pressure from malar processes.

Mouth » » Canker sore between gums and lips. Tongue coated, with clean, pink central patch.

Throat » » Dry, rough. Soreness on right side and tonsil.

Bowels » » *Constipation* with some flatus. Tenesmus and dry stool. Flatulent diarrhœa.

Genito-urinary » » Increased urination. Tickling in anterior urethra, small morning drop (no previous gonorrhœa). Sexual desire increased.

Respiratory » » Substernal oppression. Tenderness on pressure of right intercostal muscles.

Heart » » Variation of pulse. Slow pulse.

Extremities » » Unable to control muscular action. Legs sore. Walked like a drunken man.

Modality » » Symptoms *worse* in evening.

Relationship » » *Rhamnus cathartica* or *Rhamnus Frangula*-European Buckthorn-a rheumatic remedy-- (abdominal symptoms, colic, diarrhœa; hæmorrhoids, especially chronic). *Rhamnus Purshiana-Cascara Sagrada*-(palliative in constipation, as an intestinal tonic, and dyspepsia dependent thereon. 10-15 drops of tincture).
Dose » » Tincture in 15-drop doses every four hours.

RHEUM PALMATUM

Rhubarb

(RHEUM)

Of frequent use in children with sour diarrhoea; difficult dentition. *Whole child smells sour.*

Mind » » Impatient and vehement; desires many things and cries (*Cina*).

Head » » Sweat on hairy scalp; constant and profuse. *Cool sweat on the face, especially about mouth and nose.*

Mouth » » Much saliva. Sensation of coolness in teeth. Difficult teething; restless and irritable. Breath smells sour (*Cham*).

Stomach » » Desire for various kinds of food, but soon tires of all. Throbbing in pit. Feels full.

Abdomen » » Colicky pain about navel. Colic when uncovering. Wind seems to rise up to chest.

Rectum » » Before stool, unsuccessful urging to urinate. *Stools smell sour, pasty, with shivering and tenesmus, and burning in anus.* Sour diarrhoea during dentition. Colicky, even ineffectual urging to evacuate altered fecal stools.

Modalities » » *Worse, uncovering, after eating, moving about.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Mag phos; Hep; Pod; Cham; Ipec.*

Antidotes: *Camph; Cham.*

Complementary: *Mag carb.*

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

RHODODENDRON FERRUGINEUM

Snow-rose

(RHODODENDRON)

Rheumatic and gouty symptoms well marked.

Rheumatism in the hot season. The modality (worse before a storm) is a true guiding symptom.

Mind » » Dread of a storm; particularly afraid of thunder. Forgetful.

Head » » Aching in temples. Tearing pain in bones. Headache; worse, wine, wind, cold and wet weather. Pain in eyes before a storm. *Ciliary neuralgia*, involving eyeball, orbit, and head. Heat in eyes when using them.

Eyes » » Muscular asthenopia; darting pains through eyes from head, worse before a storm.

Ears » » Difficult hearing, with whizzing and ringing in ears. Hearing better in the morning; noises come on after patient has been up a few hours.

Face » » Prosopalgia; violent jerking pain involving dental nerves, from temple to lower jaw and chin; *better, warmth and eating*. toothache in damp weather and before a storm. Swollen gums. Stumps of teeth are loosened.

Chest » » Violent pleuritic pains running downward in left anterior chest. Breathless and speechless from violent pleuritic pains running down the anterior chest. Stitches in spleen from fast walking. Crampy pain under short ribs.

Male » » Testicles, worse left, swollen, painful, drawn up. Orchitis; glands feel crushed. Induration and swelling of testes after gonorrhœa. *Hydrocele (Sil)*.

Extremities » » Joints swollen. Gouty inflammation of great toe-joint. *Rheumatic tearing in all limbs*, especially right side; worse, at rest and in stormy weather. Stiffness of neck. Pain in shoulders, arms, wrists; worse when at rest. Pains in bones in spots, and reappear by change of weather. *Cannot sleep unless legs are crossed*.

Modalities » » *Worse, before a storm. All symptoms reappear in rough weather, night, towards morning. Better, after the storm breaks, warmth, and eating.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Ampelopsis* (hydrocele and renal dropsy); *Dulc*; *Rhus*; *Nat sulph*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

RHODIUM METALLICUM
Metal Chemical Element
(RHODIUM)

(Proved by MacFarlan with the 200th potency).

Nervous and tearful. Frontal headache; shocks through head. Fleeting neuralgic pains in head, over eyes, in ear, both sides of nose, teeth. Loose cold in head. Lips dry. Nausea especially from sweets. Dull headache. Stiff neck and rheumatic pain down left shoulder and arm. Itching in arms, palms and face. Loose stools with gripings in abdomen. Hyper-active peristalsis, tenesmus after stool. More urine passed. Cough scratchy, wheezy. Thick, yellow mucus from chest. Feels weak, dizzy and a tired feeling.

RHUS AROMATICA

Fragrant Sumach

Renal and urinary affections, especially *diabetes*. Enuresis due to vesical atony; senile incontinence. Hæmaturia and cystitis come within the range of this remedy.

Urine » » *Pale*, albuminous. *Incontinence*. *Severe pain at beginning or before urination*, causing great agony in children. Constant dribbling. *Diabetes*, large quantities of urine of low specific gravity (*Phos ac*; *Acet ac*).

Dose » » Tincture, in rather material doses.

RHUS GLABRA

Smooth Sumach

Epistaxis and *occipital headache*. *Fetid flatus*. Ulceration of mouth. *Dreams of flying through the air (Sticta)*. *Profuse perspiration arising from debility (China)*. It is claimed that this remedy will so disinfect the bowels that the flatus and stools will be free from odor. It acts well in putrescent conditions with tendency to ulceration.

Mouth » » Scurvy; nursing sore mouth (*Veronica*).
Aphthous stomatitis.

Relationship » » Said to be antidotal to the action of Mercury, and has been employed in the treatment of secondary syphilis after mercurialization.

Dose » » Tincture. Usually locally to soft, spongy gums, aphthæ, pharyngitis, etc. Internally, first potency.

RHUS TOXICODENDRON

Poison-ivy

The effects on the skin, rheumatic pains, mucous membrane affections, and a typhoid type of fever, make this remedy frequently indicated. Rhus affects fibrous tissue markedly-joints, tendons, sheaths-aponeurosis, etc, producing pains and stiffness. Post-operative complications. *Tearing asunder pains*. Motion always "limbers up" the Rhus patient, and hence he feels better for a time from a change of position. Ailments from strains, overlifting, getting wet while perspiring. Septic conditions. Cellulitis and infections, carbuncles in early stages (*Echinac*). Rheumatism in the cold season.

Septicæmia.

Mind » » Listless, sad. Thoughts of suicide. *Extreme restlessness, with continued change of position*. Delirium, with fear of being poisoned (*Hyos*). *Sensorium becomes cloudy. Great apprehension at night, cannot remain in bed*.

Head » » Feels as if a board were strapped on the forehead. Vertigo when rising. *Heavy head*. Brain feels loose and as if struck against skull on walking or rising. Scalp sensitive; worse on side lain on. Headache in occiput (*Rhus rad*); painful to touch. Pain in forehead and proceeds thence backward. Humid eruptions on scalp; itching greatly.

Eyes » » Swollen, red, œdematous; *orbital cellulitis*. *Pustular inflammations*. Photophobia; profuse flow of yellow pus. Œdema of lids, suppurative iritis. Lids inflamed, agglutinated swollen. Old injured eyes. Circumscribed corneal injection. Intensive ulceration of the cornea. Iritis, after exposure to cold and dampness, and of rheumatic origin. Eye painful on turning it or pressing, can hardly move it, as in acute retrobulbar

neuritis. Profuse gush of hot, scalding tears upon opening lids.

Ears » » Pain in ears, with sensation as if something were in them. Lobules swollen. Discharge of bloody pus.

Nose » » Sneezing; coryza from getting wet. Tip of nose red, sore, ulcerated. Swelling of nose. Nosebleed on stooping.

Face » » *Jaws crack when chewing.* Easy dislocation of jaw (*Ign; Petrol*). *Swollen face*, erysipelas. Cheek bones sensitive to touch. Parotitis. Facial neuralgia, with chilliness; worse, evening. *Crusta lactea* (*Calc; Viol tric*).

Mouth » » Teeth feel loose and long; gums sore. Tongue red and cracked; *coated, except red triangular space at the tip*; dry and red at edges. Corners of mouth ulcerated; fever-blisters around mouth and chin (*Nat mur*). *Pain in maxillary joint.*

Throat » » Sore, with *swollen glands*. Sticking pain on swallowing. Parotitis; left side.

Stomach » » Want of appetite for any kind of food, with unquenchable thirst. *Bitter taste* (*Cupr*). Nausea, vertigo, and bloated abdomen after eating. *Desire for milk*. Great thirst, with dry mouth and throat. Pressure as from a stone. (*Bry; Ars*) *Drowsy after eating.*

Abdomen » » Violent pains, relieved by lying on abdomen. Swelling of inguinal glands. Pain in region of ascending colon. Colic, compelling to walk bent. Excessive distention after eating. Rumbling of flatus on first rising, but disappears with continued motion.

Rectum » » Diarrhœa of blood, slime, and reddish mucus. Dysentery, with tearing pains down thighs. Stools of cadaverous odor. Frothy, painless stools. Will often abort a beginning suppurative process near the rectum. Dysentery.

Urinary » » Dark, turbid, high-colored, scanty urine, with white sediment. Dysuria, with loss of blood.

Male » » Swelling of glands and prepuce-dark-red erysipelatous; scrotum thick, swollen, *œdematous*. *Itching intense.*

Female » » Swelling, with intense itching of vulva. Pelvic articulations stiff when beginning to move. Menses early, profuse, and prolonged, acrid. *Lochia thin, protracted,*

offensive diminished (Puls; Secale), with shooting upwards in vagina (Sep).

Respiratory » » Tickling behind upper sternum. *Dry, teasing cough* from midnight until morning, *during a chill, or when putting hands out of bed*. Hæmoptysis from overexertion; blood bright red. Influenza, with aching in all bones (*Eup perf*). Hoarseness from overtraining voice (*Arn*). Oppression of the chest, cannot get breath with sticking pains. Bronchial coughs in old people, worse on awaking and with expectoration of small plugs of mucus.

Heart » » Hypertrophy from overexertion. Pulse quick, weak, irregular, intermittent, with numbness of left arm. *Trembling and palpitation when sitting still*.

Back » » Pain between shoulders on swallowing. *Pain and stiffness in small of back; better, motion, or lying on something hard; worse, while sitting*. Stiffness of the nape of the neck.

Extremities » » Hot, painful swelling of joints. *Pains tearing in tendons, ligaments, and fasciæ*. Rheumatic pains spread over a large surface at nape of neck, loins, and extremities; better motion (*Agaric*). Soreness of condyles of bones. *Limbs stiff paralyzed. The cold fresh air is not tolerated; it makes the skin painful*. Pain along ulnar nerve. Tearing down thighs. *Sciatica*; worse, cold, damp weather, at night. Numbness and formication, after overwork and exposure. Paralysis; trembling after exertion. Tenderness about knee-joint. Loss of power in forearm and fingers; crawling sensation in the tips of fingers. Tingling in feet.

Fever » » Adynamic; restless, trembling. Typhoid; tongue dry and brown; sordes; bowels loose; great restlessness. Intermittent; chill, with dry cough and restlessness. During heat, urticaria. Hydroa. Chilly, as if cold water were poured over him, followed by heat and inclination to stretch the limbs.

Skin » » Red, swollen; *itching intense*. Vesicles, herpes; *urticaria*; pemphigus; erysipelas; vesicular suppurative forms. Glands swollen. *Cellulitis*. Burning eczematous eruptions with tendency to scale formation.

Sleep » » *Dreams of great exertion*. Heavy sleep, as from stupor. Sleepless before midnight.

Modalities » » Worse, during sleep, cold, wet rainy weather and after rain; at night, *during rest*, drenching, when lying on back or right side. *Better*, warm, dry weather, motion; walking, change of position, rubbing, warm applications, from stretching out limbs.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Bry*; *Calc fluor*. *Phytol* (Rheumatism). In urticaria follow with *Bovista*.

Inimical: *Apis*.

Antidotes: Bathing with milk and Grindelia lotion very effective. *Ampelopsis Trifolia*-Three-leaf Woodbine--(Toxic dermatitis due to vegetable poisons-30 and 200. Very similar to *Rhus* poisoning). Desensitizing against Ivy poisoning by the use of descending doses of the tincture by mouth or by hypodermic injections is recommended by old school authorities, but is not as effective as the homeopathic remedies especially *Rhus* 30 and 200 and *Anacard*, etc. *Anacard*; *Croton*; *Grindelia*; *Mezer*; *Cyprip*; *Plumbago* (eczema of vulva); *Graph*.

Compare: *Rhus radicans* (almost identical action); characteristics are, burning in tongue, tip feels sore, pains are often semilateral and in various parts, often remote and successive. Many symptoms are better after a storm has thoroughly set in, especially after an electric storm.

Has pronounced *yearly* aggravation (*Laches*). *Rhus radicans* has headache in *occiput* even pain in nape of neck and from there pains draw over the head *forwards*. *Rhus diversiloba*-California Poison-oak (antidote to *Rhus*; violent skin symptoms, with frightful itching; much swelling of face, hands and genitals; skin very sensitive; eczema and erysipelas, great nervous weakness, tired from least effort; goes to sleep from sheer exhaustion); *Xerophyllum* (dysmenorrhœa and skin symptoms).

Compare, also; *Arn*; *Bapt*; *Lach*; *Ars*; *Hyos*; *Op* (stupefaction more profound). *Mimosa*-Sensitive Plant--(rheumatism, knee stiff, lancinating pains in back and limbs. Swelling of ankles Legs tremble).

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. The 200th and higher are antidotal to poisoning with the plant and tincture.

RHUS VENENATA

Poison-elder

The skin symptoms of this species of *Rhus* are most severe.

Mind » » Great melancholy; no desire to live, gloomy.

Head » » Heavy, frontal headache; worse, walking or stooping. Eyes nearly closed with great swelling. Vesicular inflammation of ears. Nose red and shiny. Face swollen.

Tongue » » Red at tip. Fissured in middle. Vesicles on under side.

Abdomen » » Profuse, watery, white stools in morning, 4 am, with colicky pains; expelled with force. Pain in hypogastrium before every stool.

Extremities » » Paralytic drawing in right arm, especially wrist, and extending to fingers.

Skin » » Itching; relieved by hot water. *Vesicles*.

Erysipelas; skin dark red. Erythema nodosum, with nightly itching and pains in long bones.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Clematis*. The California Poison-oak (*Rhus diversiloba*) is identical with it. It antidotes *Radium* and follows it well. Compare: *Anacard*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

RICINUS COMMUNIS

Castor-oil

(RICINUS COMMUNIS - BOFAREIRA)

Has marked action on gastro-intestinal tract. *Increase the quantity of milk* in nursing women. Vomiting and purging. Languor and weakness.

Head » » Vertigo, occipital pain, congestive symptoms, buzzing in ears. Face pale, twitching of mouth.

Stomach » » Anorexia with great thirst, burning in stomach, pyrosis, nausea *profuse vomiting*, pit of stomach sensitive. Mouth dry.

Abdomen » » Rumbling with contraction of recti muscles, colic, incessant diarrhœa with purging. Rice water stools with cramps and chilliness.

Stool » » Loose, incessant, painless, with painful cramps in muscles of extremities. Anus inflamed. Stools green, slimy, and bloody. Fever, emaciation, somnolence.

Relationship » » Compare: *Resorcin* (summer complaint with vomiting); destroys organic germs of putrefaction; *Cholos terrapina* (cramps of muscles). *Ars; Verat.*

Dose » » Third potency. Five drops every four hours for increasing flow of milk; also locally a poultice of the leaves.

ROBINIA PSEUDACACIA

Yellow Locust

(ROBINIA)

The remedy for hyperchlorhydria. In cases where albuminoid digestion is too rapid and starch digestion is perverted. The gastric symptoms with the most *pronounced acidity* are well authenticated, and are the guiding symptoms. The acidity of Robinia is accompanied by frontal headache. *Intensely acrid eructations*. Acrid and greenish vomiting, colic and flatulence, nightly burning pains in stomach and constipation with urgent desire » » *Acidity of children*. Stools and perspiration sour.

Incarcerated flatus.

Head » » Dull, throbbing, frontal pain; worse, motion and reading. Gastric headache with acid vomiting.

Stomach » » Dull, heavy aching. Nausea; *sour*, eructations; profuse vomiting of an *intensely sour* fluid (*Sulph ac*). Great distention of stomach and bowels. Flatulent colic (*Cham; Diosc*). Sour stools; child smells sour.

Female » » Nymphomania. Acrid, fetid leucorrhœa. Discharge of blood between menstrual periods. Herpes on vagina and vulva.

Relationship » » *Magnes phos; Arg nit; Orexine tannate*. (Hyperchlorhydria; deficient acid and slow digestion; 14 hourly doses)

Dose » » Third potency. Must be continued a long time.

ROSA DAMASCENA

Damask Rose

Useful in the beginning of hay-fever, with involvement of Eustachian tube.

Ear » » Hardness of hearing; tinnitus. *Eustachian catarrh* (*Hydr; Merc dulc*).

Relationship » » Compare: in hay-fever: *Phleum pratense*--Timothy grass--(Hay-fever with asthma; watery coryza, itching of nose and eyes; frequent sneezing, dyspnoea. Use 6-30 potency. Rabe). *Succin acid; Sabad; Euph; Psor; Kali hyd; Naphth*.

Dose » » Lower potencies.

RUMEX CRISPUS

Yellow Dock

Is characterized by pains, numerous and varied, neither fixed nor constant anywhere. Cough caused by an incessant tickling in the throat-pit, which tickling runs down to the bifurcation of the bronchial tubes. Touching the throat-pit brings on the cough. Worse from the least cold air; so that all cough ceases by covering up all the body and head with the bedclothes. Rumex diminishes the secretions of mucous membranes, and at the same time exalts sensibility of the mucous membranes of the larynx and trachea. Its action upon the skin is marked, producing an intense itching. *Lymphatics enlarged* and secretions perverted.

Stomach » » Tongue sore at edges; coated; sensation of hard substance in pit of stomach; hiccough, pyrosis, nausea; *cannot eat meat; it causes eructations, pruritus*. Jaundice after excessive use of alcoholics. Chronic gastritis; aching pain in pit of stomach and shooting in the chest; extends towards the throat-pit, worse any motion or talking. Pain in left breast after meals; *flatulence*.

Respiratory » » Nose dry. *Tickling in throat-pit causes cough. Copious mucous discharge* from nose and trachea. *Dry, teasing cough, preventing sleep. Aggravated by pressure, talking, and especially by inspiring cool air and at night*. Thin, watery, frothy expectoration by the mouthful: later, stringy and tough. Rawness of larynx and trachea. Soreness behind sternum, especially left side, in region of left shoulder. *Raw pain under clavicle*. Lump in throat.

Stool » » Brown, watery, diarrhoea *early in morning*, with cough, driving him out of bed. Valuable in advanced phthisis (*Seneg; Puls; Lycop; Ars*). Itching of anus, with sensation as of a stick in rectum. Piles.

Skin » » Intense itching of skin, especially of *lower extremities*; worse, exposure to cold air when undressing. Urticaria; contagious prurigo.

Modalities » » Worse, in evening, from inhaling cold air; left chest; uncovering.

Relationship » » Compare: *Caust*; *Sulph*; *Bell*; Rumex contains chrysophanic acid to which the skin symptoms correspond. *Rumex acetosa*-Sheep sorrel--(Gathered in June and dried, used locally for Epithelioma of face (Cowperthwaite). Dry, unremitting short cough, and violent pains in the bowels; uvula elongated; inflammation of oesophagus; also cancer); *Rumex obtusifolius*-*Lapathum*-Broad-leaf dock--(nosebleed and headache following; pain in kidneys; leucorrhœa).

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

RUTA GRAVEOLENS

Rue-bitterwort

Acts upon the periosteum and cartilages, eyes and uterus. Complaints from straining *flexor tendons* especially.

Tendency to the formation of deposits in the periosteum, tendons, and about joints, especially wrist. Overstrain of ocular muscles. All parts of the body are painful, *as if bruised*. Sprains (after *Arnica*). Lameness after sprains. Jaundice. *Feeling of intense lassitude, weakness and despair*. Injured "bruised" bones.

Head » » Pain as from a nail; after excessive intoxicating drinks. Periosteum sore. Epistaxis.

Eyes » » *Eyes-strain followed by headache. Eyes red, hot, and painful from sewing or reading fine print (Nat mur; Arg nit). Disturbances of accommodation.* Weary pain while reading. Pressure deep in orbits. Tarsal cartilage feels bruised. Pressure over eyebrow. Asthenopia.

Stomach » » Gastralgia of aching, gnawing character.

Urinary » » Pressure in neck of bladder after urinating; painful closure (*Apis*). Constant urging to urinate, feels bladder full.

Rectum » » *Difficult feces*, evacuated only with straining. Constipation, alternating with mucous, frothy stools; discharge of blood with stool. When sitting, tearing stitches in rectum. *Carcinoma affecting lower bowel. Prolapsus ani* every time the bowels move, after confinement. Frequent, unsuccessful urging to stool. Protrusion of rectum when stooping.

Respiratory » » Cough with copious, thick, yellow expectoration; chest feels weak. Painful spot on sternum; short breath with tightness of chest.

Back » » Pain in nape, back and loins. Backache better pressure and lying on back. Lumbago worse morning before rising.

Extremities » » Spine and limbs feel bruised. Small of back and loins pain. Legs give out on rising from a chair, hips and thighs so weak (*Phos; Con*). Contraction of fingers. Pain and stiffness in wrists and hands. Ganglia (*Benzoic ac*). Sciatica; worse, lying down at night; pain from back down hips and thighs. Hamstrings feel shortened (*Graph*). *Tendons sore*. Aching pain in tendo-Achilles. *Thighs pain when stretching the limbs*. Pain in bones of feet and ankles. Great restlessness.

Modalities » » Worse, lying down, from cold, wet weather.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ratanhia; Carduus*. Rectal (irritation); *Jaborandi; Phyt; Rhus; Sil; Arn*.

Antidote: *Camph*.

Complementary: *Calc phos*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency. Locally, the tincture for ganglia and as a lotion for the eyes.

SABADILLA

Cevadilla Seed. Asagræa Officialis

Action on mucous membrane of the nose and the lachrymal glands, producing coryza and symptoms like *hay-fever*, which have been utilized homeopathically.

Chilliness; sensitive to cold. Ascarides, with reflex symptoms (nymphomania; convulsive symptoms).

Children's diarrhœa with constant cutting pains.

Mind » » Nervous, timid, easily startled. Has erroneous notions about himself. Imagines that he is very sick; that parts are shrunk; that she is pregnant; that she has cancer; delirium during intermittents.

Head » » Vertigo with sensation as though all things were turning around each other, accompanied by blackness before eyes and sensation of fainting. Dullness and oppression. Over-sensitiveness to odors. *Thinking* produces headache and sleeplessness. *Eyelids red, burning. Lachrymation.* Difficult hearing.

Nose » » *Spasmodic sneezing, with running nose.*

Coryza, with severe frontal pains and redness of eyes and lachrymation. Copious, watery, nasal discharge.

Throat » » Sore; *begins on left side (Lach).* Much tough phlegm. Sensation of a skin hanging loosely; must swallow it. *Warm food and drink relieve.* Empty swallowing most painful. Dry fauces and throat. Sensation of a lump in throat with *constant* necessity to swallow. Chronic sore throat; worse, from cold air. Tongue as if burnt.

Stomach » » Spasmodic pain in stomach with dry cough and difficult breathing. *No thirst*. Loathing for strong food. Canine appetite for sweets and farinaceous food. Pyrosis; copious salivation. Cold, empty feeling in stomach. *Desire for hot things*. *Sweetish* taste.

Female » » Menses too late; come by fits and starts. *Intermit* (*Kreos*; *Puls*). (due to transient and localized congestion of womb alternating with chronic anæmic state).

Fever » » *Chill predominates*; from below upwards. Heat in head and face; hands and feet icy cold, with chill. Lachrymation during paroxysm. Thirstless.

Extremities » » Cracking of skin under and beneath toe; inflammation under toe-nails.

Skin » » Dry, like parchment. Horny, deformed, *thickened nails*. Hot, burning, creeping, crawling sensation. Itching in anus.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold and cold drinks, full moon. *Better*, warm food and drink, wrapped up.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Sepia*. Compare: *Veratrina* (is alkaloid of *Sabadilla*, *not* of *Veratrum*, locally in neuralgias, and for removal of dropsy. Five grains to two drams Lanolin, rubbed on inside of thighs, causes diuresis). *Colch*; *Nux*; *Arundo* and *Pollatin*. *Phleum pratense*-Timothy-Hay-fever-Potentized-12-specific to many cases and evidently acts in a desensitizing manner (Rabe). *Cumarinum* (hay-fever).

Antidotes: *Puls*; *Lycop*; *Conium*; *Lach*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

SABAL SERRULATA

Saw Palmetto

Sabal is homeopathic to irritability of the genito-urinary organs. General and sexual debility. Promotes nutrition and tissue building. Head, stomach, and ovarian symptoms marked. Of unquestioned value in prostatic enlargement, *epididymitis*, and urinary difficulties. Acts on membrano-prostatic portion of urethra. Iritis, with prostatic trouble. *Valuable for undeveloped mammary glands. Fear of going to sleep.* Languor, apathy and indifference.

Head » » Confused, full; dislikes sympathy; makes her angry. Vertigo, with headache. Neuralgia in feeble patients. Pain runs up from nose and centers in forehead.

Stomach » » Belching and acidity. Desire for milk (*Rhus; Apis*)

Urinary » » Constant desire to pass water at night. *Enuresis*; paresis of sphincter vesicæ. Chronic gonorrhœa. Difficult urination. Cystitis with prostatic hypertrophy.

Male » » *Prostatic troubles*; enlargement; discharge of prostatic fluid. Wasting of testes and *loss of sexual power*. Coitus painful at the time of emission. *Sexual neurotics*. Organs feel cold.

Female » » Ovaries tender and enlarged; *breasts shrivel* (*Iod; Kali iod*). Young female neurotics; suppressed or perverted sexual inclination.

Respiratory » » Copious expectoration, with catarrh of nose. Chronic bronchitis (*Stann; Hep*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Phosph ac; Stigmata maydis; Santal; Apis*. In prostatic symptoms: *fer pic; Thuja; Picric acid* (more sexual erethism). *Populus tremul*; (prostatic enlargement with cystitis).

Dose » » Mother tincture, ten to thirty drops. Third potency often better. The tincture must be prepared from the *fresh berries* to be effective.

SABINA

Savine

Has a special action on the uterus; also upon serous and fibrous membranes; hence its use in gout. *Pain from sacrum to the pubis. Hæmorrhages, where blood is fluid and clots together.* Tendency to miscarriage, especially at third month. *Violent pulsations*; wants windows open.

Mind » » *Music is intolerable*, produces nervousness.

Head » » Vertigo with suppressed menses. Bursting headache, suddenly coming and going slowly. Rush of blood to head and face. Drawing pains in masseter muscles. Teeth ache when chewing.

Stomach » » Heartburn. Desire for lemonade. Bitter taste (*Rhus*). Lancinating pain from pit of stomach across back.

Abdomen » » Bearing-down, constrictive pain. Colic, mostly in hypogastric region. Tympanitic distention.

Rectum » » Sense of fullness. Constipation. *Pain from back to pubis.* Hæmorrhoids, with bright red blood; bleed copiously.

Urine » » Burning and throbbing in region of kidneys. Bloody urine; much urging. Bladder inflamed with throbbing all over. Inflammation of urethra.

Male » » Inflammatory gonorrhœa, with pus-like discharge. Sycotic excrescences. Burning, sore pain in glans. Prepuce painful with difficulty in retracting it. Increased desire.

Female » » *Menses profuse, bright.* Uterine pains extend into thighs. Threatened miscarriage. Sexual desire increased. Leucorrhœa after menses, corrosive, offensive. Discharge of blood between periods, with sexual excitement (*Ambr*). Retained placenta; intense after-pains. Menorrhagia in women who aborted readily.

Inflammation of ovaries and uterus after abortion.

Promotes expulsion of moles from uterus (*Canth*). *Pain from sacrum to pubis, and from below upwards shooting up the vagina*. Hæmorrhage; partly clotted; worse from least motion. Atony of uterus.

Back » » *Pain between sacrum and pubis from one bone to another*. Paralytic pain in small back.

Extremities » » Bruised pains in anterior portion of thighs. Shooting in heels and metatarsal bones. *Arthritic pain in joints*. Gout; worse, in heated room. Red, shining swelling. Gouty nodosities (*Ammon phos*).

Skin » » Fig-warts, with intolerable itching and burning. Exuberant granulations (*Thuj*; *Nit ac*). *Warts*. Black pores in skin.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from least motion, heat, warm air. *Better*, in cool fresh air.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Thuja*.

Compare: *Sanguisorba* (Venous congestion and passive hæmorrhages; varices of lower extremities; dysentery. *Long lasting profuse menses* with congestion to head and limbs in sensitive, irritable patients. *Climacteric hæmorrhages*. Use 2x attenuation). *Sanguisuga* » » The leech--(Hæmorrhages, especially bleeding from anus. Use 6x). *Rosmarinus* (menses too early; violent pains followed by uterine hæmorrhage. Head heavy, drowsy. Chilly with icy coldness of lower extremities without thirst, followed by heat. Memory deficient). *Croc*; *Calc*; *Trill*; *Ipec*; *Millef*; *Erig*.

Antidote: *Puls*.

Dose » » Locally, for warts, tincture. Internally, third to thirtieth potency.

SACCHARUM OFFICINALE

Cane-sugar

(SUCROSE)

According to the great Dr. Hering, a large proportion of chronic diseases of women and children are developed by using too much sugar. Sugar is an antiseptic. Combats infection and putrefaction; has a solvent action on fibrin and stimulates secretion by the intense osmotic changes induced, thus rinsing out the wound with serum from within outward, favoring healing. Leg ulcers.

Sugar must be considered a sustainer and developer of the musculature of the heart and hence useful in failure of compensation and a variety of cardio-vascular troubles.

Acts as a nutrient and tonic, in wasting disorders, anæmia, neurasthenia, etc, increasing weight and power.

Opacity of cornea. Dim sight. *Acidity and anal itching.*

Cold expectoration. Myocardial degeneration.

Fat, bloated, large-limbed children, who are *cross*, *peevish*, whining; capricious; want dainty things, tidbits, and refuse substantial food. Œdema of feet. Headache every seven days

Relationship » » Compare: *Saccharum lactis*-Sugar of milk-lactose--(diuresis; amblyopia; *cold pains*, as if produced by fine, icy cold needle with tingling, as if frost bitten; great physical exhaustion. *Sugar of milk* in large doses to develop the *Bacillus acidophilus* to correct putrefactive intestinal conditions and also constipation).

Dose » » Thirtieth potency and higher. Locally in gangrene. One ounce of lump sugar morning and evening valuable adjunct in the treatment of obstinate cases of heart failure due to deficient heart muscle without valvular lesion. Epilepsy; blood with reduced sugar content irritates the nervous system with tending to convulsions.

Sugar as an oxytocic has its most suitable application towards the end of labor when there is no mechanical obstruction and delay is due to uterine inertia. 25

grammes dissolved in water, several times every half hour.

Compare: *Saccharin* (hinders both the salivary and peptic ferment actions with consequent dyspepsia. Prof. Lewin believes its action to be on the secretory cells themselves and it has caused pain (right hypogastrium), loss of appetite, diarrhoea and wasting).

SALICYLICUM ACIDUM

Salicylic Acid

The symptoms point to its use in rheumatism, dyspepsia, and *Meniere's disease*. Prostration after influenza; also tinnitus aurium and deafness. Hæmaturia.

Head » » Vertigo; tendency to fall to left side. Headache; confusion in head on rising suddenly. Incipient coryza. Piercing pain in temples.

Eyes » » Retinal hæmorrhage. Retinitis after influenza, also albuminuric.

Ears » » *Roaring and ringing in ears*. Deafness, with vertigo.

Throat » » Sore, red and swollen. Pharyngitis; swallowing difficult.

Stomach » » *Canker sores*, with burning soreness and fetid breath. *Flatulence; hot, sour belching*. Putrid fermentation. *Fermentative dyspepsia*. Tongue purplish, leaden-colored; foul breath.

Stools » » Putrid diarrhœa; gastro-intestinal derangements, especially in children; stools like green frog's spawn (*Magn carb*). Pruritus ani.

Extremities » » Knees swollen and painful. Acute articular rheumatism; worse, touch and motion, profuse sweat. Pain shifts. Sciatica, burning pain; worse at night. Copious foot-sweat and ill affects where suppressed.

Skin » » Itching vesicles and pustules; better by scratching. Sweat without sleep. Urticaria. Hot and burning skin. Purpura. Herpes zoster. Necrosis and softening of bones.

Relationship » » Compare: *Salol* (rheumatic pain in joints, with soreness and stiffness, headache over eyes; urine violet-smelling); *Colch; China; Lact ac*. *Spiræa* and *Gaultheria* contain salicyl acid.

Dose » » Third decimal trituration. In acute articular rheumatism, 5 grains every 3 hours (Old school dose).

SALIX NIGRA

Black-willow

Has a positive action on the generative organs of both sexes Hysteria and nervousness. Libidinous thoughts and lascivious dreams. Controls genital irritability. Moderates sexual passion. Satyriasis and erotomania. In acute gonorrhœa, with much erotic trouble; chordee. After masturbation; spermatorrhœa.

Face » » Red, swollen, especially the end of nose-eyes blood-shot and sore to touch and on motion. Roots of hair hurt. Epistaxis.

Female » » Before and during menses much nervous disturbance, pain in ovaries; difficult menstruation. Ovarian congestion and neuralgia. Menorrhagia. Bleeding with uterine fibroid. Nymphomania.

Male » » Painful movement of the testicles.

Back » » Pain across sacral and lumbar region. Unable to step out quickly.

Relationship » » Compare: *Yohimbin*; *Canth*.

Dose » » Material doses of the tincture, thirty drops.

SALVIA OFFICINALIS

Sage

Controls excessive sweating when circulation is enfeebled; of less use in phthisis *with night-sweats* and suffocating tickling cough. Galactorrhœa. Exerts a tonic influence on the skin.

Respiratory » » Tickling cough, especially in consumption.

Skin » » Soft, relaxed, with enfeebled circulation and cold extremities. *Colliquative perspiration*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chrysanthemum Leucanthemum*--Ox-eye Daisy. Has specific action on sudoriparous glands. Quiets nervous system like *Cypripedium*. Right sided tearing pain in bones of jaw and temple. Pain in teeth and gums, worse touch, better warmth. Irritable and tearful. Here use 12x. *Insomnia and night-sweats*. For colliquative sweating and hyperæsthesia of nervous system. Material doses of tincture. *Phelland*; *Tuberc*; *Salvia sclerata* (tonic influence on nervous system; dose, teaspoonful to one pint hot water, as inhalent for sponging). *Rubia tinctorum*-Madder-A remedy for the spleen (*Ceanothus*). Chlorosis and amenorrhœa; tuberculosis. Anæmia; undernourished conditions; splenic anæmia. Dose, 10 drops of tincture.

Dose » » Tincture, in twenty-drop doses, in a little water. The effects manifest themselves quickly two hours after taking a dose, and they persist for from two to six days.

SAMBUCUS NIGRA

Elder

Acts especially on the respiratory organs. Dry coryza of infants, snuffles, œdematous swellings. *Profuse sweat* accompanies many affections.

Mind » » Sees images when shutting eyes. *Constant fretfulness*. Very easily frightened. Fright followed by suffocative attacks.

Face » » Turns blue with cough. Red, burning spots on cheeks. Heat and perspiration of face.

Abdomen » » Colic, with nausea and flatulence; frequent watery, slimy stools.

Urine » » Profuse urine with dry heat of skin. Frequent micturition, with scanty urine. Acute nephritis; dropsical symptoms, with vomiting.

Respiratory » » Chest oppressed with pressure in stomach, and nausea Hoarseness with tenacious mucus in larynx. Paroxysmal, *suffocative cough, coming on about midnight*, with crying and dyspnoea. Spasmodic croup. Dry coryza. *Sniffles of infants*; nose dry and obstructed. Loose choking cough. When nursing child must let go of nipple, nose blocked up, cannot breathe. *Child awakes suddenly, nearly suffocating, sits up, turns blue. Cannot expire (Meph)*. Millar's asthma.

Extremities » » Hands turn blue. Œdematous swelling in legs, insteps, and feet. Feet icy cold. Debilitating night-sweats (*Salvia; Acet ac*).

Fever » » Dry heat while sleeping. *Dreads uncovering. Profuse sweat over entire body during waking hours*. Dry, deep cough precedes the fever paroxysm.

Skin » » Dry heat of skin during sleep. Bloated and swollen; general dropsy; *profuse sweat on waking*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sleep, during rest, after eating fruit. *Better*, sitting up in bed, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ipec*; *Meph*; *Opium*; *Sambucus Canadensis* (great value in dropsies; large doses required-fluid extract, 1/4 to 1 teaspoonful three times daily).

Antidotes: *Ars*; *Camph*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

SANGUINARIA CANADENSIS

Blood Root

(SANGUINARIA)

Is a right-sided remedy pre-eminently, and affects chiefly the mucous membranes, especially of the respiratory tract. It has marked vaso-motor disturbances, as seen in the circumscribed redness of the cheeks, flashes of heat, determination of blood to head and chest, distention of temporal veins, burning in palms and soles, and has been found very applicable to climacteric disorders. *Burning* sensations, like from hot water. Influenzal coughs. Phthisis. *Sudden stopping of catarrh of respiratory tract followed by diarrhoea. Burning* in various parts is characteristic.

Head » » Worse *right* side, sun headache. Periodical sick headache; pain begins in occiput, spreads upwards, and *settles over eyes, especially right. Veins and temples are distended.* Pain better lying down and sleep. Headaches return at climacteric; every seventh day (*Sulph; Sabad*). Pain in small spot over upper left parietal bone. Burning in eyes. Pain in the back of head "like a flash of lightning".

Face » » Flushed. Neuralgia; pain extends in all directions from upper jaw. *Redness and burning of cheeks. Hectic flush.* Fullness and tenderness behind angle of jaws.

Nose » » Hay-fever. Ozæna, with profuse, offensive yellowish discharges. *Nasal polypi.* Coryza, followed by diarrhoea. Chronic rhinitis; membrane *dry* and congested.

Ears » » Burning in ears. Earache with headache. Humming and roaring. Aural polypus.

Throat » » Swollen; worse, right side. Dry and constricted. Ulceration of mouth and fauces, with dry, burning sensation Tongue white; feels scalded. Tonsillitis.

Stomach » » Aversion to butter. Craving for piquant things. Unquenchable thirst. Burning, vomiting. Nausea, with salivation. Sinking, faint all-gone feeling (*Phos; Sep*). Spitting up of bile; gastro-duodenal catarrh.

Abdomen » » Diarrhœa as coryza improves. Pain over region of liver. Diarrhœa; bilious, liquid, gushing stool (*Nat sulph; Lycop*). Cancer of rectum.

Female » » Leucorrhœa fetid, corrosive. Menses offensive, profuse. Soreness of breasts. Uterine polypi. Before, menses, itching of axillæ. Climacteric disorders.

Respiratory » » Œdema of larynx. Trachea sore. Heat and tension behind the sternum. Aphonia. *Cough of gastric origin*; relieved by eructation. Cough, with burning pain in chest; worse, right side. Sputum tough, *rust-colored*, offensive, almost impossible to raise. Spasmodic cough after influenza and *after whooping-cough*. Cough returns with every fresh cold. Tickling behind sternum, causes a constant hacking cough; worse at night on lying down. Must sit up in bed. Burning soreness in right chest, through to right shoulder. Severe soreness under right nipple. Hæmoptysis from suppressed menses. *Severe dyspnœa* and constriction of chest. Offensive breath and purulent expectoration. Burning in chest as of hot steam from chest to abdomen. Fibroid phthisis. Pneumonia; better, lying on back. Asthma with stomach disorders (*Nux*). Valvular disease with lung development, phosphates in urine and loss of flesh. Sudden stoppage of catarrh of air passages brings on diarrhœa.

Extremities » » Rheumatism of right shoulder, left hip-joint and nape of neck. *Burning in soles and palms*. Rheumatic pains in places least covered by flesh; not in joints soles of feet burn. Right-side neuritis; better touching the part.

Skin » » Antidotes: *Rhus poisoning*. Red, blotchy eruptions; worse in spring. Burning and itching; worse by heat. Acne, with scanty menses. Circumscribed red spots over malar bones.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sweets, right side, motion, touch. *Better*, acids, sleep, darkness.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Tart em*. Compare: *Justicia* (bronchial catarrh, coryza, hoarseness; oversensitive). *Digitalis* (Migraine). *Bell; Iris; Melil; Lach; Ferr; Op*.

Dose » » Tincture in headaches; sixth potency in rheumatism.

SANGUINARINUM NITRICUM

Nitrate of Sanguinarine

(SANGUINARINA NITRICA)

Is of use in polypus of the nose. Acute and chronic catarrh. Acute pharyngitis (*Wyethia*) Smarting and burning in throat and chest especially under sternum.

Influenza. Lachrymation, pains in eyes and head, sore scalp; *sensae of obstruction*. chronic follicular pharyngitis.

Nose » » *Feels obstructed. Profuse, watery mucus, with burning pain*. Enlarged turbinates at beginning of hypertrophic process. Secretion scant, tendency to dryness. Small crusts which bleed when removed. Post-nasal secretions adherent to nasopharynx, dislodged with difficulty. Dry and burning nostrils; watery mucus, with pressure over root of nose. Nostrils plugged with thick, yellow, bloody mucus. *Sneezing*. Rawness and soreness in posterior nares.

Throat » » Rough, dry, *constricted, burning*. Right tonsil sore, swallowing difficult.

Mouth » » Ulceration on the *side* of the tongue.

Respiratory » » Short, hacking cough, with expectoration of thick, yellow, sweetish mucus. *Pressure behind center of sternum*. Dryness and burning in throat and bronchi. *Tickling cough*. Chronic nasal, laryngeal, and bronchial catarrh. Voice altered, deep, hoarse.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sanguin tartaricum* (exophthalmos; *mydriasis*; dim vision); *Arum triph*; *Psorin*; *Kal bich*.

Dose » » Third trituration.

SANICULA AQUA

The Water of Sanicula Springs, Ottawa, I11 (SANICULA)

Has been found a useful remedy in enuresis, seasickness, constipation, etc. Rickets.

Head » » Dread of downward motion (*Borax*). *Profuse sweat on occiput* and in nape of neck, during sleep (*Calc; Sil*). Photophobia. Lachrymation in cold air or from cold application. Profuse scaly dandruff. Soreness behind ears.

Throat » » Thick, ropy, tenacious mucus.

Mouth » » Tongue large, flabby, burning; must protrude it to keep cool. Ringworm on tongue.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting from car-riding. Thirst; drink little and often (*Ars; Chin*). Is vomited as soon as it reaches the stomach.

Rectum » » Stools large, heavy and painful. *Pain in whole perineum*. No desire until a large accumulation. After great straining only partially expelled; recedes, crumbles at verge of anus (*Mag mur*). Very offensive odor. Excoriation of skin about anus, perineum, and genitals. Diarrhœa; changeable in character and color; after eating.

Female » » Bearing-down, as if contents of pelvis would escape; better, rest. Desire to support parts. Soreness of uterus. Leucorrhœa with *odor of fish-brine or cold cheese* (*Hepar*). Vagina feels large.

Back » » Dislocated feeling in sacrum and better lying on right side.

Extremities » » Burning of soles of feet (*Sulph; Lach*). Offensive foot-sweat (*Sil; Psor*). Cold, clammy sweat of extremities.

Skin » » Dirty, greasy, brownish, wrinkled. Eczema, fissured hands and fingers (*Petrol; Graph*).

Modalities » » *Worse, moving arms backward.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Abrot*; *Alum*; *Calc*; *Sil*; *Sulph*. *Sanicula Aqua* must not be confounded with the *Sanicle* (pool-root or wood marsh), also called *Sanicula*. This is used in various nervous affections, resembling *Valeriana*. It is used as a vulnerary, resolvent for sanguineous extravasations, and as an astringent (Has not been proved).

Dose » » Thirtieth potency.

SANTONINUM

Santonin

Is the active principle of Santonica, the unexpanded flower heads of *Artemisia Maritima*-Cina, which see. The eye symptoms and those of the urinary tract are most prominent. It is of unquestioned value in the treatment of worm diseases, as gastro-intestinal irritation, *itching of nose*, restless sleep, twitching of muscles. *Ascaris lumbricoides*, and thread worms, but not tapeworms. *Night cough* of children. *Chronic cystitis*. Laryngeal crises and lightning pains of tabes.

Head » » Occipital headache, with *chromatic hallucinations*. *Itching of nose*. Bores into nostrils.

Eyes » » Sudden dimness of sight. *Color blindness*; Xanthopsia. Strabismus due to worms. Dark rings about eyes.

Mouth » » Fetid breath, depraved appetite; thirsty. Tongue deep-red. *Grinding of teeth*. Nausea; better after eating. Choking feeling.

Urinary » » Urine greenish if acid and reddish purple if alkaline. *Incontinence and dysuria*. *Enuresis*. Feeling of fullness of bladder. Nephritis.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cina*; *Teucr*; *Naph*; *Nat phos*; *Spigel*.

Dose » » Second to third trituration. Lower preparations are often toxic. Do not give to a child with fever or constipation.

SAPONARIA OFFICINALIS

Soap Root

(SAPONARIA)

Of great use in the treatment of acute colds, coryza, sore throat, etc. Will often "break up" a cold.

Mind » » Utter indifference to pain or possible death. Apathetic, *depressed, with sleepiness*.

Head » » Stitching pain, *supraorbital*; worse, left side, evening, motion. Throbbing over orbits. Congestions to head; tired feeling in nape. *Coryza*. Sensation of drunkenness with constant endeavor to go left-wards. Left-sided trigeminal neuralgia, especially supraorbital. Stopped up feeling in nose, also itching and sneezing.

Eyes » » Violent eye pains. Hot stitches deep in eyeball. Ciliary neuralgia; worse, left side. Photophobia. Exophthalmos, worse reading and writing. Increased intraocular pressure. Glaucoma.

Stomach » » Difficult swallowing. Nausea, heartburn; full feeling not relieved by eructation.

Heart » » Impulse weak; pulse less frequent. Palpitation with anxiety.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, mental exertion, left side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Saponin*-a glucosidal principle found in Quillaya, Yucca, Senega, Dioscorea and other plants (Tired, indifferent. *Pain in left temple, eye, photophobia, hot stitches deep in eye. Fifth nerve affections. Migraine. Much pain before the menstrual flow; severe sore throat, worse right side; tonsils swollen, worse in warm room. Sharp burning taste and violent sneezing*).

Compare, also: *Verbasc*; *Coccul* (both containing Saponin). *Quillaya*; (Anagallis, *Agrostema*, Helonias, Sarsaparilla, Paris, Cyclamen and others contain Saponin).

SARCOLACTICUM ACIDUM (SARCOLACTIC ACID)

Is apparently formed in muscle tissue during the stage of muscle exhaustion. Differs from ordinary Lactic acid in its relation to polarized light. It represents a much broader and more profoundly acting drug and its pathogenesis is quite dissimilar from the normal acid. Proved by Wm. B. Griggs, M. D, who found it of great value in the most violent form of *Epidemic influenza, especially with violent and retching and greatest prostration*, when Arsenic had failed. Spinal neurasthenia, muscular weakness, dyspnoea with myocardial weakness.

General Symptoms » » Tired feeling with *muscular prostration*, worse any exertion. Sore feeling all over, worse in afternoon. Restless at night. Difficulty in getting to sleep. Tired feeling in morning on getting up.

Throat » » Constriction in pharynx. Sore throat with tightness in naso-pharynx. Tickling in throat.

Stomach » » Nausea. Uncontrollable vomiting even of water followed by extreme weakness.

Back and Extremities » » Tired feeling in back and neck and shoulders. Paralytic weakness. Wrist tires easily from writing. Extreme weakness from climbing stairs. Stiffness of thigh and calves. Arms feel as if no strength in them. Cramp in the calves.

Dose » » Sixth to 30th potency. The 15x most marked action (Griggs).

SAROTHAMNUS SCOPARIUS

Broom

(SPARTIUM SCOPARIUM - CYSTISUS SCOPARIUS)

Sparteïn sulphate increase the strength of the heart, slows it and reduces the blood pressure. It continues the good effects of Veratrum and Digitalis without any of the undesirable effects of either (Hinsdale).

The effect of sparteïn sulphate (the alkaloid of Broom) is to cause a *lowering* of the systolic and diastolic pressures of the provers. Sphygmograms also show a condition of lowered blood-pressure. It depresses the heart by poisonous action exerted on the myocardium and this, with the stimulating action of the drug upon the vagus, accounts for the lowered blood pressure and reduced pulse rate. It weakens the cardiac contraction. The total amount of urine is increased. The drug has, therefore, diuretic properties and is useful in dropsy.

Albuminuria. Cheyne-Stokes respiration. Irregular heart following grip and various infections. Hypotension used palliatively in physiological dosage to combat arterial hypertension, arterio-sclerosis. Very useful hypodermically 1/10 to 1/4 grain in sustaining heart after stopping habit of Morphia. Spartium is indicated when primarily the muscles of the heart and especially the nervous apparatus is affected. Acts rapidly and lasts three to four days. Does not disturb digestion. Nephritis.

Heart » » Tobacco heart. Angina pectoris. Irregular action, disturbed rhythm due to gas, etc, feeble in nervous hysterical patients. Myocardial degeneration, failing compensation. Hypotension. Sparteïn in 2 gr doses for water-logged cases, cannot lie down. Here it produces much comfort. Has specific action upon the kidneys, enabling them to eliminate and relieve the distress upon the heart.

Stomach » » Great accumulation of gas in gastro-intestinal canal, with mental depression.

Urinary » » Burning along urinary tract or in pudendum.
Profuse flow of urine.

Dose » » For non-homeopathic use (palliative as above), one to two grains t.i.d by mouth, exerts a definite action upon the kidneys that will enable them to relieve the distress upon the heart. It is a safe drug and prompt in its action. Hypodermically, not less than 1/4 of a grain.

Doses as high as 2 grains by mouth three times a day are safe (Hinsdale).

Homeopathically. First to third trituration.

SARRACENIA PURPUREA

Pitcher-plant

A remedy for variola. Visual disorders. Congestion to head, with irregular heart action. Chlorosis. Contains a very active proteolytic enzyme. Sick headache; throbbing in various parts, especially in neck, shoulders and head, which feels full to bursting.

Eyes » » Photophobia. Eyes feel swollen and sore. Pain in orbits. Black objects move with the eye.

Stomach » » Hungry all the time, even after a meal. Sleepy during meals. Copious, painful vomiting.

Back » » Pains shooting in *zig-zag* course from lumbar region to middle of scapula.

Extremities » » Limbs weak; bruised pain in knees and hip-joints. Bones in arm pain. *Weak between shoulders.*

Skin » » Variola, aborts the disease, arrests pustulation.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tartar em; Variol; Maland.*

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

SARSAPARILLA OFFICINALIS

Smilax

(SARSAPARILLA)

Renal colic; marasmus and periosteal pains due to venereal disease. Eruptions following hot weather and vaccinations; boils, and eczema. Urinary symptoms well marked.

Mind » » Despondent, sensitive, easily offended, ill humored and taciturn.

Head » » *Pains cause depression.* Shooting pain from above right temporal region. Pains *from occiput to eyes.* Words reverberate in ear to the root of nose. Periosteal pains due to venereal disease. Influenza. Scalp sensitive. *Eruptions on face and upper lip.* Moist eruption on scalp. Crusta lactea beginning in face.

Mouth » » Tongue white; *aphthæ*; *salivation*; metallic taste; no thirst. Fetid breath.

Abdomen » » Rumbling and fermentation. *Colic and backache at same time.* Much flatus; cholera infantum.

Urinary » » Urine scanty, slimy, flaky, sandy, *bloody.* Gravel. Renal colic. *Severe pain at conclusion of urination.* *Urine dribbles while sitting.* Bladder distended and tender. *Child screams before and while passing urine.* Sand on diaper. Renal colic and dysuria in infants. *Pain from right kidney downward.* Tenesmus of bladder; urine passes in thin, feeble stream. Pain at meatus.

Male » » Bloody, seminal emissions. Intolerable stench on genitals. Herpetic eruption on genitals. Itching on scrotum and perineum. Syphilis; squamous eruption and bone pains.

Female » » Nipples small, withered, *retracted.* *Before menstruation, itching and humid eruption of forehead.* Menses late and scanty. Moist eruption in right groin before menses.

Skin » » *Emaciated, shriveled, lies in folds (Abrot; Sanic)*, dry, flabby. Herpetic eruptions; ulcers. Rash from exposure to open air; dry, itching; *comes on in spring*; becomes crusty. Rhagades; skin cracked on hands and feet. Skin hard, indurated. Summer cutaneous affections.

Extremities » » Paralytic, tearing pains. Trembling of hands and feet. Burning on sides of fingers and toes. Onychia, ulceration around ends of fingers, cutting sensation under nails. Rheumatism, bone pains; worse at night. Deep rhagades on fingers and toes; burn under nails. Tetter on hands; ulceration around ends of fingers (*Psorin*). Cutting sensation under nails (*Petrol*). Rheumatic pains after gonorrhœa.

Modalities » » *Worse*, dampness at night, after urinating, when yawning, in spring, before menses.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Merc; Sep*. Compare: *Berb; Lycop; Nat m; Petrol; Sassafras; Saururus*-Lizard's tail--(Irritation of kidneys, bladder, prostate and urinary passages. Painful and difficult micturition; cystitis with strangury). *Cucurbita citrellus*-Water-melon. Infusion of the seed acts promptly in painful urination with constriction and backache, relieves pain and stimulates flow

Antidote: *Bell*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

SCROPHULARIA NODOSA

Knotted Figwort

A powerful medicine whenever *enlarged glands* are present. Hodgkin's disease.

A valuable skin remedy. Has a specific affinity for the breast; very useful in the dissipation of breast tumors. *Eczema of the ear*. Pruritus vaginæ. Lupoid ulceration. *Scrofulous swellings (Cistus)*. *Painful hæmorrhoids*. Tubercular testis. Epithelioma. Nodosities in the breasts (*Scirrhinum*). Pain in all flexor muscles.

Head » » Vertigo felt in vertex, greater when standing; drowsiness; pain from forehead to back of head. Eczema behind ear. Crusta lactea.

Eyes » » Distressing photophobia (*Conium*). Spots before eyes. Stitches in eyebrow. Sore eyeballs.

Ears » » Inflammation about auricle. Deep ulcerated auricle. Eczema around ear.

Abdomen » » *Pain in liver* on pressure. Colic below navel. Pain in sigmoid flexure and rectum. *Painful, bleeding, protruding piles*.

Respiratory » » Violent dyspnœa, oppression of chest with trembling. Pain about bifurcation of trachea. Asthma in scrofulous patients.

Skin » » Prickling itching, worse back of hand.

Sleep » » *Great drowsiness*; in morning and before and after meals with weariness.

Modalities » » *Worse* lying on right side.

Compare: *Lobel erinus*; *Ruta*; *Carcinosin*; *Conium*; *Asterias*.

Dose » » Tincture and first potency. Apply locally to cancerous glands also *Semper viv*.

SCUTELLARIA LATERIFOLIA

Skullcap

This is a nervous sedative, where *nervous fear* predominates. *Cardiac irritability. Chorea.* Nervous irritation and spasms of children, during dentition. *Twitching of muscles.* Nervous weakness after influenza.

Mental » » *Fear of some calamity.* Inability to fix attention (*Aethus*). Confusion.

Head » » *Dull, frontal headache.* Eyes feel pressed outwards. Flushed face. Restless sleep and frightful dreams. *Must move about.* Night terrors. Migraine; worse, over right eye; *aching in eyeballs.* Explosive headaches of school teachers with frequent urination; headaches in front and base of brain. Nervous sick headaches, worse noise, odor light, better night; rest, 5 drops of tincture.

Stomach » » Nausea; sour eructations; hiccough; pain and distress.

Abdomen » » Gas, fullness and distention, colicky pain and uneasiness. Light colored diarrhoea.

Male » » Seminal emissions and impotency, with fear of never being better.

Sleep » » Night-terrors; sleeplessness; sudden wakefulness; frightful dreams.

Extremities » » Twitchings of muscles; must be moving. Chorea. Tremors. Sharp stinging pains in upper extremities. Nightly restlessness. Weakness and aching.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cyprip; Lycopus.*

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

SECALE CORNUTUM

Ergot

(CLAVICEPS PURPUREA)

Produces contraction of the unstriped muscular fibers; hence a constricting feeling throughout the whole body. This produces an anæmic condition, coldness, numbness, petechiæ, mortification, gangrene. A useful remedy for old people with shriveled skin-thin, scrawny old women. All the Secale conditions are *better from cold*; the whole body is pervaded by a sense of great heat. Hæmorrhages; continued oozing; *thin*, fetid, watery black blood. *Debility, anxiety, emaciation, though appetite and thirst may be excessive*. Facial and abdominal muscles twitch. Secale decreases the flow of pancreatic juice by raising the blood pressure (Hinsdale).

Head » » Passive, congestive pain (rises from back of head), with pale face. Head drawn back. Falling of hair; dry and gray. *Nosebleed*, dark, oozing.

Eyes » » Pupils dilated. Incipient cataract, senile especially in women. *Eyes sunken and surrounded by a blue margin*.

Face » » *Pale, pinched, sunken*. Cramps commence in face and spread over whole body. Livid spots on face. *Spasmodic distortion*.

Mouth » » Tongue dry, *cracked; blood like ink exudes*, coated thick; viscid, yellowish, cold livid. *Tingling of tip of tongue, which is stiff*. Tongue swollen, paralyzed.

Stomach » » *Unnatural ravenous appetite; craves acids*. *Thirst* unquenchable. Singultus, nausea; vomiting of blood and coffee-grounds fluid. Burning in stomach and abdomen; tympanites. Eructations of bad odor.

Stool » » Cholera-like stools, with coldness and cramps. *Olivegreen, thin, putrid, bloody, with icy coldness and intolerance of being covered, with great exhaustion*.

Involuntary stools; no sensation of passing feces, anus wide open.

Urine » » Paralysis of bladder. Retention, with unsuccessful urging. Discharge of black blood from bladder. Enuresis in old people.

Female » » Menstrual colic, with coldness and intolerance of heat. Passive hæmorrhages in feeble, cachectic women. Burning pains in uterus. *Brownish, offensive leucorrhœa*. Menses irregular, copious, dark; *continuous oozing of watery blood* until next period. Threatened abortion about the *third* month (*Sab*). During labor no expulsive action, though everything is relaxed. After-pains. Suppression of milk; breasts do not fill properly. Dark, offensive lochia. Puerperal fever, putrid discharges, tympanitis, coldness, suppressed urine.

Chest » » Angina pectoris. Dyspnœa and oppression, with cramp in diaphragm. Boring pain in chest. Præcordial tenderness. Palpitation, with contracted and intermittent pulse.

Sleep » » Profound and long. Insomnia with restlessness, fever, anxious dreams. *Insomnia of drug and liquor habitues*.

Back » » Spinal irritation, tingling of lower extremities; can bear only slightest covering. *Locomotor ataxia*. Formication and numbness. Myelitis.

Extremities » » Cold, dry hands and feet of excessive smokers with feeling of fuzziness in fingers. Trembling, staggering gait. Formication, pain and spasmodic movements. Numbness. Fingers and feet bluish, shriveled, *spread apart or bent backwards*, numb. *Violent cramps*. *Icy coldness of extremities*. Violent pain in finger-tips, tingling in toes.

Skin » » Shriveled, numb; mottled dusky-blue tinge. Scleræma and œdema neonatorum. Raynaud's disease. Blue color. *Dry gangrene*, developing slowly. *Varicose ulcers*. *Burning sensation*; better by cold; *wants parts uncovered*, though cold to touch. Formication; petechiæ. Slight wounds continue to bleed. Livid spots. Boils, small, painful, with green contents; mature slowly. *Skin feels cold to touch*, yet covering is not tolerated. *Great aversion to heat*. *Formication under skin*.

Fever » » *Coldness*; cold, dry skin; cold, clammy sweat; excessive thirst. Sense of internal heat.

Modalities » » *Worse*, heat, warm covering. *Better*, cold, uncovering, rubbing, stretching out limbs.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ergotin* (Beginning arteriosclerosis progressing rather rapidly. Increased blood pressure: 2x trit. Œdema, gangrene and purpura hæmorrhagia: when *Secale*, though indicated, fails); *Pedicularis Canadensis* (Symptoms of locomotor ataxia; spinal irritation); *Brassica napus*-Rape-seed--(dropsical swellings, scorbutic mouth, voracious appetite, tympanitis, dropping of nails, gangrene); *Cinnamon*; *Colch*; *Ars*; *Aurum mur.* 2x (locomotor ataxia); *Agrostema*-Corn-cockle-active constituent is *Saponin*, which causes violent sneezing and sharp burning taste; burning in stomach, extends to œsophagus, neck and breast; (vertigo, headache, difficult locomotion, burning sensation); *Ustilago*; *Carbo*; *Pituitrin* (dilated os, little pain, no progress. Dose, 1/2 c, repeat in half hour, if necessary. Hypodermically contra-indicated in first stage of labor, valvular lesions or deformed pelvis).
Antidotes: *Camph*; *Opium*.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency. *Non-homeopathic use*. In hæmorrhages of the puerperium, after the uterus is entirely emptied, when it fails to contract satisfactorily and in secondary puerperal hæmorrhage the result of incomplete involution of the uterus, give one-half to one dram of the fluid extract. Remember Pagot's law. "As long as the uterus contains, anything, be it child, placenta, membranes, clots, never administer Ergot".

SEDUM ACRE

Small Houseleek

Hæmorrhoidal pains, like those of anal fissures; constricting pains, worse few hours after stool. *Fissures*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Mucuna urens* (hæmorrhoidal diathesis and diseases depending thereon); *Sedum telephium* (uterine hæmorrhages, also of bowels and rectum; *menorrhagia*, especially at *climacteric*); *Sedum repens*--*S alpestre*--(*cancer*; specific action on abdominal organs; pain, loss of strength).

Dose » » Tincture to sixth potency.

SELENIUM METALLICUM

The Element Selenium

(SELENIUM)

Selenium is a constant constituent of bones and teeth. Marked effects on the genito-urinary organs, and often indicated in elderly men, especially for prostatitis and sexual atony. *Great debility*; worse, heat. Easy exhaustion, mental and physical, in old age. Debility after exhausting diseases.

Mind » » Lascivious thoughts, with impotency. Mental labor fatigues. *Extreme sadness*. Abject despair, uncompromising melancholy.

Head » » Hair falls out. *Pain over left eye; worse walking in sun, strong odors and tea*. Scalp feels tense. Headache from tea drinking.

Throat » » Incipient tubercular laryngitis. Hawking and raising transparent lumps of mucus every morning. *Hoarseness*. Cough in morning, with expectoration of bloody mucus. Hoarseness of singers. Much clear, starchy mucus (*Stann*).

Stomach » » Desire for brandy and other strong drink. Sweetish taste. Hiccough and eructations after smoking. After eating, pulsation all over, especially abdomen.

Abdomen » » Chronic liver affections; liver painful, *enlarged, with fine rash over liver region*. Stool constipated, hard and accumulated in rectum.

Urinary » » Sensation in the tip of urethra as if a biting drop were forcing its way out. Involuntary dribbling.

Male » » Dribbling of semen during sleep. Dribbling of prostatic fluid. Irritability after coitus. *Loss of sexual power*, with lascivious fancies. *Increases desire, decreases ability*. Semen thin, odorless. Sexual neurasthenia. On attempting coition, penis relaxes. *Hydrocele*.

Skin » » Dry, scaly eruption in palms, with itching, *Itching about the ankles* and folds of skin, between

fingers. Hair falls out from brows, beard, and genitals. Itching about finger-joints and between fingers; in palms. Vesicular eruption between fingers (*Rhus; Anac*).

Seborrhœa oleosa; comedones *with an oily surface of the skin*; alopecia. *Acne*.

Extremities » » Paralytic pains in small of back in the morning. Tearing pain in hands, at night.

Sleep » » *Sleep prevented by pulsation in all vessels*, worse abdomen. Sleepless until midnight, awakens early and always same hour.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after sleep, in hot weather, from Cinchona, draught of air, coition.

Relationship » » Incompatible: *China; Wine*.

Compare: *Agnus; Calad; Sulphur; Tellur; Phosph acid*.

Antidotes: *Ign; Puls*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. Colloidal Selenium injection for inoperable cancer. Pain, sleeplessness, ulceration and discharge are markedly diminished.

SEMPERVIVUM TECTORUM

Houseleek

Is recommended for herpes, zoster and *cancerous tumors*. Scirrhus induration of tongue. Mammary carcinoma. Ring-worm. Hæmorrhoids.

Mouth » » Malignant ulcers of mouth. Cancer of tongue (*Galium*). Tongue has ulcers; *bleed easily*, especially at night; much soreness of tongue with *stabbing* pains. Whole mouth very tender.

Skin » » Erysipelatous affections. *Warts* and corns. Aphthæ. Flushed surface and stinging pains.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sedum acre*-small Houseleek--(scorbutic conditions; ulcers, intermittent fever) (*Galium*; *Kali cyanat*). *Oxalis acetosella*-Wood sorrel--(The inspissated juice used as a cautery to remove cancerous growths of the lips). *Cotyledon*. *Ficus Carica*--(*Fig*)-The milky juice of the freshly broken stalk applied to warts; causes their disappearance.

Dose » » Tincture and 2 decimal, also fresh juice of plant. Locally for bites of insect, stings of bees, and poisoned wounds, warts.

SENECIO AUREUS

Golden Ragwort

Its action on the female organism has been clinically verified. Urinary organs also affected in a marked degree. Backaches of congested kidneys. Early cirrhosis of liver.

Mind » » Inability to fix mind upon any one subject. Despondent. Nervous and irritable.

Head » » Dull, stupefying headache. *Wavelike dizziness* from occiput to sinciput. *Sharp pains over left eye, and through left temple.* Fullness of nasal passages; burning; *sneezing*; profuse flow.

Face » » Teeth very sensitive. *Sharp, cutting pain* left side. *Dryness* of fauces, throat, and mouth.

Stomach » » Sour eructations; nausea.

Throat » » Dry mouth, throat, and fauces. Burning in pharynx, raw feeling in naso-pharynx, must swallow, though painful.

Abdomen » » Pain around umbilicus; spreads all over abdomen; better, stool. Thin, watery stool, intermingled with hard lumps of feces (*Ant crud*). *Straining at stool*; *thin, dark, bloody, with tenesmus.*

Urinary » » Scanty, high-colored, *bloody*, with much mucus and *tenesmus*. *Great heat and constant urging.* Nephritis. Irritable bladder of children, with headache. Renal colic (*Pareira*; *Ocim*; *Berb*).

Male » » Lascivious dreams, with involuntary emissions. *Prostate enlarged.* Dull, heavy pain in spermatic cord, extending to testicles.

Female » » *Menses retarded*, suppressed. *Functional amenorrhœa of young girls* with backache. Before menses, inflammatory conditions of throat, chest, and bladder. After menstruation commences, these improve. Anæmic dysmenorrhœa with urinary disturbances. Premature and too profuse menses (*Calc*; *Erig*).

Respiratory » » Acute inflammatory conditions of upper respiratory tract. Hoarseness. *Cough loose*, with labored inspiration. Chest sore and raw. Dyspnœa on ascending (*Calc*). Dry teasing cough, stitching chest pains.

Sleep » » Great drowsiness, with unpleasant dreams. Nervousness and sleeplessness.

Relationship » » Compare: *Senecio Jacobæa* (cerebro-spinal irritation, rigid muscles, chiefly of neck and shoulders; also, in cancer); *Aletris*; *Caulop*; *Sep*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. *Senecin*, first trituration.

SENEGA

Snakewort

Catarrhal symptoms, especially of the respiratory tract, and distinct eye symptoms of a paralytic type, are most characteristic. Circumscribed spots in chest left after inflammations.

Mind » » Suddenly remembers unimportant regions which he saw long ago. Inclined to quarrel.

Head » » Dullness, with pressure and weakness of eyes. Pain in temples. *Bursting* pain in forehead.

Eyes » » Hyperphoria, better by bending head backwards. Acts on the rectus superior. Blepharitis; lids dry and crusty (*Graph*). Dryness, with sensation *as if too large for orbits*. Starting. Lachrymation. Flickering; must wipe eyes frequently. Objects look shaded. Muscular asthenopia (*Caust*). Double vision; better only by bending head backward. Opacities of the vitreous humor. Promotes absorption of fragments of lens, after operation.

Nose » » Dry. Coryza; much watery mucus and sneezing. Nostrils feel peppery.

Face » » Paralysis of left side of face. Heat in face. Burning vesicles in corners of mouth and lips.

Throat » » Catarrhal inflammation of throat and fauces, with scraping hoarseness. Burning and rawness. Sensation as if membrane had been abraded.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Hurts to talk. Bursting pain in back on coughing. Catarrh of larynx. Loss of voice. Hacking cough. Thorax feels too narrow. *Cough often ends in a sneeze. Rattling in chest (Tart emet)*. Chest oppressed on ascending. Bronchial catarrh, *with sore chest walls*; much mucus; sensation of oppression and weight of chest. *Difficult raising of tough, profuse mucus*, in the aged. Asthenic bronchitis of old people with chronic interstitial nephritis or chronic emphysema. Old asthmatics with congestive attacks. *Exudations in Pleura*.

Hydrothorax (*Merc sulph*). Pressure on chest as though lungs were forced back to spine. Voice unsteady, vocal cords partially paralyzed.

Urinary » » Greatly diminished; loaded with shreds and mucus; scalding before and after urinating. *Back*, bursting distending pain in kidney region.

Modalities » » *Worse*, walking in open air, during rest. *Better*, from sweat; *bending head backwards*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Caust*; *Phos*; *Saponin*; *Ammon*; *Calc*; *Nepeta cataria*-Catnip (to break up a cold; infantile colic: hysteria).

Dose » » Tincture, to thirtieth potency.

SENNA

Cassia Acutifolia

Is of much use in infantile colics when the child seems to be *full of wind*. Oxaluria, with excess of urea; increased specific gravity. Where the system is broken down, bowels constipated, muscular weakness, and waste of nitrogenous materials, Senna will act as a tonic.

Ebullitions of blood at night. *Acetonæmia*, prostration, fainting, constipation with colic a flatulence. Liver enlarged and tender.

Stool » » Fluid yellowish, with pinching pains before.

Greenish mucus; never-get-done sensation (*Merc*).

Burning in rectum, with strangury of bladder.

Constipation, with colic and flatulence. Liver enlarged and tender, stools hard and dark, with loss appetite, coated tongue, bad taste, and *weakness*.

Urine » » Specific gravity and density increased; hyperazoturia, oxaluria, phosphaturia, and acetonuria.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali carb*; *Jalapa*.

Antidotes: *Nux*; *Cham*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

SEPIA OFFICINALIS
Inky Juice of Cuttlefish
(SEPIA)

Acts specially on the portal system, with venous congestion. Stasis and thereby ptosis of viscera and weariness and misery. Weakness, yellow complexion, bearing-down sensation, especially in women, upon whose organism it has most pronounced effect. Pains extend down to back, chills easily. Tendency to abortion. Hot flashes at menopause with weakness and perspiration. Upward tendency of its symptoms. Easy fainting. "Ball" sensation in inner parts. Sepia acts best on brunettes. All pains are from below up. One of the most important uterine remedies. Tubercular patients with chronic hepatic troubles and uterine reflexes. *Feels cold* even in warm room. Pulsating headache in cerebellum.

Mind » » *Indifferent* to those loved best. Averse to occupation, to *family*. Irritable; easily offended. Dreads to be alone. *Very sad*. Weeps when telling symptoms. Miserly. Anxious toward evening; indolent.

Head » » Vertigo, with sensation of something rolling round in head. Prodromal symptoms of apoplexy. Stinging pain from within outward and upward mostly left, or in forehead, with nausea, vomiting; worse indoors and when lying on painful side. Jerking of head backwards and forwards. Coldness of vertex. Headache in *terrible shocks* at menstrual nixus, with scanty flow. Hair falls out. Open fontanelles. Roots of hair sensitive. Pimples on forehead near hair.

Nose » » *Thick, greenish discharge*; thick plugs and crusts. *Yellowish saddle across nose*. Atrophic catarrh with greenish crusts from anterior nose and pain at root of nose. Chronic nasal catarrh, especially post-nasal, dropping of heavy, lumpy discharges; must be hawked through the mouth.

Eyes » » Muscular asthenopia; black spots in the field of vision; asthenic inflammations, and in connection with uterine trouble. Aggravation of eye troubles morning and evening. Tarsal tumors. Ptosis, ciliary irritation. Venous congestion of the fundus.

Ears » » *Herpes behind ears on nape of neck*. Pain as if from sub-cutaneous ulceration. Swelling and eruption of external ear.

Face » » Yellow blotches; pale or sallow; yellow about mouth. Rosacea; saddle-like brownish distribution on nose and cheeks.

Mouth » » Tongue white. Taste salty, putrid. Tongue foul, but clears during menses. Swelling and cracking of lower lip. Pain in teeth from 6 pm till midnight; worse on lying.

Stomach » » *Feeling of goneness; not relieved by eating (Carb an)*. Nausea at smell or sight of food. Nausea worse lying on side. *Tobacco dyspepsia*. Everything tastes too salty (*Carbo beg; Chin*). Band of pain about four inches wide encircling hypochondria. *Nausea in morning before eating*. Disposition to vomit after eating. Burning in pit of stomach. Longing for *vinegar*, acids, and pickles. Worse, after milk, especially when boiled. Acid dyspepsia with bloated abdomen, sour eructations. Loathes fat.

Abdomen » » *Flatulent*, with headache. *Liver sore and painful; relieved by lying on right side*. Many brown spots on abdomen. Feeling of relaxation and bearing-down in abdomen.

Rectum » » Bleeding at stool and fullness of rectum. Constipation; large, hard stools; *feeling of a ball in rectum*, cannot strain; with great tenesmus and pains shooting *upward*. Dark-brown, round balls glued together with mucus. Soft stool, difficult. Prolapsus ani (*Pod*). *Almost constant oozing from anus*. Infantile diarrhoea, worse from boiled milk, and rapid exhaustion. *Pains shoot up* in rectum and vagina.

Urinary » » Red, *adhesive*, sand in urine. Involuntary urination, *during first sleep*. Chronic cystitis, slow micturition, with bearing-down sensation above pubis.

Male » » Organs cold. Offensive perspiration. Gleet; discharge from urethra only during night; no pain.

Condylomata surround head of penis. Complaints from coition.

Female » » Pelvic organs relaxed. *Bearing-down sensation as if everything would escape through vulva* (Bell; Kreoso; Lac c; Lil t; Nat c; Pod); must cross limbs to prevent protrusion, or press against vulva. Leucorrhœa yellow, greenish; with much itching. Menses *Too late and scanty*, irregular; *early and profuse*; sharp clutching pains. Violent stitches upward in the vagina, from uterus to umbilicus. *Prolapse* of uterus and vagina. Morning sickness. Vagina painful, especially on coition.

Respiratory » » Dry, fatiguing cough, apparently coming from stomach. Rotten-egg taste with coughing. Oppression of chest morning and evening. Dyspnœa; worse, after sleep; better, rapid motion. Cough in morning, with profuse expectoration, tasting salty (*Phos; Ambr*). Hypostatic pleuritis. Whooping-cough that drags on. Cough excited by tickling in larynx or chest.

Heart » » Violent, intermittent palpitation. Beating in all arteries. Tremulous feeling with flushes.

Back » » *Weakness in small of back. Pains extend into back.* Coldness between shoulders.

Extremities » » Lower extremities lame and stiff, tension as if too short. Heaviness and bruised feeling. *Restlessness in all limbs*, twitching and jerkings night and day. Pain in heel. Coldness of legs and feet.

Fever » » Frequent flushes of heat; sweat from least motion. General lack of warmth of body. Feet cold and wet. Shivering, with thirst; worse, towards evening.

Skin » » Herpes circinatus in isolated spots. Itching; not relieved by scratching; worse in bends of elbows and knees. Chloasma; herpetic eruption on lips, about mouth and nose. Ringworm-like eruption every spring. Urticaria on going in open air; better in warm room. Hyperidrosis and bromidrosis. Sweat on feet, worse on toes; intolerable odor. Lentigo in young women. Ichthyosis with offensive odor of skin.

Modalities » » *Worse*, forenoons and evenings; washing, laundry-work, dampness, left side, after sweat; cold air, before thunder-storm. *Better*, by exercise, pressure,

warmth of bed, hot applications, drawing limbs up, cold bathing, after sleep.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Nat mur*; *Phosph*.
Nux intensifies action. *Guaiaicum* often beneficial after *Sepia*.

Inimical: *Lach*; *Puls*.

Compare: *Lit*; *Murex*; *Silica*; *Sulph*; *Asperula*-Nacent oxygen. Distilled water charged with the gas--(leucorrhœa of young girls and uterine catarrh); *Ozonum* (*sacral* pain; tired feeling through pelvic viscera and perineum); *Dictamnus*--Burning Bush--(Soothes labor pains); (metrorrhagia, leucorrhœa, and constipation; also somnambulism). *Lapathum* (Leucorrhœa with constriction and expulsive effort through womb and pain in kidneys).

Dose » » Twelfth, 30th and 200th potency. Should not be used too low or be repeated too frequently. On the other hand Dr. Jousset's unique experience is that it should be continued for some time in strong doses. 1x twice a day.

SERUM ANGUILLAE

Eel Serum

(SERUM ANGUILLAR ICHTHYOTOXIN)

The serum *of the eel* has a toxic action on the blood, rapidly destroying its globules. The presence of albumin and renal elements in the urine, the hemoglobinuria, the prolonged anuria (24 and 26 hours), together with the results of the autopsy, plainly demonstrate its elective action on the kidneys. Secondarily, the liver and the heart are affected, and the alterations observed are those usually present in infectious diseases.

From all these facts it is easy to infer, *a priori*, the therapeutical indications of the *serum of the eel*.

Whenever the kidney becomes acutely affected, either from cold or infection or intoxication, and the attack is characterized by *oliguria*, *anuria* and *albuminuria*, we will find the *eel's serum* eminently efficacious to re-establish diuresis, and in rapidly arresting albuminuria. When during the course of *heart-disease*, the kidney, previously working well, should suddenly become affected and its function inhibited; and when besides we observe cardiac irregularities and a marked state of asystolia, we may yet expect good results from this serum. But to determine here the choice of this remedy is not an easy matter. While *digitalis* presents in its indications, the well-known symptomatic trilogy: *arterial hypertension oliguria and œdema*; the *serum of the eel* seems better adapted to cases of *hypertension and oliguria, without œdema*. We should bear in mind that the elective action of the *eel's serum* is on the kidney, and I believe we can well assert that if *digitalis* is a cardiac, the *eel's serum* is a renal remedy. So far, at least, the clinical observations published seem to confirm this distinction. The serum of the eel has given very small results in attacks of asystolia; but it has been very efficacious in *cardiac uræmia*. There,

where *digitalis* is powerless, the *serum of the eel* has put an end to the renal obstruction and produced an abundant diuresis. But its really specific indication seems to be for *acute nephritis a frigori* (Jousset)

Subacute nephritis. Heart diseases, in cases of failure of compensation and impending asystole. The experiments of Dr. Jousset have amply demonstrated the rapid hæmaturia, albuminuria and oliguria caused by it. In the presence of acute nephritis with threatening uræmia we should always think of this serum. Very efficacious in functional heart diseases. Mitral insufficiency, asystolia with or without œdema, dyspnœa and difficult urinary secretion.

Relationship » » Great analogy exists between eel serum and the venom of the *Vipera*.

Compare also: *Pelias*; *Lachesis*.

Dose » » Attenuations are made with glycerine or distilled water, the lower 1x to 3 in heart disease, the higher in sudden renal attacks.

SILICEA TERRA

Silica. Pure Flint

(SILICEA)

Imperfect assimilation and consequent defective nutrition.

It goes further and produces neurasthenic states in consequence, and increased susceptibility to nervous stimuli and exaggerated reflexes. Diseases of bones, caries and necrosis. Silica can stimulate the organism to re-absorb fibrotic conditions and scar-tissue. In phthisis must be used with care, for here it may cause the absorption of scar-tissue, liberate the disease, walled in, to new activities (J. Weir). Organic changes; it is deep and slow in action. Periodical states; abscesses, quinsy, headaches, spasms, epilepsy, feeling of coldness before an attack. Keloid growth. Scrofulous, rachitic children, with large head open fontanelles and sutures, distended abdomen, slow in walking. *Ill effects of vaccination.*

Suppurative processes. It is related to all fistulous burrowings. Ripens abscesses since it promotes suppuration. Silica patient is cold, chilly, hugs the fire, wants plenty warm clothing, hates drafts, hands and feet cold, worse in winter. Lack of vital heat. Prostration of mind and body. Great sensitiveness to taking cold.

Intolerance of alcoholic stimulants. Ailments attended with *pus formation*. Epilepsy. Want of *grit*, moral or physical.

Mind » » Yielding, *faint-hearted, anxious*. Nervous and excitable. *Sensitive* to all impressions. Brain-fag. Obstinate, headstrong children. Abstracted. Fixed ideas; thinks only of *pins*, fears them, searches and counts them.

Head » » Aches from fasting. Vertigo from looking up; *better, wrapping up warmly; when lying on left side (Magnes mur; Strontia)*. *Profuse sweat of head*, offensive, and extends to neck. Pain begins at occiput, and spreads over head and settles over eyes. Swelling in the glabella.

Eyes » » Angles of eyes affected. *Swelling of lachrymal duct*. Aversion to light, especially daylight; it produces dazzling, sharp pain through eyes; eyes tender to touch; worse when closed. Vision confused; letters run together on reading. *Styes*. Iritis and irido-choroiditis, with pus in anterior chamber. *Perforating* or sloughing ulcer of cornea. Abscess in cornea after traumatic injury. Cataract in office workers. After-effects of keratitis and *ulcus cornæ*, clearing the opacity. Use 30th potency for months.

Ears » » Fetid discharge. Caries of mastoid. Loud pistol-like report. Sensitive to noise. *Roaring in ears*.

Nose » » Itching at point of nose. Dry, hard crusts form, *bleeding when loosened*. Nasal bones sensitive. Sneezing in morning. Obstructed and loss of smell. Perforation of septum.

Face » » Skin cracked on margin of lips. Eruption on chin. Facial neuralgia, throbbing, tearing, face red; worse, cold damp.

Mouth » » *Sensation of a hair on tongue*. Gums sensitive to cold air. Boils on gums. Abscess at root of teeth. Pyorrhea (*Merc cor*). Sensitive to cold water.

Throat » » Periodical quinsy. *Pricking as of a pin in tonsil*. Colds settle in throat. *Parotid glands swollen* (*Bell*; *Rhus*; *Calc*). Stinging pain on swallowing. Hard, cold swelling of cervical glands.

Stomach » » Disgust for meat and warm food. On swallowing food, it easily gets into posterior nares. Want of appetite; thirst excessive. Sour eructations after eating (*Sepia*; *Calc*). Pit of stomach painful to pressure. Vomiting after drinking (*Ars*; *Verat*).

Abdomen » » Pain or painful cold feeling in abdomen, better external heat. Hard, bloated. Colic; cutting pain, with constipation; yellow hands and blue nails. Much rumbling in bowels. Inguinal glands swollen and painful. Hepatic abscess.

Rectum » » Feels paralyzed. *Fistula in ano* (*Berb*; *Lach*). Fissures and hæmorrhoids, *painful, with spasm of sphincter*. *Stool comes down with difficulty; when partly expelled, recedes again*. Great straining; rectum stings; closes upon stool. Feces remain a long time in rectum.

Constipation always before and during menses; with irritable sphincter ani. Diarrhœa of cadaverous odor.

Urinary » » Bloody, involuntary, with red or yellow sediment. Prostatic fluid discharged when straining at stool. Nocturnal enuresis in children with worms.

Male » » Burning and soreness of genitals, with eruption on inner surface of thighs. Chronic gonorrhœa, with thick, fetid discharge. Elephantiasis of scrotum. Sexual erethism; nocturnal emissions. Hydrocele.

Female » » A milky (*Calc; Puls; Sep*), acrid leucorrhœa, during urination. Itching of vulva and vagina; very sensitive. Discharge of blood between menstrual periods. Increased menses, with paroxysms of *icy coldness over whole body*. Nipples very sore; ulcerated easily; drawn in. Fistulous ulcers of breast (*Phos*). Abscess of labia. Discharge of blood from vagina every time child is nursed. Vaginal cysts (*Lyc; Puls; Rhod*) hard lumps in breast (*conium*).

Respiratory » » Colds fail to yield; sputum persistently muco-purulent and profuse. Slow recovery after pneumonia. Cough and sore throat, with expectoration of little granules like shot, which, when broken, smell very offensive. Cough with expectoration in day, bloody or purulent. Stitches in chest through to back. *Violent cough when lying down, with thick, yellow lumpy expectoration; suppurative stage of expectoration (Bals. Peru).*

Back » » Weak spine; very susceptible to draughts on back. Pain in coccyx. Spinal irritation after injuries to spine; diseases of bones of spine. Potts' disease.

Sleep » » *Night-walking; gets up while asleep.* Sleeplessness, with great orgasm of blood and heat in head. Frequent starts in sleep. Anxious dreams. Excessive gaping.

Extremities » » Sciatica, pains through hips, legs and feet. Cramp in calves and soles. Loss of power in legs. Tremulous hands when using them. Paralytic weakness of forearm. *Affections of finger nails, especially if white spots on nails. Ingrowing toe-nails. Icy cold and sweaty feet. The parts lain on go to sleep. Offensive sweat on feet, hands, and axillæ.* Sensation in tips of fingers, as if suppurating. Panaritium. Pain in knee, as if tightly bound.

Calves tense and contracted. Pain beneath toes. Soles sore (*Ruta*). *Soreness in feet from instep through to the sole. Suppurates.*

Skin » » *Felons, abscesses, boils, old fistulous ulcers.* Delicate, pale, waxy. Cracks at end of fingers. Painless swelling of glands. Rose-colored blotches. Scars suddenly become painful. Pus offensive. *Promotes expulsion of foreign bodies from tissues.* Every little injury suppurates. Long lasting suppuration and fistulous tracts. Dry finger tips. Eruptions itch only in daytime and evening. *Crippled nails.* Indurated tumors. Abscesses of joints. After impure vaccination. Bursa. Lepra, nodes, and coppery spots. *Keloid growths.*

Fever » » Chilliness; very sensitive to cold air. Creeping, shivering over the whole body. Cold extremities, even in a warm room. Sweat at night; worse towards morning. *Suffering parts feel cold.*

Modalities » » *Worse, new moon, in morning, from washing, during menses, uncovering, lying down, damp, lying on, left side, cold. Better, warmth, wrapping up head, summer; in wet or humid weather.*

Relationship » » Complementary: *Thuja; Sanic; Puls; Fluor ac.* Mercurius and Silica do not follow each other well.

Compare: *Black Gunpowder 3x* (Abscesses, boils, carbuncles, limb purple. Wounds that refuse to heal; accident from bad food or water » » Clarke). *Hep; Kali phos; Pic ac; Calc; Phos; Tabasheer; Natrum silicum* (tumors, hæmophilia, arthritis; dose, three drops three times daily, in milk); *Ferrum cyanatum* (epilepsy; neuroses, with irritable weakness and hypersensitiveness, especially of a periodical character). *Silica marina*-Sea sand--(Silica and Natrum mur symptoms. *Inflamed glands* and commencing suppuration. Constipation. Use for some time 3x trit). *Vitrum-Crown glass*--(Pott's disease, after Silica, necrosis, discharge thin, watery, fetid. Much pain, fine *grinding* and *grating* like grit). *Arundo donax* (acts on excretory and generative organs; suppuration, especially chronic, and where the ulceration is fistulous, especially in long bones. Itching eruption on chest, upper extremities and behind ears).

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. The 200th and higher of unquestioned activity. In malignant affections, the lowest potencies needed at times.

SILPHIUM LACINATUM

Rosin-weed

(SILPHIUM)

Is used in various forms of asthma and chronic bronchitis. Catarrh of bladder. Catarrhal influenza. Dysentery; attack preceded by constipated stools covered with white mucus.

Respiratory » » Cough with expectoration *profuse*, stringy, frothy, light-colored. Excited by sense of mucus rattling in chest and worse by drafts of air. Constriction of lungs. Catarrh, with copious, stringy, mucous discharges. Desire to hawk and scrape throat. Irritation of posterior nares, involving mucous membranes of nasal passages with constriction of supra-orbital region.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aral*; *Copaiv*; *Tereb*; *Cubeb*; *Samb*; *Silphion cyrenaicum* (phthisis pulmonum, with incessant cough, profuse night-sweats, emaciation, etc); *Polygonum aviculare* (has been found useful in phthisis, when given in material doses of the mother tincture); *Salvia* (tickling cough). *Arum dracontium* (loose cough at night on lying down). *Justicia adhatoda* (bronchial catarrh, hoarseness, oversensitive).

Dose » » Third potency. Lower *triturations* preferred by some.

SINAPIS NIGRA

Black Mustard

(BRASSICA NIGRA)

Is of use in hay-fever, coryza, and pharyngitis. Dry nares and pharynx, with thick, lumpy secretion. Small-pox.

Head » » Scalp hot and itches. *Sweat on upper lip and forehead.* Tongue feels blistered.

Nose » » Mucus from posterior nares feels cold. Scanty, *acid* discharge. *Stoppage of left nostril all day*, or in afternoon and evening. Dry, hot, with lachrymation, sneezing; hacking cough; better lying down. *Nostrils alternately stopped.* Dryness of anterior nares.

Respiratory » » Cough is relieved by lying down.

Throat » » Feels scalded, hot inflamed. Asthmatic breathing. Loud coughing--spells with barking expiration.

Stomach » » *Offensive breath*, smelling like onions (*Asaf; Armorac*). Burning in stomach, extending up oesophagus, throat, and mouth, which is full of canker sores. Hot sour eructations. *Colic; pains come on while bent forward; better, sitting up straight.* Sweat better when nausea comes on.

Urinary » » Pain in bladder, frequent *copious* flow day and night.

Back » » Rheumatic pain in intercostal and lumbar muscles; sleeplessness from pain in back and hips.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sulph; Capsic; Colocy; Sinapis alba*--White Mustard--(throat symptoms marked, especially *pressure and burning, with obstruction in oesophagus*; sensation of a lump in oesophagus behind the Manubrium Sterni and with much eructation; similar symptoms in rectum). *Mustard oil* by inhalation (acts on the sensory nerve endings of the trigeminal. Relieves pain in middle ear disease and in painful conditions of nose, nasal cavities, and tonsils).

Dose » » Third potency.

SKATOLUM (SKATOL)

Represents the ultimate end of proteid decomposition and is a constituent of human feces.

Acne with auto-intoxication dependent upon intestinal decomposition.

Stomach and abdominal symptoms and frontal headache.

Sluggishness with no ambition. Desire to curse and swear.

Mind » » Lack of concentration; impossible to study; *despondent*; desire to be with people. Irritable. Felt mean towards everyone.

Head » » Frontal headache, worse over left eye, in the evening, *better by short sleep*.

Gastric » » Tongue coated, *foul taste*. Salty taste to all cereals. *Belching*. Appetite increased. Light, yellow, narrow, *very offensive* stool. Intestinal dyspepsia.

Urinary » » Frequent, scanty, burning, difficult.

Sleep » » Increased desire to sleep; wakes unrefreshed, half doped feeling.

Relationship » » Compare: *Indol*; *Baptis*; *Sulph*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

SKOOKUM CHUCK AQUA

Chuck-Water and Skookum-Strong (Salts from Water from Medical Lake near Spokane, Wash) (SKOOKUM - CHUCK)

Has strong affinity for skin and mucous membranes-An anti-psoric medicine.

Otitis media. Profuse, ichorous, cadaverously smelling discharge. Lithemia. *Catarrh*. Urticaria. *Skin affections*. *Eczema*. *Dry skin*. *Hay-fever*. Profuse coryza and constant sneezing.

Relationship » » *Saxonite*--(appears to have remarkable cleansing, deodorizing and soothing properties for the skin (Cowperthwaite). Eczema, scalds, burns, sores and hæmorrhoids).

Dose » » Third trituration.

SOLANUM NIGRUM

Black Nightshade

Used with success in ergotism, with tetanic spasms and stiffness of whole body, with mania. Marked action on head and eyes. *Meningitis*. Chronic intestinal toxæmia. Brain irritation during dentition. Restlessness of a violent and convulsive nature. Formication with contraction of extremities.

Head » » Furious delirium. Vertigo; terrible headache and complete cessation of the mental faculties. Night terrors. *Congestive* headache.

Nose » » Acute coryza; *profuse, watery discharge from right nostril*; left stopped up, with chilly sensation, alternating with heat.

Eyes » » Pain over both eyes. Alternate dilatation and contraction of pupils; weak sight; floating spots.

Respiratory » » Constructive feeling in chest, with difficult breathing; cough with tickling in throat. Expectoration *thick, yellow*. Pain in *left* chest, sore to touch.

Fever » » Alternation of coldness and heat. Scarlet fever; eruption in spots, large and vivid.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bellad*; *Solanum Carolinense*-Horse-nettle--(conclusions and epilepsy, twenty to forty-drop doses; is of great value in grand mal of idiopathic type, where the disease has begun beyond age of childhood; hystero-epilepsy, also in whooping-cough); *Solan mammosum*-Apple of Sodom--(pain in left hip-joint); *Solan oleraceum* (swelling of mammary gland, with profuse secretion of milk); *Solan tuberosum* (cramps in calves and contraction of fingers; spitting through closed teeth); *Solan vesicarium* (recommended in facial paralysis); *Solaninum aceticum* (threatening paralysis of the lungs in the course of bronchitis in the aged and children must cough a long time before able to raise

expectoration); *Solan pseudocaps* (acute pains, in lower abdomen); *Solan tuberos ægrotans*-Diseased potato-- (prolapse of the rectum, patulous anus; offensive breath and odor of body; tumors of rectum look like decayed potato; dreams of pools of blood); *Solanum tuberosum*-Potato berries--(cramps in the calves of the legs and fingers).

Dose » » Second to thirtieth potency.

SOLIDAGO VIRGAUREA

Golden-rod

(SOLIDAGO VIRGA)

Inhalation of the pollen has caused hæmorrhage from the lungs in phthisis. *Repeated colds of tuberculosis* (2x) *feeling of weakness*, chilliness alternating with heat; nasopharyngeal catarrh, burning in throat, pains in limbs and thoracic oppression. Pain in region of kidneys, with dysuria. *Kidneys sensitive to pressure*. Bright's disease. Hay-fever when Solidago is the exciting cause. Here give 30th potency or higher.

Eyes » » Injected, watery, burning, stinging.

Nose » » Nares irritated with abundant mucus secretion; paroxysms of sneezing.

Stomach » » Bitter taste, especially at night; coated tongue with very scanty brown and sour urine.

Respiratory » » Bronchitis, cough with much purulent expectoration, blood-streaked; oppressed breathing. Continuous dyspnœa. Asthma, with nightly dysuria.

Female » » Uterine enlargement, organ pressed down upon the bladder. *Fibroid tumors*.

Urine » » Scanty, reddish brown, thick sediment, dysuria, gravel. *Difficult and scanty*. Albumen, blood, and slime in urine. Pain in kidneys extend forward to abdomen and bladder (*Berb*). *Clear and offensive urine*. Sometimes makes the use of the catheter unnecessary.

Back » » Backache of congested kidneys (*Senec aur*).

Skin » » Blotches, especially on lower extremities; *itch*. Exanthema of lower extremities, with urinary disturbances, dropsy and threatened gangrene.

Relationship » » *Iodoform* 2x antidotes poison of Golden-rod. *Arsenic*. *Agrimonia* (Pain in region of kidneys).

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. Oil of Solidago, 1 oz to 8 oz. Alcohol. 15 drops doses to promote expectoration in bronchitis and bronchial asthma in old people (Eli G. Jones).

SPIGELIA ANTHELMIA

Pinkroot

(SPIGELIA)

Spigelia is an important remedy in pericarditis and other diseases of the heart, because the provings were conducted with the greatest regard for objective symptoms and the subjective symptoms are by innumerable confirmations proved to be correct (C. Hering).

Has marked elective affinity for the eye, heart, and nervous system. Neuralgia of the fifth nerve is very prominent in its effects. Is especially adapted to anæmic, debilitated, rheumatic, and scrofulous subjects. Stabbing pains. Heart affections and neuralgia. *Very sensitive to touch. Parts feel chilly; send shudder through frame.* A remedy for symptoms due to the presence of worms. *Child refers to the navel as the most painful part (Granat; Nux mosch).*

Mind » » Afraid of sharp, pointed things, pins, needles, etc.

Head » » *Pain beneath frontal eminence and temples, extending to eyes (Onos).* Semi-lateral, involving left eye; pain violent, throbbing; worse, making a false step. Pain as if a band around head (*Carbol ac; Cact; Gels*). Vertigo, hearing exalted.

Eyes » » Feel too large; *pressive pain on turning them.* Pupils dilated; photophobia; rheumatic ophthalmia. *Severe pain in and around eyes, extending deep into socket.* Ciliary neuralgia, a true neuritis.

Nose » » Forepart of nose always dry; *discharge through posterior nares chronic catarrh*, with post-nasal dropping of bland mucus.

Mouth » » Tongue fissured, painful. Tearing toothache; worse, after eating and cold. *Foul odor from mouth.* Offensive taste.

Face » » *Prosopalgia, involving eye, zygoma, cheek, teeth, temple, worse, stooping, touch, from morning until sunset.*

Heart » » Violent palpitation. Præcordial pain and great aggravation from movement. Frequent attacks of palpitation, especially with foul odor from mouth. Pulse weak and irregular. Pericarditis, with sticking pains, palpitation, dyspnœa. Neuralgia extending to arm or both arms. Angina pectoris. Craving for hot water which relieves. Rheumatic carditis, trembling pulse; whole left side sore. *Dyspnœa; must lie on right side with head high.*

Rectum » » Itching and crawling. Frequent ineffectual urging to stool. Ascarides.

Fever » » Chilliness on the slightest motion.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from touch, motion, noise, turning, washing, concussion. *Better*, lying on right side with head high; inspiring.

Relationship » » Compare: *Spigelia Marylandica* (maniacal excitement, paroxysmal laughing and crying, loud, disconnected talking, vertigo, dilated pupils, congestions); *Acon*; *Cact*; *Cimicif*; *Arnica* (*Spigela* is a chronic *Arnica*); *Cinnab* (supra-orbital pain); *Naja*; *Spong* (*heart*); *Sabad*; *Teucr*; *Cina* (worm symptoms).
Antidote: *Pulsat*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency for neuralgic symptoms; second to third potency for inflammatory symptoms.

SPIRANTHES AUTUMNALIS

Lady's Tresses

(SPIRANTHES)

Has been used for milk-flow in nursing women, lumbago and rheumatism, colic, with drowsiness and spasmodic yawning. Is an anti-phlogistic remedy akin to Acon its symptoms showing congestion and inflammation. Acidity and burning in oesophagus with eructation.

Female » » Pruritus; vulva red; dryness and burning in vagina. Burning pain in vagina during coition. Leucorrhœa, bloody.

Extremities » » Sciatic pain, especially right side. Pain in shoulders. Swelling of veins of hands. Pain in all articulations of hands. Coldness of feet and toes.

Fever » » Flushes of heat. Sweat on palms. Hands alternately hot and cold.

Dose » » Third potency.

SPIRAEA ULMARIA

Hardhack

Burning and pressure in œsophagus, feels contracted but not made worse by swallowing. *Morbidly conscientious*. Relieves irritation of the urinary passages; influences the prostate gland; checks gleet and prostatorrhœa; has been used for eclampsia, epilepsy, and hydrophobia. Bites of mad animals. Heat in various parts (Salicylic acid is found in Spiraea).

SPONGIA TOSTA

Roasted Sponge

A remedy especially marked in the symptoms of the respiratory organs, cough, croup, etc. Heart affections and often indicated for the tubercular diathesis. Children with fair complexion, lax fiber; swollen glands. *Exhaustion and heaviness of the body after slight exertion, with orgasm of blood to chest, face. Anxiety and difficult breathing.*

Mind » » Anxiety and fear. Every excitement increases the cough.

Head » » Rush of blood; bursting headache; worse, forehead.

Eyes » » Watering; gummy or mucus discharge.

Nose » » Fluent coryza, alternating with stoppage. Dryness; chronic, dry, nasal catarrh.

Mouth » » Tongue dry and brown; full of vesicles.

Throat » » Thyroid gland swollen. Stitches and dryness. Burning and stinging. Sore throat; worse after eating sweet things. Tickling causes cough. Clears throat constantly.

Stomach » » Excessive thirst, *great hunger*. Cannot bear tight clothing around trunk. Hiccough.

Male » » *Swelling of spermatic cord and testicles, with pain and tenderness. Orchitis. Epididymitis. Heat in parts.*

Female » » Before menses, pain in sacrum, hunger, *palpitation. During menses, wakes with suffocative spells (Cupr; Iod; Lach).* Amenorrhœa, with asthma (*Puls*).

Respiratory » » Great dryness of all air-passages. *Hoarseness; larynx dry, burns, constricted. Cough, dry, barking, croupy; larynx sensitive to touch. Croup; worse, during inspiration and before midnight.* Respiration short, panting, *difficult; feeling of a plug in larynx. Cough abates after eating or drinking, especially warm drinks.* The dry, chronic sympathetic cough or organic heart disease is relieved by Spongia (*Naja*). Irrepressible cough from a

spot deep in chest, as if raw and sore. Chest weak; can scarcely talk. Laryngeal phthisis. Goitre, with suffocative spells. Bronchial catarrh, with wheezing, asthmatic cough, worse cold air, with profuse expectoration and suffocation; worse, lying with head low and in hot room. Oppression and heat of chest, with sudden weakness.

Heart » » Rapid and violent palpitation, with dyspnoea; cannot lie down; also feels best resting in horizontal position. *Awakened suddenly after midnight with pain and suffocation*; is flushed, hot, and frightened to death (*Acon*). Valvular insufficiency. Angina pectoris; faintness, and anxious sweat. Ebullition of blood, veins distended. *Surging of heart into chest, as if it would force out upward*. Hypertrophy of heart, especially right, with asthmatic symptoms.

Skin » » *Swelling and induration of glands*; also exophthalmic; cervical glands swollen with tensive pain on turning head, painful on pressure; Goitre. Itching; measles

Sleep » » *Awakes in a fright, and feels as if suffocating*. Generally worse after sleep, or sleeps into and aggravation (*Lach*).

Fever » » *Attacks of heat with anxiety*; heat and redness of face and perspiration.

Modalities » » *Worse*, ascending, wind, before midnight. *Better*, descending, lying with head low.

Relationship » » Compare: *Acon*; *Hep*; *Brom*; *Lach*; *Merc prot*; *Iod* (Goitre).

Dose » » Second trituration, or tincture to third potency.

SQUILLA MARITIMA

Sea-onion

A slow acting remedy. Corresponds to ailments requiring several days to reach their maximum. Persistent, dull, rheumatic pains permeate the body. A spleen medicine; stitches under left free ribs. Important heart and kidneys medicine. *Broncho-pneumonia*.

Acts especially on mucous membranes of the respiratory and digestive tracts, and also upon the kidneys. Valuable in chronic bronchitis of old people with mucous rales, dyspnoea, and scanty urine.

Eyes » » Feel irritable; child bores into them with fists. Sensation as if swimming in cold water.

Stomach » » Pressure like a stone.

Respiratory » » Fluent coryza; margins of nostrils feel sore. Sneezing; throat irritated; short, dry cough; must take a deep breath. *Dyspnoea and stitches in chest*, and painful contraction of abdominal muscles. *Violent*, furious, exhausting cough, with much mucus; profuse, salty, slimy expectoration, and with *involuntary spurting of urine and sneezing*. *Child rubs face with fist during cough (Caust; Puls)*. Cough provoked by taking a deep breath or cold drinks, from exertion, change from warm to cold air. Cough of measles. Frequent calls to urinate at night, passing large quantities (*Phos ac*). *Sneezing with coughing*.

Heart » » A cardiac stimulant affecting the peripheral vessels and coronary arteries.

Urinary » » Great urging; *much watery urine*. *Involuntary spurting of urine when coughing (Caustic; Puls)*.

Skin » » Small, red spots over body, with prickling pain.

Extremities » » Icy cold hands and feet, with warmth of the rest of the body (*Menyanthes*). Feet get sore from standing. Tender feet with shop girls.

Modalities » » *Better*, rest; *worse*, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Digit*; *Strophant*; *Apocyn can*; *Bry*; *Kali carb*. *Squilla* follows *Digitalis*, if this fails to relieve water-logged cases.

Dose » » First to third potency.

STACHYS BETONICA

Betony Wood

(BETONICA)

Produces pains in various parts.

Head » » Stitches in right temple. Inability to concentrate mind.

Abdomen » » Pains in abdomen, hepatic region and of transverse colon, also in gall-bladder and right inguinal region and spermatic cords.

Extremities » » Shooting pain in back of both wrist joints. Wrist drops. Pain in right popliteal space down leg, which feels paralyzed.

STANNUM METALLICUM

Tin

(STANNUM)

Chief action is centered upon the nervous system and respiratory organs. Debility is very marked when Stannum is the remedy, especially the debility of chronic bronchial and pulmonary conditions, characterized by profuse muco-purulent discharges upon tuberculosis basis. *Talking causes a very weak feeling in the throat and chest. Pains that come and go gradually*, call unmistakably for Stannum. Paralytic weakness; spasms; paralysis.

Mind » » Sad, anxious. *Discouraged*. Dread of seeing people.

Head » » Aching in temples and forehead. Obstinate acute coryza and influenza with cough. Pain worse motion; *gradually increasing and decreasing* as if constricted by a band; forehead feels pressed inwards. Jarring of walking resounds painfully in head. Drawing pains in malar bones and orbits. Ulceration of ringhole in lobe of ear.

Throat » » Much adhesive mucus, difficult to detach; efforts to detach cause nausea. Throat dry and stings.

Stomach » » Hunger. *Smell of cooking causes vomiting*. Bitter taste. Pain better pressure, but sore to touch. Sensation of *emptiness in stomach*.

Abdomen » » Cramp-like colic around navel, with a feeling of emptiness. *Colic relieved by hard pressure*.

Female » » *Bearing-down sensation*. Prolapsus, with *weak, sinking feeling in stomach (Sep)*. *Menses early and profuse*. Pain in vagina, upward and back to spine. Leucorrhœa, with great debility.

Respiratory » » Hoarse; mucus expelled by forcible cough. Violent, dry cough in evening until midnight. Cough excited by *laughing*, singing, talking; worse lying on right side. During day, with *copious green, sweetish*,

expectoration. Chest feels sore. *Chest feels weak*; can hardly talk. Influenzal cough from noon to midnight with scanty expectoration. Respiration short, oppressive; stitches in left side when breathing and lying on same side. *Phthisis mucosa. Hectic fever.*

Sleep » » Sleeps with one leg drawn up, the other stretched out.

Extremities » » Paralytic weakness; drops things. Ankles swollen. Limbs suddenly *give out when attempting to sit down. Dizziness and weakness when descending.* Spasmodic twitching of muscles of forearm and hand. Fingers jerk when holding pen. Neuritis. Typewriters' paralysis.

Fever » » Heat in evening; *exhausting night-sweats*, especially towards morning. Hectic. Perspiration, principally on forehead and nape of neck; debilitating; smelling musty, or offensive.

Modalities » » *Worse*, using voice (i.e, laughing, talking, singing), lying on right side, warm drinks. *Better*, coughing or expectorating, hard pressure.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Puls.*

Compare: *Stann iod.* 3x (Valuable in chronic chest diseases characterized by plastic tissue changes). Persistent inclination to cough, excited by tickling dry spot in the throat, apparently at root of tongue. Dryness of throat. Trachial and bronchial irritation of smokers. Pulmonary symptoms; cough, loud, hollow, ending with expectoration (*Phellandrium*). State of purulent infiltration. *Advanced* phthisis sometimes when *Stann jod* has not taken effect, an additional dose of Iodine in milk caused the drug to have its usual beneficial effect (*Stonham*). Compare: *Caust; Calc; Sil; Tuberc; Bacil; Helon. Myrtus chekan* (chronic bronchitis, cough of phthisis, emphysema, with gastric catarrhal complications and thick, yellow difficult sputum. Old persons with weakened power of expectoration).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

STAPHYSAGRIA

Stavesacre

Nervous affections with marked irritability, diseases of the genito-urinary tract and skin, most frequently give symptoms calling for this drug. Acts on teeth and alveolar periosteum. Ill effects of anger and insults. *Sexual sins and excesses. Very sensitive.* Lacerated tissues. Pain and nervousness after extraction of teeth. Sphincters lacerated or stretched.

Mind » » Impetuous, *violent outbursts of passion*, hypochondriacal, sad. *Very sensitive* as to what others say about her. Dwells on sexual matters; prefers solitude. Peevish. Child cries for many things, and refuses them when offered.

Head » » Stupefying headache; passes off with yawning. Brain feels squeezed. Sensation of a ball of lead in forehead. Itching eruption above and behind ears (*Oleand*).

Eyes » » Heat in eyeballs, dims spectacles. *Recurrent styes. Chalazæ (Platanus).* Eyes sunken, with blue rings. Margin of lids itch. Affections of angles of eye, particularly the inner. Lacerated or incised wounds of cornea. Bursting pain in eyeballs of syphilitic iritis.

Throat » » *Stitches flying to the ear on swallowing, especially left.*

Mouth » » Toothache during menses. *Teeth black and crumbling.* Salivation, spongy gums, bleed easily (*Merc; Kreos*). Submaxillary glands swollen. After eating feels sleepy pyorrhea (*Plantago*)

Stomach » » Flabby and weak. Desire for stimulants. Stomach feels relaxed. *Craving for tobacco.* Canine hunger, even when stomach is full. Nausea after abdominal operations.

Abdomen » » Colic after anger. Hot flatus. Swollen abdomen in children, with much flatus. Colic, with pelvic

tenesmus. *Severe pain following an abdominal operation.* Incarcerated flatus. Diarrhœa after drinking cold water, with tenesmus. *Constipation* (2 drops tincture night and morning), hæmorrhoids, with enlarged prostate.

Male » » Especially after self-abuse; persistent dwelling on sexual subjects. Spermatorrhœa, with sunken features; guilty look; emissions, with backache and weakness and sexual neurasthenia. Dyspnœa after coition.

Female » » *Parts very sensitive, worse sitting down (Berb; Kreos).* Irritable bladder in young married women. Leucorrhœa. Prolapsus, with sinking in the abdomen; aching around the hips.

Urinary » » *Cystocele* (locally and internally). Cystitis in lying-in patients. Ineffectual urging to urinate in *newly married* women. Pressure upon bladder; feels as if it did not empty. *Sensation as if a drop of urine were rolling continuously along the channel.* Burning in urethra during micturition. Prostatic troubles; frequent urination, burning in urethra *when not urinating (Thuja; Sabal; Ferr pic).* Urging and pain *after* urinating. Pain after lithotomy.

Skin » » Eczema of head, ears, face, and body; thick scabs, dry, and itch violently; *scratching changes location of itching.* Fig-warts pedunculated (*Thuja*). Arthritic nodes. Inflammation of phalanges. Night-sweats.

Extremities » » Muscles, especially of calves, feel bruised. *Backache; worse in morning before rising.* Extremities feel beaten and painful. Joints stiff. *Crural neuralgia.* Dull aching of nates extending to hip-joint and small of back.

Modalities » » *Worse,* anger, indignation, grief, mortification, loss of fluids, onanism, sexual excesses, tobacco; least touch on affected parts. *Better,* after breakfast, warmth, rest at night.

Relationship » » Inimical: *Ranunc bulb.* Complementary: *Caust; Colocy.*

Compare: *Ferrum pyrophos* (tarsal cysts); *Colocy; Caust; Ign; Phos ac; Calad.*

Antidote: *Camph.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

STELLARIA MEDIA

Chickweed

Induces a condition of stasis, congestion, and sluggishness of all functions. Morning aggravation. Sharp, *shifting*, rheumatic pains in all parts very pronounced. *Rheumatism*; darting pains in almost every part; stiffness of joints; parts sore to touch; worse, motion. *Chronic rheumatism. Shifting pains (Puls; Kali sulph)*. Psoriasis. Enlarged and inflamed gouty finger joints.

Head » » General irritability. Lassitude, indisposition to work. Smarting and burning in eyes, feel protruded. Dull, frontal headache; worse in morning and left side with sleepiness. Neck muscles stiff and sore. Eyes feel protruded.

Abdomen » » *Liver engorged, swollen, with stitching pain and sensitive to pressure*. Clay-colored stools. Hepatic torpor. Constipation or alternating constipation and diarrhoea.

Extremities » » Rheumatoid pains in different parts of the body. Sharp pain in small of back, over kidneys, in gluteal region, extending down thigh. Pain in shoulders and arms. *Synovitis*. Bruised feeling. Rheumatic pains in calves of legs.

Modalities » » *Worse*, mornings, warmth, tobacco. *Better*, evenings, cold air, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pulsat* (similar in rheumatism, pains shifting, worse rest, warmth; better cold air).

Dose » » Tincture, externally. Internally, 2x potency.

STICTA PULMONARIA

Lungwort

(STICTA)

Offers a set of symptoms like coryza, bronchial catarrh and influenza, together with nervous and *rheumatic* disturbances. There is a general feeling of dullness and malaise, as when a cold is coming on; dull, heavy pressure in forehead, catarrhal conjunctivitis, etc.

Rheumatic stiffness of neck.

Mind » » *Feels as if floating in air (Datura arborea; Lac. Can).* Confusion of ideas; *patient must talk.*

Head » » Dull headache, with dull heavy pressure in forehead and *root of nose. Catarrhal headache before discharge appears.* Burning in eyes and soreness of balls. Sensation as if scalp were too small. Burning in eyelids.

Nose » » *Feeling of fullness at the root of the nose (Nux).* Atrophic rhinitis (*Calc fluor*). *Dryness of nasal membrane. Constant need to blow the nose, but no discharge.* Dry scabs, especially in evening and night. *Hay-fever; incessant sneezing (Sabad).*

Female » » Scanty flow of milk.

Abdomen » » Diarrhoea; stools profuse, frothy; worse, morning. Urine increased, with soreness and aching in bladder.

Respiratory » » Throat raw; dropping of mucus posteriorly. *Dry, hacking cough during night; worse, inspiration.* Tracheitis, facilitates expectoration. Loose cough in morning. Pain through chest from sternum to spiral column. Cough after measles (*Sang*); *worse towards evening and when tired. Pulsation from right side of sternum down to abdomen.*

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain in right shoulder joint, deltoid, and biceps. Swelling, heat, redness of joints. *Spot of inflammation and redness over affected joint.* Pain severe and drawing. Chorea-like spasms; legs feel floating in air. *Housemaid's knee (Rhus; Kali hyd; Slag).* Shooting

pains in knees. Joints and neighboring muscles red, swollen, painful. Rheumatic pains precede catarrhal symptoms.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sudden changes of temperature.

Relationship » » Compare: *Datura arborea-Bougmanica candida* (cannot concentrate thoughts; brain floats in thousands of problems and grand ideas. Floating sensation as if ideas were floating outside of brain. Headache, heartburn. Burning sensation around cardiac and of stomach, extending to oesophagus with sense of constriction. Heat and fullness over liver region). *Cetraria*-Iceland Moss (chronic diarrhoea, phthisis, bloody expectoration. Is used as a decoction and boiled with milk as an expectorant and nutrient in bronchorrhoea, catarrh, etc). Also compare: *Eryng*; *Dros*; *Stilling*; *Rumex*; *Sambuc*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

STIGMATA MAYDIS

Corn-silk

(ZEA)

Has marked urinary symptoms, and has been used with success in organic heart disease, with much œdema of lower extremities and scanty urination. Enlarged prostate and retention of urine. Uric and phosphatic Gonorrhœa. Cystitis.

Urinary » » Suppression and *retention*. Dysuria. Renal lithiasis; nephritic colic; blood and red sand in urine. Tenesmus after urinating. Vesical catarrh. Gonorrhœa. Cystitis.

Shucks (as a decoction used for chronic malaria, teaspoonful doses freely. Dr. E. C. Lowe, England).

Dose » » Tincture in tent-to fifty-drop doses.

STILLINGIA SILVATICA

Queen's Root

(STILLINGIA)

Chronic periosteal rheumatism, syphilitic and scrofulous affections. Respiratory symptoms well marked. Torpor of lymphatics; torpid liver, with jaundice and constipation.

Mind » » *Gloomy forebodings*; depressed.

Respiratory » » Dry, spasmodic cough. Larynx constricted, with stinging in fauces. Trachea feels sore when pressed. *Hoarseness* and chronic laryngeal affections of public speakers.

Urinary » » Urine colorless. *Deposits white sediment*; urine milky and thick.

Extremities » » Aching pains in *bones* of extremities and back.

Skin » » Ulcers; chronic eruptions on hands and fingers. *Enlarged cervical glands*. Burning, itching of legs; worse, exposure to air. Exostosis. Scrofuloderma; syphilis, secondary eruption and later symptoms. Valuable for intercurrent use.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in afternoons, damp air, motion. *Better*, in morning, dry air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Staphis*; *Mercur*; *Syphil*; *Aur*; *Corydalis* (syphilitic nodes).

Dose » » Tincture and first potency.

STRAMONIUM

Thorn-apple

The entire force of this drug seems to be expended on the brain, through the skin and throat show some disturbance. Suppressed secretions and excretions. Sensation as if limbs were separated from body. Delirium tremens. Absence of pain and muscular mobility especially of muscles of expression and of locomotion. Gyratory and graceful motions. Parkinsonism.

Mind » » *Devout, earnest, beseeching and ceaseless talking.* Loquacious, garrulous, laughing, singing, swearing, praying, rhyming. Sees ghosts, hears voices, talks with spirits. Rapid changes from joy to sadness. Violent and lewd. Delusions about his identity; thinks himself tall, double, a part missing. Religious mania. Cannot bear solitude or darkness; *must have light and company.* Sight of water or anything glittering brings on spasms. Delirium, with desire to escape (*Bell; Bry; Rhus*).

Head » » *Raises head frequently from the pillow.* Pain in forehead and over eyebrows, beginning at 9 am; worse until noon. Boring pain, preceded by obscure vision. Rush of blood to head; staggers, with tendency to fall forward and to the left. Auditory hallucinations.

Eyes » » Seem prominent, *staring wide open*; pupils dilated. Loss of vision; complains that it is dark, *and calls for light.* *Small objects look large.* Parts of the body seem enormously swollen. Strabismus. All objects look black.

Face » » Hot, red; circumscribed redness of cheeks. Blood rushes to face; distorted. *Expression of terror.* Pale face.

Mouth » » Dry; dribbling of viscid saliva. Aversion to water. *Stammering.* Risus sardonicus. Cannot swallow on account of spasm. Chewing motion.

Stomach » » Food tastes like straw. Violent thirst. Vomiting of mucus and *green bile.*

Urine » » *Suppression,* bladder empty.

Male » » *Sexual erethism*, with indecent speech and action. Hands constantly kept on genitals.

Female » » *Metrorrhagia*, with *loquacity*, *singing*, praying. Puerperal mania, with characteristic mental symptoms and profuse sweatings. Convulsions after labor.

Sleep » » Awaken terrified; screams with fright. Deep snoring sleep. Sleepy, but cannot sleep (*Bell*).

Extremities » » *Graceful, rhythmic motions*. Convulsions of upper extremities and of isolated groups of muscles. *Chorea*; spasms partial, constantly changing. *Violent pain in left hip*. Trembling, twitching of tendons, staggering gait.

Skin » » Shining red flash. *Effects of suppressed eruption in scarlatina*, with delirium, etc.

Fever » » Profuse sweat, which does not relieve. Violent fever.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in dark room, when alone, looking at bright or shining objects, after sleep, on swallowing. *Better*, from bright light, company, warmth.

Relationship » » Compare especially: *Hyoscy* and *Bellad*. It has less fever than *Bellad*, but more than *Hyos*. It causes more functional excitement of the brain, but never approaches the true inflammatory condition of *Bellad*.

Antidotes: *Bellad*; *Tabac*; *Nux*.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency and lower.

STRONTIUM CARBONICUM

Carbonate of Strontia

(STRONTIA)

Rheumatic pains, chronic sprains, stenosis of œsophagus. Pains make patient faint or sick all over. Chronic *sequelæ of hæmorrhages*, after operations with much oozing of blood and coldness and prostration. Arterio-sclerosis. High blood pressure with flushed face pulsating arteries, threatened apoplexy. Violent involuntary starts. Affections of bones, especially femur. Restlessness at night, smothering feeling. *For shock after surgical operations.* Neuritis, great sensitiveness to cold.

Head » » *Vertigo with headache and nausea.* Distensive pressure. Aches from nape of neck, spreading upwards; better wrapping head up warmly (*Sil*). Flushes in face; violent pulsating. Supraorbital neuralgia; pains increase and decrease slowly (*Stann*). Bloody crusts in nose. Face red; burns, itches. Itching, redness and burning of nose.

Eyes » » Burning and redness of eyes. Pain and lachrymation on using eyes, with dancing and chromatic alterations of objects looked at.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite, aversion to meat, craves bread and beer. Food tasteless. Eructations after eating. Hiccough causes chest pains; cardialgia.

Abdomen » » Sticking in abdominal ring. Diarrhœa; *worse at night; continuous urging*; better towards morning. Burning in anus lasts a long time after stool (*Ratanh*). Uncomfortable fullness and swelling of abdomen.

Extremities » » Sciatica with œdema of ankle. Rheumatic pain in right shoulder. Rheumatism with diarrhœa. Gnawing as if in marrow of bones. Cramps in calves and soles. *Chronic* spasms, particularly of ankle-joint. Œdematous swelling. Icy-cold feet. Rheumatic pains, especially in joints. Veins of hands engorged.

Fever » » Heat, with aversion to uncover or undress.

Skin » » Moist, itching, burning eruption; better in open air, especially warm sunshine. *Sprains of ankle-joint, with œdema*. Violent perspiration at night.

Modalities » » *Better* immersing in *hot water*; *worse*, change of weather; from being quiet; when beginning to move; great sensitiveness to cold.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arnica; Ruta; Sil; Baryta c; Carbo; Stront jodat* (arterio-sclerosis). *Strontium brom* (often gives excellent results where a bromide is indicated. Vomiting of pregnancy. Nervous dyspepsia. It is anti-fermentative and neutralizes excessive acidity). *Stront nit* (Morbid cravings; headache and eczema behind ears).

Dose » » Sixth trituration and thirtieth potency.

STROPHANTHUS HISPIDUS

Kombe-seed

Strophanthus is a muscle poison; it increases the contractile power of all striped muscles. Acts on the heart; *increasing the systole and diminishes the rapidity*. May be used with advantage to tone the heart, and run off dropsical accumulations. In small doses for weak heart; it feels enlarged. In mitral regurgitation, where œdema and dropsy have supervened (*Digit*). Strophanthus occasions no gastric distress, has no cumulative effects, is a greater diuretic, and is safer for the aged, as it does not affect the vaso-motors. In pneumonia and in severe prostration from hæmorrhage after operations and acute diseases. After the long use of stimulants; *irritable heart* of tobacco-smokers. Arterio-sclerosis; rigid arteries of aged. Restores tone to a *brittle* tissue, especially of the heart muscle and valves. Especially useful in failing compensation dependent upon fatty heart. *Hives*. Anæmia with palpitation and breathlessness. Exophthalmia goitre. Corpulent persons.

Head » » Temporal pains with double vision, impaired sight; brilliant eyes, flushed face. Senile vertigo.

Stomach » » Nausea with special disgust for alcohol and so aids in treatment of dipsomania. Seven drops of tincture.

Urinary » » Increased secretion; scanty and albuminous.

Female » » Menorrhagia; uterine hæmorrhage; uterus heavily congested. Aching pain through hips and thighs during climacteric.

Respiratory » » *Dyspnœa*, especially on ascending. Lungs congested. Œdema of lungs. Bronchial and cardiac asthma.

Heart » » Pulse quickened. Heart's action weak, rapid irregular, due to muscular *debility*; and *insufficiency*. Cardiac pain.

Skin » » Urticaria, especially more chronic forms.

Extremities » » Swollen, dropsical. Anasarca.

Relationship » » Compare: *Digit* (but is slower than *strophant* in its action); *Phos ac* (weak heart, irregular pulse, fluttering sensation in cardiac region, palpitation during sleep, fainting).

Dose » » Tincture and 6x potency. In more acute cases, five to ten drops of the tincture three times a day.

STRYCHNINUM PURUM
Alkaloid of Nux Vomica
(STRYCHNINUM)

Its primary function is to stimulate the motor centers and the reflex action of the spinal cord. Homeopathic to spasms of muscles, cramps from an undue reflex excitability of the cord, spasms of the bladder, etc. Strychnin stimulates the central nervous system, mental activities, special senses rendered more acute. Respiration increased. All reflexes are made more active. Stiffness in muscles and face and neck. Opisthotonos. Tetanic convulsions with opisthotonos. The muscles relax between paroxysms; worse slightest touch, sound, odor. Influences more directly the spinal cord and is less appropriate in visceral derangements than Nux. *Tetanus*. Explosive nervousness. The pains and sensations come *suddenly* and return at *intervals*.

Head » » Restless. *Over-irritability*. Full and bursting headache, with heat in eyes. Vertigo, with roaring in ears. Jerking of head forwards. Scalp sore. Itching of scalp and nape.

Eyes » » Hot, painful, protruding, staring. Pupils dilated. Sparks before eyes. Spasmodic contraction of ocular muscles; twitching and trembling of lids.

Ears » » Hearing very acute; burning, itching, and roaring in ears.

Face » » Pale, anxious, livid. Jaws stiffened; lower jaw spasmodically closed.

Throat » » Dry, contracted; feeling of a lump. Deglutition impossible. Burning along and spasms of oesophagus. Violent itching in roof of mouth.

Stomach » » Constant retching. Violent vomiting. Nausea of pregnancy.

Abdomen » » Sharp pain in abdominal muscles, griping pain in bowels.

Rectum » » Feces discharged involuntarily during spasms. Very obstinate constipation.

Female » » Desire for coitus (*Canth; Camph; Fl ac; Lach; Phos; Plat*). Any touch on body excites a voluptuous sensation.

Respiratory » » *Spasm of muscles* about larynx. Excessive dyspnœa. Sharp, contractive pains in muscles of chest. Persistent cough, recurring after influenza.

Back » » *Rigidity of cervical muscles*. Sharp pain in nape and down spine. *Back stiff*; violent jerks in spinal column. *Icy sensation down spine*.

Extremities » » Limbs stiff. Rheumatism with stiff joints. *Violent jerking, twitching, and trembling*. Tetanic convulsions and opisthotonos; spasms provoked by slightest touch and attempt to move. Shocks in the muscles. *Cramp-like pains*.

Fever » » Cold chills down spine. Perspiration in a stream down head and chest. Lower extremities cold.

Skin » » Itching of whole body, especially nose. Icy sensation down the spine.

Modalities » » *Worse*, morning; touch; noise; motion; after meals. *Better*, lying on back.

Relationship » » Compare: *Eucalyptus* (neutralizes ill effects of *Strychnin*). *Strych ars* (Paresis in the aged, relaxed musculature. Prostration. Psoriasis; chronic diarrhœa with paralytic symptoms; compensatory hypertrophy of heart with beginning fatty degeneration; marked dyspnœa when lying down; œdema of lower extremities, urine scanty, high specific gravity, heavily loaded with glucose. Diabetes. 6x trit). *Strych et Ferr cit* (chlorotic and paralytic conditions; dyspepsia, with vomiting of ingesta; 2x and 3x trit); *Strychnin nit* (2x and 3x. Said to remove craving for alcohol. Use for two weeks); *Strychnin sulph* (Gastric atony); *Strych valerian* (exhaustion of brain-power; women of high nervous erethism; 2x trit). Compare: *Cicuta; Arnica* (tetanus).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. For non-homeopathic use, to produce its direct physiological effects in paralysis the dose will range from one-fiftieth to one-twentieth of a grain, repeated three times a day. Under twelve years of age, one-fiftieth to one two-hundredth of a grain. *Strych*, hypodermically, is capable of arresting progressive muscular atrophy, and is a certain stimulant to the

respiratory centers, and is useful in embarrassed breathing, in the course of pneumonia especially. Is an antidote to Chloral, used in asphyxia from gas and chloroform and early stages of Opium poisoning. Dose, one one-hundredth to one-sixtieth grain every three hours.

STRYCHNINUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Strychnin

(STRYCHNIA PHOSPHORICA)

This drug acts through the cerebro-spinal system upon muscles, causing twitching, stiffness, weakness and loss of power; upon circulation, producing irregularity of pulse, and upon the mind, producing lack of control, *uncontrollable desire to laugh* and disinclination to use the brain. Very irregular pulse. Tachycardia. Rapid and weak pulse. Useful in chorea, hysteria, acute asthenia after acute fevers. Symptoms *worse* motion, *better* rest and in open air. An excellent remedy in anæmia of spinal cord; paralysis; burning, aching, and weakness of spine; pain extends to front of chest; tenderness on pressure in mid-dorsal region; cold, clammy feet; *hands and axillæ covered with clammy perspiration*. Atelectasis and break in the compensation of a hypertrophied heart; the beginning of fatty degeneration of the heart muscle (Royal).

Dose » » Third trituration.

STRYCHNOS GAULTHERIANA

Tropical Bind-weed

(HOANG NAN)

Exhaustion with vertigo; numbness and tingling in hands and feet; involuntary action of lower jaw. Pustules and boils; tertiary syphilis and Paralysis, Eczema, prurigo, old ulcers, leprosy, cancer of glandular structures and bites of serpents. Removes fetor and hæmorrhage in cancer, revives the healing process. Follows Arsenic.

Dose » » Five drops of the tincture. May be increased to twenty.

SUCCINUM

Electron. Amber-A Fossil Resin

Nervous and hysterical symptoms. Asthma. Affections of spleen.

Head » » Fear of trains and close places. Headache, lachrymation, sneezing.

Respiratory » » Asthma, incipient phthisis, chronic bronchitis, pains in chest. Whooping-cough.

Relationship » » Compare: Do not confound with Ambergris (Ambra). *Succinic acid* (Hay-fever. Paroxysmal sneezing, dropping of watery mucus from nostrils; asthma. Inflammation through respiratory tract; causing asthma, chest pains, etc; itching of eyelids and canthi and nose worse drafts. Use 6 to 30th potency). Compare: *Arundo*, *Wyethia*, *Sabadilla*, *Sinapis*.

Dose » » Third trituration. Five drop doses of the oil.

SULPHURICUM ACIDUM

Sulphuric Acid

The "debility" common to acids shows itself here, especially in the digestive tract, giving a very relaxed feeling in the stomach, with craving for stimulants.

Tremor and weakness; everything must be done in a hurry. *Hot flushes*, followed by perspiration, with trembling. Tendency to gangrene following mechanical injuries. Writer's cramp. Lead poisoning. Gastralgia and hypochlorrhydria. Purpura hæmorrhagia.

Mind » » Fretful, impatient. Unwilling to answer questions; hurried.

Head » » Right-sided neuralgia; painful shocks; skin feels pinched. Sensation as if brain was loose in forehead and falling from side to side (*Bell; Rhus*). Concussion of brain where skin is cold, body bathed in cold sweat. Compressive pain in side of occiput; *relieved by holding the hands near the head*. Pain of outer parts, as if there were subcutaneous ulceration; painful to touch. *Thrust in right temple as if plug were pressed in*.

Eyes » » Intra-ocular hæmorrhage following traumatism. Great chemosis of conjunctiva, with aching and sharp pain.

Mouth » » Aphthæ; gums bleed readily. Offensive breath. Pyorrhea.

Stomach » » Heartburn; *sour eructations; sets teeth on edge (Robin)*. *Craving for alcohol*. *Water causes coldness of stomach*; must be mixed with liquors. *Relaxed feeling in stomach*. Averse to smell of coffee. Sour vomiting. Desire for fresh food. *Hiccough*. Coldness of stomach relieved by applied heat Nausea with chilliness.

Abdomen » » Weak feeling, with dragging into the hips and small of back. *Feeling as if hernia would protrude*, especially left side.

Rectum » » Piles; oozing dampness. Rectum feels as if it had a big ball. Diarrhoea, fetid, black, with sour odor of body, and empty faint feeling in abdomen.

Female » » Menstruation early and profuse. Erosion of cervix in the aged; easily bleeding. Acrid, burning leucorrhœa, often of bloody mucus.

Respiratory » » Respiration rapid with shooting in cervical muscles and movement of wings of nose; *larynx moves up and down violently*. Bronchitis in children with short, teasing cough.

Extremities » » Cramp-like paralytic contraction in arms, hands; jerking of fingers while writing.

Skin » » Bad effects from mechanical injuries, with bruises and livid skin. Ecchymosis. Petechiæ. *Purpura hæmorrhagica*. Livid, red, itching blotches. Hæmorrhage of black blood from all outlets. Cicatrices turn red and blue and become painful. Chilblains with gangrenous tendency. Carbuncles, boils and other staphylococcic and streptococcic infections.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from excess of heat or cold in forenoon and evening. *Better*, from warmth, and lying on affected side.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Puls*.
Compare: *Arn*; *Calend*; *Led*; *Sep*; *Calc*.

Dose » » Sulphuric acid mixed with three parts of alcohol, ten to fifteen drops three times daily for several weeks, has been successfully used to subdue the craving for liquor. For homeopathic purposes second to thirtieth potency.

SULPHUR IODATUM

Iodide of Sulphur

Obstinate skin affections, notably in *barber's itch* and *acne*. Weeping eczema.

Throat » » Uvula and tonsils enlarged and reddened. Swollen. Tongue thick. Parotid hypertrophied.

Skin » » Itching on ears, nose, and in urethra. Papular eruption on face. Cold-sores on lips. Boils on neck. Barber's itch. *Acne*. Lichen planus. Arms covered with itching rash. Hair feels as if erect.

Dose » » Third trituration.

SULFONALUM

A Coal-tar Product

(SULFONAL)

Vertigo of cerebral origin, cerebellar disease, ataxic symptoms and chorea, present a field for the homeopathic employment of this drug. *Profound weakness*, gone, faint feeling, and despondency. Loss of control of sphincter. Muscular inco-ordination.

Mind » » Mental confusion, incoherency, illusions; apathetic. *Alternation of happy, hopeful states with depression and weakness*. Extreme irritability.

Head » » Dropsy, stupid; pain on attempting to raise head. Double vision; heavy look about eyes; tinnitus, aphasia; *tongue as if paralyzed*. *Eyes bloodshot and restless*. Vertigo, unable to rise. Double vision; ptosis; tinnitus; dysphagia, difficult speech.

Urinary » » Albuminuria, with casts. Scanty. Pink color. Constant desire to urinate; scanty, brownish red. Hæmato-porphyrinuria.

Respiratory » » Congestion of lungs; stertorous breathing. Sighing dyspnœa.

Extremities » » Ataxic movements, *staggering gait*; cold, weak, trembling; legs seem too heavy. Extreme restlessness; muscular twitchings. Knee-jerks disappear. Stiffness and paralysis of both legs. Anæsthesia of legs.

Sleep » » Fidgety, wakeful, drowsy. Insomnia.

Skin » » Itching, bluish purpura. Erythema.

Relationship » » *Trional*; insomnia associated with physical excitement; (vertigo, loss of equilibrium, ataxia, nausea, vomiting, diarrhœa, stertorous breathing, cyanosis, tinnitus, hallucinations).

Dose » » Third trituration.

Non-Homeopathic Uses » » As a hypnotic. Dose, ten to thirty grains in hot water. Takes about two hours to act.

SULPHUROSUM ACIDUM

Sulphurous Acid; H₂ S O₃

Sulphurous acid, (tonsillitis (as a spray), acne rosacea, ulcerative stomatitis, pityriasis versicolor).

Head » » Anxious, furious, disposed to fight. Headache better by vomiting. Ringing in ears.

Mouth » » Ulcerative inflammation of mouth. Tongue red or bluish-red. Coated.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite. Obstinate constipation.

Respiratory » » Persistent choking cough with copious expectoration. Hoarseness, constriction of chest. Difficult breathing.

Female » » Fluor albus. Debility.

Dose » » As a spray in tonsillitis. According to Ringer, ten to fifteen minims taken ten minutes before each meal will remedy pyrosis and prevent fermentation and flatulence. It also removes thrush. Homeopathically, third attenuation.

SULPHUR

Sublimated Sulphur

This is great Hahnemannian anti-psoric. Its action is centrifugal-from within outward-having an elective affinity for the skin, where it produces heat and *burning*, with itching; made worse by heat of bed. Inertia and relaxation of fiber; hence feebleness of tone characterizes its symptoms. *Ebullitions of heat, dislike of water, dry and hard hair and skin, red orifices, sinking feeling at stomach about 11 am, and cat-nap sleep*; always indicate Sulphur homeopathically. *Standing* is the worst position for sulphur patients, it is always uncomfortable. Dirty, filthy people, prone to skin affections. Aversion to being washed. *When carefully-selected remedies fail to act, especially in acute diseases*, it frequently arouses the reactionary powers of the organism. *Complaints that relapse. General offensive character of discharge and exhalations*. Very red lips and face, flushing easily. Often great use in beginning the treatment of chronic cases and in finishing acute ones.

Mind » » Very forgetful. Difficult thinking. Delusions; thinks rags beautiful things-that he is immensely wealthy. Busy all the time. Childish peevishness in grown people. Irritable. Affections vitiated; *very selfish*, no regard for others. Religious melancholy. Averse to business; loafs-too lazy to arouse himself. Imagining giving wrong things to people, causing their death. Sulphur subjects are nearly always irritable, depressed, thin and weak, even with good appetite.

Head » » Constant *heat on top of head (Cup sulph; Graph)*. Heaviness and fullness, pressure in temples. Beating headache; worse, stooping, and with vertigo. Sick headache recurring periodically. Tinea capitis, dry form. *Scalp dry, falling of hair; worse, washing. Itching; scratching causes burning*.

Eyes » » *Burning* ulceration of margin of lids. Halo around lamp-light. Heat and *burning in eyes* (*Ars; Bell*). Black motes before eyes. First stage of ulceration of cornea. Chronic ophthalmia, with much burning and itching. Parenchymatous keratitis. Cornea like ground glass.

Ears » » Whizzing in ears. Bad effects from the suppression of an otorrhœa. Oversensitive to odors. Deafness, preceded by exceedingly sensitive hearing; catarrhal deafness.

Nose » » Herpes across the nose. Nose stuffed indoors. Imaginary foul smells. *Alæ red and scabby. Chronic dry catarrh; dry scabs and readily bleeding.* Polypus and adenoids.

Mouth » » Lips dry, *bright red*, burning. *Bitter taste* in morning. Jerks through teeth. Swelling of gums; throbbing pain. Tongue white, with red tip and borders.

Throat » » Pressure as from a lump, as from splinter, as of a hair. Burning, redness and dryness. Ball seems to rise and close pharynx.

Stomach » » Complete loss of, or excessive appetite. Putrid eructation. Food tastes too salty. Drinks much, eats little. *Milk disagrees.* Great desire for sweets (*Arg nit*). *Great acidity*, sour eructation. Burning, painful, weight-like pressure. *Very weak and faint about 11 am*; must have something to eat. Nausea during gestation. Water fills the patient up.

Abdomen » » Very sensitive to pressure; internal feeling of rawness and soreness. Movements as of something alive (*Croc; Thuj*). Pain and soreness over liver. Colic after drinking.

Rectum » » Itching and burning of anus; piles dependent upon abdominal plethora. Frequent, unsuccessful desire; hard, knotty, insufficient. Child afraid on account of pain. *Redness around the anus*, with itching. *Morning diarrhœa, painless, drives out of bed*, with prolapsus recti. Hæmorrhoids, oozing and belching.

Urine » » Frequent micturition, especially at night. *Enuresis*, especially in scrofulous, untidy children. Burning in urethra during micturition, lasts long after. Mucus and

pus in urine; *parts sore over which it passes. Must hurry, sudden call to urinate. Great quantities of colorless urine.*

Male » » Stitches in penis. Involuntary emissions. Itching of genitals when going to bed. Organs cold, relaxed and powerless.

Female » » Pudenda itches. Vagina burns. Much offensive perspiration. Menses too late, short, scanty, and difficult; thick, black, *acid, making parts sore*. Menses preceded by headache or suddenly stopped. Leucorrhœa, burning, excoriating. Nipples cracked; smart and burn.

Respiratory » » Oppression and burning sensation in chest. *Difficult respiration; wants windows open*. Aphonia. Heat, throughout chest. Red, brown spots all over chest. Loose cough; worse talking, morning, greenish, purulent, sweetish expectoration. *Much rattling of mucus*. Chest feels heavy; stitches, with heart feeling too large and palpitating *pleuritic exudations*. Use Tinctura sulphuris. Stitching pains shooting through to the back, worse lying on back or breathing deeply. Flushes of heat in chest rising to head. *Oppression, as of a load on chest*.

Dyspnœa in middle of night, relieved by sitting up. *Pulse more rapid in morning* than in evening.

Back » » Drawing pain between shoulders. Stiffness of nape. Sensation as if vertebræ glided over each other.

Extremities » » Trembling of hands. *Hot, sweaty hands*. Rheumatic pain in left shoulder. Heaviness; paretic feeling. Rheumatic gout, with itching. *Burning in soles and hands at night*. Sweat in armpits, smelling like garlic. Drawing and tearing in arms and hands. Stiffness of knees and ankles. Cannot walk erect; *stoop-shouldered*. Ganglion.

Sleep » » Talks, jerks, and twitches during sleep. Vivid dreams. Wakes up singing. Wakes frequently, and becomes wide awake suddenly. *Catnaps*; slightest noise awakens. Cannot sleep between 2 and 5 am.

Fever » » *Frequent flashes of heat. Violent ebullitions of heat throughout entire body*. Dry skin and great thirst. Night sweat, on nape and occiput. Perspiration of single parts. Disgusting sweats. Remittent type.

Skin » » *Dry, scaly, unhealthy; every little injury suppurates*. Freckles. *Itching, burning; worse scratching*

and washing. Pimply eruption, pustules, rhagades, hang-nails. Excoriation, especially in folds (*Lyc*). Feeling of a band around bones. Skin affections after local medication. *Pruritus*, especially from warmth, is evening, often recurs in spring-time, in damp weather.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at rest, when standing, *warmth in bed*, washing, bathing, in morning, 11 am, night, from alcoholic stimulants, periodically. *Better*, *dry*, *warm weather*, lying on right side, from drawing up affected limbs.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Aloe*; *Psorin*; *Acon*; *Pyrarara* (a fish caught in the Amazon, clinically used for various skin affections). *Lepra*, *tuberculides*, *syphilides*, *varicosities*, etc.

Compare: *Acon* (*Sulph* often follows in acute diseases); *Mercur* and *calcareo* are frequently useful *after Sulphur*, not before. *Lyc*; *Sep*; *Sars*; *Puls*; *Sulphur hydrogenisatum* (delirium, mania, asphyxia); *Sulphur terebinthinatum* (chronic rheumatic arthritis; chorea); *Tannic acid* (Nasal hæmorrhage; elongated uvula; gargle; constipation).

Magnes artificialis (great hunger in evening, profuse sweat on face, bruised pain in joints, rectal constriction after stool).

Magnetis polus Arcticus (anxious, *coldness of eyes as if a piece of ice lay in orbit*, increased flow of saliva, constipation, sopor, trembling, abdominal flatulence).

Magnetis polus Australis (dryness of lids, easy dislocation of ankle, *ingrowing toe-nails*, aching in patella, shooting in soles).

Compare in adenoids: *Agraphis*.

Dose » » Acts in all potencies from the lowest to the highest. Some of the best results are obtained from the higher, and not too frequent doses. The twelfth potency is a good one to begin treatment with, going higher or lower according to the susceptibility of the patient. In chronic diseases, 200th and upward. In *torpid* eruptions the *lowest* potencies.

SUMBULUS MOSCHATUS

Musk-root

(SUMBUL - FERULA SUMBUL)

Has many hysterical and nervous symptoms, and is of use in neuralgic affections and anomalous, functional, cardiac disorders. *Numbness on becoming cold*. Numbness on left side. *Insomnia* of delirium tremens (fifteen drops of tincture). Sensation as if water dropped down spine.

Asthma. A tissue remedy for sclerosed arteries.

Head » » Emotional and fidgety. Dull in morning, clear in evening. Mistakes in writing and adding. Comedones. Tenacious, yellow, mucus in nose.

Throat » » Chocking constriction; constant swallowing. Belching of gas from stomach. Spasm of pharyngeal muscles. Tenacious mucus in throat.

Heart » » *Nervous palpitation*. Neuralgia around left breast and left hypochondriac region. *Cardiac asthma*. Aching in left arm, heavy, numb and weary. Loses breath on any exertion. Pulse irregular.

Female » » Ovarian neuralgia. *Abdomen full, distended, and painful*. Climacteric flushes.

Urinary » » *Oily pellicle on surface of urine*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, active exercise; left side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Asaf; Mosch*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. Dr. W. McGeorge advises the 2x every 3 hours for arterio-sclerosis.

SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSUS

Snowberry

(SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSA)

This drug is highly recommended for the persistent *vomiting of pregnancy*. Gastric disturbances, fickle appetite, nausea, waterbrash, bitter taste. *Constipation*. Nausea during menstruation. Nausea, *worse any motion*. *Averse to all food*. *Better*, lying on back.

Dose » » Second and third potency.
200th has proved curative.

SYMPHYTUM OFFICINALE

Comfrey-Knitbone

(SYMPHYTUM)

The root contains a crystalline solid, that stimulates the growth of epithelium on ulcerated surfaces. It may be administered internally in the treatment of gastric and duodenal injuries to sinews, tendons and the periosteum. Acts on joints generally. Neuralgia of knee.

Of great use in wounds penetrating to perineum and bones, *and in non-union of fractures*; irritable stump after amputation, irritable bone at point of fracture. Psoas abscess. *Pricking pain* and soreness of periosteum.

Head » » Pain in occiput, top and forehead; changing places. Pain comes down bone of nose. Inflammation of inferior maxillary bone, hard, red, swelling.

Eye » » *Pain in eye after a blow of an obtuse body*. For traumatic injuries of the eyes no remedy equals this.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arn*; *Calc phos*.

Dose » » Tincture.

Externally as a dressing for sores and ulcers and pruritus ani.

SYPHILINUM

The Syphilitic Virus - A Nosode

Utter prostration and debility in the morning.

Shifting rheumatic pains. Chronic eruptions and rheumatism.

Ichthyosis. Syphilitic affections. Pains from darkness to daylight; decrease and increase gradually. Hereditary tendency to alcoholism. *Ulceration of mouth, nose, genitals, skin. Succession of abscesses.*

Mind » » Loss of memory; remembers everything previous to his illness. Apathetic; *feels as if going insane or being paralyzed. Fears the night*, and the suffering from exhaustion on awakening. Hopeless; *despairs of recovery.*

Head » » Linear pains from temple across, or from eyes backward; cause sleeplessness and delirium at night. *Falling of the hair.* Pain in bones of head. Top of head feels as if coming off. Stupefying cephalalgia.

Eyes » » *Chronic, recurrent, phlyctenular inflammation of cornea*; successive crops of phlyctenular and abrasions of epithelial layer of cornea; photophobia intense, lachrymation profuse. Lids swollen; *pain intense at night*; ptosis. Tubercular iritis. Diplopia; one image seen below the other. Feeling of cold air blowing on eye (*Fluor ac*).

Ears » » Caries of ossicles in ear of syphilitic origin.

Nose » » Caries of nasal bones, hard palate and septum, with perforation; ozæna.

Mouth » » Teeth decay at gum; edges serrated, dwarfed. Tongue coated, teeth-indented; deep longitudinal cracks. Ulcers smart and burn. *Excessive flow of saliva; it runs out of mouth when sleeping.*

Stomach » » *Craves alcohol.*

Rectum » » Feels tied up with strictures. Enemas very painful. Fissures, prolapse.

Extremities » » Sciatica; worse at night; better about day-break. Rheumatism of shoulder-joint, at insertion of

deltoid. Run-around. Severe pain in long bones. Redness and rawness between toes (*Sil*). Rheumatism, muscles are caked in hard knot or lumps. *Always washing the hands*. Indolent ulcers. Muscles contracted in hard knots.

Female » » Ulcers on labia. Leucorrhœa *profuse, thin, watery, acrid*, with sharp, knife-pain in ovaries.

Respiratory » » Aphonia; chronic asthma in summer, wheezing and rattling (*Tart emet*). Cough dry, hard; worse at night; windpipe sensitive to touch (*Lach*). Lancinating pains from base of heart to apex at night.

Skin » » Reddish-brown eruption, with a disagreeable odor. Extreme emaciation.

Relationship » » Compare: *Merc; Kal hyd; Nit ac; Aur; Alum*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, sundown to sunrise, seashore, in summer. *Better*, inland and mountains, during day, moving about slowly.

Dose » » The highest potencies only, and in infrequent doses.

SYZYGIUM JAMBOLANUM

Jambol Seeds - Enlexing, active principle

Has an immediate effect of increasing the blood sugar, glycosuria results.

A most useful remedy in diabetes mellitus. *No other remedy causes in so marked degree the diminution and disappearance of sugar in the urine. Prickly heat in upper part of the body;* small red pimples itch violently. Great thirsts, weakness, emaciation. Very large amount of urine, specific gravity high. Old ulcers of skin. Diabetic ulceration. The seeds powdered, ten grains three times a day; also the tincture.

Relationship » » Compare: *Insulin*-An aqueous solution of an active principle from pancreas which affects sugar metabolism. If administered at suitable intervals in diabetes mellitus, the blood sugar is maintained at a normal level and the urine remains free of sugar. Overdosage is followed by weakness and fatigue and tremulousness and profuse sweating.

TABACUM

Tobacco

The symptomatology of Tabacum is exceedingly well marked. The nausea, giddiness, death-like pallor, vomiting, icy coldness, and sweat, with the intermittent pulse, are all most characteristic. Has marked antiseptic qualities, antidotal to cholera germs. Complete prostration of the entire muscular system. Collapse. Gastralgia, enteralgia, *seasickness*, cholera infantum; cold, but *wants abdomen uncovered*. Vigorous peristaltic activity diarrhoea. Produces high tension and arteriosclerosis of the coronary arteries. Should prove the most homeopathic drug for angina pectoris, with coronaritis and high tension (Cartier). Constriction of throat, chest, bladder, rectum. Pallor, breathlessness, hard-cordlike pulse.

Mind » » Sensation of excessive wretchedness. *Very despondent*. Forgetful. Discontented.

Head » » Vertigo *on opening eyes*; sick headache, with deathly nausea; periodical. Tight feeling as from a band. Sudden pain, as if struck by a hammer. Nervous deafness. Secretion from eyes, nose and mouth increased.

Eyes » » Dim sight; sees as through a veil; strabismus. *Amaurosis*; *muscae volitantes*. Central scotoma. Rapid blindness without lesion, followed by venous hyperæmia and atrophy of optic nerve.

Face » » Pale, blue, pinched, sunken, collapsed, covered with cold sweat (*Ars*; *Verat*). Freckles.

Throat » » Nasopharyngitis and tracheitis, *hemming*, morning cough, sometimes with vomiting. Hoarseness of public speakers.

Stomach » » Incessant nausea; worse, smell of tobacco smoke (*Phos*); vomiting on least motion, sometimes of fecal matter, *during pregnancy with much spitting*. *Seasickness*; *terrible faint, sinking feeling at pit of stomach*. Sense of relaxation of stomach, with nausea (*Ipec*). Gastralgia; pain from cardiac end extending to left arm.

Abdomen » » Cold. *Wants abdomen uncovered*. It lessens the nausea and vomiting. Painful distension. Incarcerated hernia.

Rectum » » Constipation; rectum paralyzed, prolapsed. Diarrhœa, sudden, watery, with nausea and vomiting, prostration, and cold sweat; discharges look like sour milk, thick, curdled, watery. Rectal tenesmus.

Urinary » » Renal colic; violent pain along ureter, left side.

Heart » » Palpitation when lying on left side. Pulse intermits, feeble, imperceptible. Angina pectoris, pain in præcordial region. Pain radiates from center of sternum. Tachycardia. Bradycardia. *Acute dilatation* caused by shock or violent physical exertion (*Royal*).

Respiratory » » Difficult, violent constriction of chest. Præcordial oppression, with palpitation and pain between shoulders. Cough followed by hiccough. Cough dry, teasing, must take a swallow of cold water (*Caust*; *Phos*). Dyspnœa, with tingling down left arm when lying on left side.

Extremities » » Legs and hands icy cold; limbs tremble. Paralysis following apoplexy (*Plumb*). Gait shuffling, unsteady. Feebleness of arms.

Sleep » » Insomnia with dilated heart, with cold, clammy skin and anxiety.

Fever » » Chills, with *cold sweat*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, opening eyes; evening; extremes of heat and cold. *Better*, uncovering, open fresh air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hydrobromic acid*; *Camph*; *Verat*; *Ars*. Compare: *Nicotinum* (Alternate tonic and clonic spasms, followed by general relaxation and trembling; nausea, cold sweat, and speedy collapse; head drawn back, contraction of eyelids and masseter muscles; muscles of neck and back rigid; hissing respiration from spasm of laryngeal and bronchial muscles).

Antidotes » » Vinegar; sour apples. *Camphor* in the physiological antagonist. *Ars* (chewing tobacco); *Ign*; (smoking); *Sep* (neuralgia and dyspepsia); *Lycop* (impotency); *Nux* (bad taste due to tobacco); *Calad* and *Plantag* (cause aversion to tobacco); *Phosph* (tobacco heart, sexual weakness).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth and higher potencies.

TANACETUM VULGARE

Tansy

Abnormal lassitude. Nervous and tired feeling. "Half dead, half alive feeling" all over. Of use in chorea and reflex spasms (worms). Said to be a specific against effects of poison ivy.

Head » » Heavy, dull, confused. Headache with least exertion.

Mental » » Irritable, sensitive to noise. Mental fatigue, nausea and vertigo, worse in a closed room.

Ears » » Roaring and ringing; voice sounds strange; *ears seem to close up suddenly*.

Abdomen » » Pain in bowels; relieved by stool. Desire for stool immediately after eating. *Dysentery*.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa, with bearing-down pains, tenderness, drawing in groins. Menses suppressed; later, profuse.

Respiratory » » Hurried, labored, stertorous respiration. Frothy mucus obstructs the air-passages.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cimicif*; *Cina*; *Absinth*. *Nux* follows well.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

TANNICUM ACIDUM

Tannin - Digallic Acid

(TANNIC ACID)

Mostly used locally against excessive secretion of mucous membranes, to contract tissue and check hæmorrhage. In Osmidrosis, corrects fetor of the perspiration. Obstinate nervous coughs. Hæmaturia. Obstinate constipation. Pain in abdomen, sensitive to pressure. Intestines can be felt like cylindrical enlargements. One-half per cent solution.

Relationship » » Gallic acid q. v.

TARAXACUM OFFICINALE

Dandelion

For gastric headaches, bilious attacks, with characteristically mapped tongue and jaundiced skin. Cancer of bladder. Flatulence. *Hysterical tympanites*.

Head » » Sensation of great heat on top of head. *Sternomastoid* muscle very painful to touch.

Mouth » » Mapped tongue. Tongue covered with a white film; feels raw; comes off in patches, leaving *red, sensitive spots*. Loss of appetite. Bitter taste and eructations. Salivation.

Abdomen » » Liver enlarged and indurated. Sharp stitches in left side. Sensation of bubbles bursting in bowels. Tympanites. Evacuation difficult.

Extremities » » Very restless limbs. *Neuralgia of knee; better, pressure*. Limbs painful to touch.

Fever » » Chilliness after eating, worse drinking; *finger tips cold*. Bitter taste. Heat without thirst, in face, *in toes*. Sweat on falling asleep.

Skin » » *Profuse night-sweats*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, resting, lying down, sitting. *Better*, touch.

Relationship » » Compare: *Choline*, a constituent of Taraxacum root, has given encouraging results in the treatment of cancer. Choline is closely related to *Neurin*, it is the "Cancronie" of Prof. Adamkiewicz (E. Schlegel). *Bry; Hydrast; Nux. Tela aranea* (nervous asthma and sleeplessness).

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. In cancer 1-2 drams fluid extract.

TARENTULA HISPANICA

Spanish Spider

Remarkable nervous phenomena; hysteria with chlorosis; *chorea*, dysmenorrhœa, spinal irritability. Bladder tenesmus. *Constriction* sensations. Formication; *Extreme restlessness*; must keep in constant motion even though walking aggravates. Hysterical epilepsy. Intense sexual excitement.

Mind » » Sudden alteration of mood. Foxy. Destructive impulses; *moral relaxation*. Must constantly busy herself or walk. *Sensitive to music*. Averse to company, but wants some one present. Ungrateful, discontented. Guided by whims.

Head » » Intense pain, as if thousands of needles were pricking into brain. *Vertigo*. Wants hair brushed or head rubbed.

Male » » Sexual excitement; lasciviousness reaching almost to insanity; seminal emissions.

Heart » » Palpitation; præcordial anguish, sensation as if heart twisted and turned around.

Female » » Vulva dry and hot, with much itching. Profuse menstruation, with frequent erotic spasms. *Pruritus vulvæ*; *nymphomania*. Dysmenorrhœa, with very sensitive ovaries.

Extremities » » Weakness of legs; choreic movements. Numbness of legs. Multiple sclerosis, with trembling. *Twitching and jerking*. Yawning with uneasiness of legs, must move them constantly. Extraordinary contractions and movements.

Modalities » » *Worse*, motion, contract, noise. *Better*, in open air, *music*, bright colors, rubbing affected parts. *Worse*, seeming others in trouble.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agar*; *Ars*; *Cupr*; *Mag phos*. Antidotes: *Lach*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

TARENTULA CUBENSIS

Cuban Spider

A toxæmic medicine, septic conditions. *Diphtheria*.

Adapted to the most severe types of inflammation and pain, early and persistent prostration. Various forms of malignant suppuration. Purplish hue and burning, stinging pains. Bubo. It is the remedy for *pain of death; soothes the last struggles. Pruritus, especially about genitals*.

Restless feet. Intermittent septic chills. Bubonic plague. As a curative and preventive remedy especially during the period of invasion.

Head » » Dizziness after heat and hot perspiration. Dull ache on top of head. Shooting pain through left eye across frontal region.

Gastric » » Stomach feels hard, sore. Loss of appetite, except for breakfast.

Back » » Itches across kidney region.

Extremities » » Hands tremble, turgid with blood.

Urinary » » Retention. Cannot hold urine on coughing.

Skin » » Red spots and pimples. Feels puffed all over.

Carbuncles, burning, stinging pains. Purplish hue.

Gangrene. Abscesses, where pain and inflammation predominate. Scirrhus of breasts. "Senile" ulcers.

Sleep » » Drowsiness. Sleep restless. Sleep prevented by harsh cough.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars; Pyrog; Crotal; Echin; Anthrac; Bellad; Apis*.

Modalities » » *Better*, smoking. *Worse*, night.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

TARTARICUM ACIDUM

Tartaric Acid

Found in grapes, pineapple, sorrel and other fruits. It is an antiscorbutic antiseptic, stimulating the mucous and salivary secretions.

Dullness and lassitude. Great weakness, with diarrhœa, with dry and brown tongue. Pain in heels (*Phytol*).

Stomach » » Excessive thirst, continued vomiting burning in throat and stomach. Dyspepsia with copious secretions of mucus.

Abdomen » » Pain around umbilicus and region of loins. Stool color of coffee-grounds (worse at night), with brown and dry tongue, and dark-green vomiting.

Dose » » Third trituration. The pure acid 10-30 grains dissolved in water.

TAXUS BACCATA

Yew

In pustular diseases of skin and night-sweats. Also in gout and chronic rheumatism.

Head » » Supra-orbital and temporal pain on right side, with lachrymation. Pupils dilated. Face puffy and pale.

Stomach » » *Saliva hot*, acrid. Nausea. Pain in pit of stomach and region of navel. After eating, cough. Feeling of pins and needles at pit of stomach; of *emptiness*, must eat frequently (compare the coniferæ).

Skin » » Large, flat, itching pustules. Badly smelling night-sweats. Podagra. Erysipelas.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

TELLURIUM METALLICUM

The Metal Tellurium

(TELLURIUM)

Marked skin (herpes circinatus), spinal, eye and ear symptoms. Very *sensitive back*. Pains all over body. Offensive discharges. Slow development of symptoms (*Radium*) Sacral and sciatic pains.

Head » » Neglectful and forgetful. Pain in left side of head and in forehead above left eye. Distortion and twitching of left facial muscles; when speaking left angle of mouth drawn upwards and to left. Fear of being touched in sensitive places. Congestion to head and nape of neck, followed by weakness and faintness in stomach. Itching of scalp; red spots.

Eyes » » Lids *thickened, inflamed*, itching. Pterygium; pustular conjunctivitis. Cataract, following ocular lesions; aids the absorption of infiltrations in iris and choroid.

Ears » » *Eczema behind ear. Catarrh of middle ear, discharge acrid, smells like fish-pickle. Itching, swelling, throbbing in meatus.* Deafness.

Nose » » Coryza, lachrymation and hoarseness; better in open air (*Cepa*). Obstructed; hawks salty phlegm from posterior nares.

Stomach » » Craving for apples. Empty and weak feeling. Heartburn.

Rectum » » Pruritus ani et perinei after every stool.

Back » » Pain in sacrum » » *Pain from last cervical to fifth dorsal vertebra*, very sensitive; worse touch (*Chin s; Phosph*) *Sciatica*; worse right side, *coughing, straining*, and at night, with sensitive vertebral column. *Contraction of tendons in bends of knees.*

Skin » » Itching of hands and feet. Herpetic spots; *ringworm (Tuberc)*. *Ring-shape lesions*, offensive odors from affected parts. Barber's itch. Stinging in skin. *Fetid exhalations (Sulph)*. Offensive foot-sweat. Eczema, back of ears and occiput. Circular patches of eczema.

Modalities » » *Worse*, while at rest at night, cold weather, from friction, coughing, laughing, lying on painful side, touch.

Relationship » » Compare: *Radium; Selenium; Tetradymite*-crystals from Georgia and North Carolina containing *Bismuth, Tellurium* and *Sulphur*-- (coccygodynia, ulceration of nails; pains in hands, in small spots, ankles, heels, and tendo-Achilles); *Sep; Ars; Rhus*.

Dose » » Sixth potency and higher. Takes long time to develop its action, which is very prolonged.

TEREBINTHINIAE OLEUM

Turpentine

(TEREBINTHINA)

Has a selective affinity for *bleeding mucous surfaces*.

Tympanites and urinary symptoms very marked.

Inflammation of kidneys, with hæmorrhages-dark, passive, fetid. Bright's disease preceded by dropsy (Goullon). Drowsiness and strangury. Coma. *Unbroken chilblains*.

Head » » Dull pain like from a band around the head (*Carb ac*). Vertigo, with vanishing of vision. Disturbed sense of equilibrium. Tired and difficult concentration of thoughts. Cold in head with sore nostrils with disposition to bleed.

Eyes » » Ciliary neuralgia over right eye. Intense pain in eye and side of head. Amblyopia from alcohol.

Ears » » Own voice sounds unnatural; humming as of a seashell, talking loudly is painful. Otalgia.

Mouth » » Tongue *dry, red sore, shining*; burning in tip, with prominent papillæ (*Arg n; Bell; Kali b; Nux m*). Breath cold, foul. Choking sensation in throat. Stomatitis. Dentition.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting; heat in epigastric region.

Abdomen » » *Enormous distention*. Diarrhœa; stools watery, greenish, fetid, bloody. Pain before flatus with and relief after stool. Hæmorrhage from bowels. Worms; lumbrici. Abdominal dropsy; pelvic peritonitis. Fainting after every stool Entero-colitis, with hæmorrhage and ulceration of bowels.

Urinary » » *Strangury, with bloody urine*. Scanty, suppressed, *odor of violets*. Urethritis, with painful erections (*Canthar*). Inflamed kidneys following any acute disease. Constant tenesmus.

Female » » Intense *burning in uterine region*. Metritis; puerperal peritonitis. Metrorrhagia with burning in uterus.

Respiratory » » Difficult breathing; lungs feel distended; hæmoptysis. Bloody expectoration.

Heart » » Pulse rapid, small, thready, intermittent.

Back » » *Burning pain in region of kidneys*. Drawing in right kidney extending to hip.

Skin » » Acne. Erythema; itching pustular, vesicular eruption; urticaria. Purpura, ecchymosis, dropsies. Scarlatina. Chilblains; with excessive itching and pulsative pains. Aching soreness of the muscles.

Fever » » Heat, with violent thirst, dry tongue, profuse cold, clammy sweat. Typhoid with tympanites, hæmorrhages, stupor, delirium. Prostration.

Relationship » » Compare: *Alumen; Secale; Canth; Nit ac. Terebene* 1x; (chronic bronchitis and winter coughs; subacute stages of inflammation of respiratory tract. Loosens secretion, relieves tightened feeling, makes expectoration easy). *Neurotic coughs*. Huskiness of public speakers, and singers. Cystitis when urine is alkaline and offensive.

Ononis spinosa-Rest Harrow--(Diuretic, Lithontriptic. Chronic nephritis; diuretic effects like *Juniper*; calculus nosebleed, worse washing face).

Antidote: *Phos*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

TEUCRIUM MARUM VERUM

Cat-thyme

(TEUCRIUM MARUM)

Nasal and rectal symptoms marked. *Polypi*. Affections of children. Suitable after too much medicine has been taken. Oversensitiveness. *Desire to stretch*. A remedy of first importance in chronic nasal catarrh with atrophy; large, offensive crusts and clinkers. *Ozæna*. *Loss of sense of smell*.

Head » » Excited, tremulous feeling. Frontal pain; worse, stooping. Strengthens brain after delirium tremens.

Eyes » » Smarting in canthi; lids red and puffy; tarsal tumor (*Staph*).

Ears » » Hissing and ringing otalgia.

Nose » » Catarrhal condition of both anterior and posterior nostrils. *Mucous polypus*. Chronic catarrh; *discharge of large, irregular clinkers*. Foul breath. *Crawling in nostrils*, with lachrymation and sneezing. Coryza, with stoppage of nostrils.

Stomach » » Vomiting of large quantities of dark-green masses. Constant hiccough, attended with pain in back. Unnatural appetite. Hiccough on eating, after nursing.

Respiratory » » Dry cough, tickling in trachea; *moldy taste in throat* when hawking up mucus, expectoration profuse.

Extremities » » Affection of finger-tips and joints of toes. Tearing pains in arms and legs. *Pain in toe-nails*, as if they had grown into flesh.

Rectum » » *Itching of anus, and constant irritation in the evening in bed*. *Ascarides*, with *nightly restlessness*. *Crawling in rectum after stool*.

Sleep » » Restless, with twitching, choking, and starting up frightened.

Skin » » Itching causes tossing about all night. Very dry skin. Suppurating grooves in the nails.

Relationship » » Compare: *Teucrium scorodonia*-Wood-sage (in tuberculosis with muco-purulent expectoration; dropsy; orchitis and *tuberculous epidymitis*; especially in young, thin individuals with tuberculosis of lungs, glands; bones and urogenitals, 3x). *Cina*; *Ignat*; *Sang*; *Sil*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency. Locally for polypi, dry powder.

THALLIUM METALLICUM

The Metal Thallium

(THALLIUM)

Thallium seems to influence the endocrines, especially the thyroid and adrenaline. Most horrible neuralgic, spasmodic, shooting pains. Muscular atrophy. Tremors. Relieves the violent pains in locomotor ataxia. *Paralysis of lower limbs*. Pain in stomach and bowels, like electric shocks. Paraplegia. *Alopecia* following acute, exhausting diseases. Night sweats. Polyneuritis. Dermal trophic lesions.

Extremities » » *Trembling. Paralytic feeling.* Lancinating pains, like electric shocks. Very tired. Chronic myelitis. Numbness in fingers and toes, with extension up lower extremities, involving lower abdomen and perineum. *Paralysis of lower limbs*. Cyanosis of extremities. Formication, beginning in fingers and extending through pelvis, perineum and inner thighs to feet.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lathyr; Caust; Arg nit; Plumbum*.

Dose » » Lower trituration to thirtieth potency.

THEA CHINENSIS

Tea

(THE)

Nervous sleeplessness, heart troubles, palpitation, and dyspepsia of old tea-drinkers. Produces most of the sick headaches Tabacum antidotal (Allen).

Head » » Temporary mental exaltation. Ill-humored. Sick headache radiating from one point. Sleepless and restless. Hallucinations of hearing. Cold damp feeling at back of head.

Stomach » » Sinking sensation at epigastrium. *Faint, gone feeling* (*Sep; Hyd; Oleand*). Craves acids. Sudden production of wind in large quantities.

Abdomen » » Borborygmi liability to hernia.

Female » » Soreness and tenderness in ovaries.

Heart » » Anxious oppression. Præcordial distress. Palpitation; unable to lie on left side. Fluttering. Pulse rapid, irregular, intermittent.

Sleep » » Sleepy in daytime; sleepiness at night, with vascular excitement and restlessness, and dry skin. Horrible dreams cause no horror.

Modalities » » *Worse*, night, on walking in open air, after meals. *Better* warmth; warm bath.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Kali hypophos; Thuja; Ferr; Kali hyd* (Material doses for tea-taster's cough).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

Theine 1/4-1/2 grain hypodermically for sciatica and supra-orbital neuralgia.

THERIDION CURASSAVICUM

Orange-spider (THERIDION)

Nervous hyperæsthesia. Has affinity for the tubercular diathesis. Vertigo, sick headache, peculiar pain around heart region, phthisis florida, scrofula have all been treated successfully with this remedy. *Sensitive to noise; it penetrates the body, especially teeth.* Noises seem to strike on painful spots over the body. Rachitis, caries, necrosis. Phthisis, stitch high up in left apex (*Anthrax*). Where the indicated remedy does not hold long.

Mind » » Restless; finds pleasure in nothing. Time passes too quickly.

Head » » Pain worse anyone walking over floor. *Vertigo, with nausea and vomiting on least motion*, particularly when closing eyes.

Eyes » » Luminous vibrations before eyes; sensitive to light. Pressure behind eyeballs. Throbbing over left eye.

Nose » » Discharge yellowish, thick, offensive; ozæna (*Puls; Thuja*).

Stomach » » Seasickness. Nausea and vomiting when closing eyes and on motion (*Tabac*). Stinging pain on left side over anterior aspect of spleen. Burning in liver region.

Respiratory » » Pain in upper left chest (*Myrt; Pix; Anis*). *Pain in left floating ribs. Cardiac anxiety and pain.* Pinching in left pectoral muscle.

Back » » Sensitiveness between vertebræ; avoids pressure on spine. Stinging pains.

Skin » » *Stinging thrusts everywhere.* Sensitive skin in thighs. Itching sensations.

Modalities » » *Worse*, touch; pressure; on shipboard; riding in carriage; closing eyes; jar; noise, coitus; left side.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency.

THIOSINAMINUM

A Chemical Derived from Oil of Mustard-seed (RHODALLIN)

Are solvent, externally and internally, for *dissolving scar tissue*, tumors, enlarged glands; lupus, strictures, adhesions. Ectropion, opacities of cornea, cataract, ankylosis, fibroids, scleroderma. Noises in ear. Suggested by Dr. A. S. Hard for retarding old age. A remedy for Tabes dorsalis, improving the lightning pains. Gastric, vesicle and rectal crises. Stricture of rectum, 2 grains twice daily.

Ear » » Arterio-sclerotic *vertigo*. *Tinnitus*. Catarrhal deafness with cicatricial thickening. Subacute suppurative otitis media, formation of fibrous bands impeding free movement of the ossicles. Thickened drum. Deafness due to some fibrous change in the nerve.

Dose » » Inject under skin, or, into the lesion a 10 per cent solution in glycerine and water, 15-30 drops twice a week. Internally in capsules 1/2 grain daily. Obstinate arterio-sclerotic ailments in doses of 1/2 grain, never more, 3 times a day. Vertigo and arthritis (Bartlett). 2x attenuation.

THLASPI BURSA PASTORIS

Shepherd's Purse

(CAPSELLA)

Is an anti-hæmorrhagic and anti-uric-acid remedy. Albuminuria during gestation. Chronic neuralgia. Renal and vesical irritation. Hæmorrhage from uterine fibroid with aching in back or general bruised soreness. Aching between scapulæ. Uterine hæmorrhage, with cramps and expulsion of clots. Craves buttermilk. Effects of suppressed uterine disease (Burnett).

Head » » Eyes and face puffy. Frequent epistaxis. Vertigo; worse, rising. Frontal pain; worse toward evening. Scaly eruption behind ears. Tongue white, coated. Mouth and lips cracked. Sharp pain over right eye drawing eye upwards.

Nose » » Bleeding in nasal operations. Especially passive hæmorrhage.

Male » » Spermatic cord sensitive to concussion of walking or riding.

Female » » Metrorrhagia; too frequent and copious menses. Hæmorrhage, with violent uterine colic. Every alternate period very profuse. Leucorrhœa before and after menses; bloody, dark, offensive; *stains indelibly*. *Sore pain in womb on rising*. Scarcely recovers from one period before another begins.

Urinary » » Frequent desire; urine *heavy*, phosphatic. Chronic cystitis. Dysuria and spasmodic retention. Hæmaturia. Accumulation of gravel. Renal colic. *Brick-dust sediment*. Urethritis; urine runs away in little jets. Often replaces the use of the catheter.

Relationship » » Compare: *Urtica*; *Croc*; *Trill*; *Millefol*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

THUJA OCCIDENTALIS

Arbor vitæ

Acts on skin, blood, gastro-intestinal tract, kidneys, and brain. Its relation to the production of pathological vegetations condylomate, warty excrescences, spongy tumors is very important. Moist mucous tubercles. Bleeding fungus growths. Nævus. Excess of venosity. The main action of Thuja is on the skin and genito-urinary organs, producing conditions that correspond with Hahnemann's sycotic dyscrasia, whose chief manifestation is the formation of wart-like excrescences upon mucous and cutaneous surfaces-fig-warts and condylomata. Has a specific antibacterial action, as in gonorrhœa and vaccination. Suppressed gonorrhœa, salpingitis. *Ill-effects of vaccination*. Sycotic pains, i.e, tearing in muscles and joints, worse at rest, better in dry weather, worse damp humid atmosphere; lameness. *Hydrogenoid constitutions*, whose blood is morbidly hydropic, so that damp air and water are inimical. Complaints from moonlight. *Rapid exhaustion and emaciation*. Left-sided and chilly medicine. Variola, aborts the pustule and prevents the suppurating fever. *Vaccinosis*, viz, inveterable skin troubles, neuralgia, etc.

Mind » » *Fixed ideas*, as if a strange person were at his side; as if soul and body were separated; as if something alive in abdomen (*Croc*). Emotional sensitiveness; music causes weeping and trembling.

Head » » Pain as if pierced by a nail (*Coff; Ign*). Neuralgia from tea (*Selen*). Left-sided headache. White, scaly dandruff; hair dry and falling out. Greasy skin of face.

Eyes » » Ciliary neuralgia; iritis. Eyelids agglutinated at night; dry, scaly. Styes and tarsal tumors (*Staph*). Acute and subacute inflammation of sclera. Sclera raised in

patches, and looks bluish-red. Large, flat phlyctenules; *indolent*. Recurring episcleritis. Chronic scleritis.

Ears » » Chronic otitis; discharge purulent. Creaking when swallowing. Polypi.

Nose » » Chronic catarrh; thick, green mucus; blood and pus. On blowing nose, pain in teeth. Ulceration within the nostrils. Dryness of nasal cavities. Painful pressure at root.

Mouth » » Tip of tongue very painful. *White blisters on side close to root, painfully sore*. Teeth decay next to gums; very sensitive; gums retract. Drinks fall audibly into stomach. Ranula; varicose veins on tongue and mouth. Pyorrhea alveolaris.

Stomach » » Complete loss of appetite. Dislike for fresh meat and potatoes. Rancid eructations after fat food. Cutting pain in epigastrium. Cannot eat onions. Flatulence; pain after food; sinking sensation in epigastrium before food; thirst. Tea-drinking dyspepsia.

Abdomen » » Distended; indurations in abdomen. Chronic diarrhoea, worse after breakfast. Discharges forcibly expelled; gurgling sound. Brown spots. *Flatulence and distension; protruding here and there*. Rumbling and colic. Constipation, with violent rectal pain, causing stool to recede (*Sil; Sanic*). Piles swollen; pain worse sitting, with stitching, burning pains at the anus. Anus fissured; painful to touch with warts. *Movements as of something living (Crocus)*, without pain.

Urinary » » Urethra swollen inflamed. Urinary stream split and small. Sensation of trickling after urinating. Severe cutting *after (Sars)*. Frequent micturition accompanying pains. Desire sudden and urgent, but cannot be controlled. Paralysis sphincter vesicæ.

Male » » Inflammation of prepuce and glans; pain in penis. Balanitis. *Gonorrhœal rheumatism. Gonorrhœa*. Chronic induration of testicles. Pain and burning felt near neck of bladder, with frequent and urgent desire to urinate. Prostatic enlargement (*Ferr pic; Thiosinaminum; Iod; Sabal*).

Female » » Vagina *very sensitive (Berb; Kreos; Lyssin)*. Warty excrescences on vulva and perineum. Profuse leucorrhœa; thick, greenish. Severe pain in left ovary and

left inguinal region. Menses scanty, retarded. *Polypi*; fleshy excrescences. Ovaritis; worse left side, at every menstrual period (*Lach*). Profuse perspiration before menses.

Respiratory » » Dry, hacking cough in afternoon, with pain in pit of stomach. Stitches in chest; worse, cold drinks. *Asthma in children (Nat sulph)*. Papilloma of larynx. Chronic laryngitis.

Extremities » » When walking, limbs feel as if made of wood or glass, and would break easily. Tips of fingers swollen, red, feel red. Muscular twitchings, weakness and trembling. Cracking in joints. Pain in heels and tendo-Achilles. Nails brittle. Ingrowing toe nail.

Skin » » Polypi, tubercles, *warts* epithelioma, *nævi*, carbuncles; ulcers, especially in ano-genital region. Freckles and blotches. Perspiration sweetish, and strong. Dry skin, with brown spots. Zona; herpetic eruptions. Tearing pains in glands. Glandular enlargement. Nails crippled; brittle and soft. *Eruptions only on covered parts*; worse after scratching. Very sensitive to touch. Coldness of one side. Sarcoma; polypi. *Brown spots on hands and arms*.

Sleep » » Persistent insomnia.

Fever » » Chill, beginning in thighs. Sweat *only on uncovered parts*, or all over except head, when sleeping; profuse, sour, smelling like honey. Orgasm of blood in the evening, with throbbing in the blood-vessels.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, from heat of bed; at 3 am and 3 pm; from cold, damp air; after breakfast; fat, coffee; vaccination. *Better*, left side; while drawing up a limb.

Relationship » » Compare: (Hydrogenoid constitution: *Calcar*; *Silica*; *Nat sulph*; *Aranea*; *Apis*; *Pulsat*). *Cupressus australis* (sharp, prickling pain; general feeling of warmth; rheumatism and gonorrhœa). *Cupressus Lawsoniana* (acts like Thuja; *terrible pains in the stomach*). *Sphingurus* (falling out of hair from beard; pain in jaw-joint and zygoma); *Sil*; *Maland* (vaccination); *Medorrh* (suppressed gonorrhœa); *Merc*; *Cinnab*; *Terebinth*; *Juniperus*; *Sabin*; *Sil*; *Canth*; *Cannab*; *Nit ac*; *Puls*; *Ant tart*; *Arborin* is a non-alcoholic preparation of *Thuja*.

Antidotes: *Merc; Camph; Sabin* (warts).

Complementary: *Sabina; Ars; Nat sulph; Silica*.

Dose » » Locally, for warts and excrescences, tincture, or cerate. Internally, tincture to thirtieth potency.

THYMOLUM

Thyme Camphor (THYMOL)

A remedy having a wide field in genito-urinary diseases. It is indicated in pathological emissions, priapism and prostatorrhœa. The provings show an action limited to the sexual organs, producing a typical sexual neurasthenia. Specific for hookworm disease (*Chenopodium*).

Mental » » Irritable, arbitrary, must have his own way. Craves company. Energy gone.

Back » » Tired, aching throughout lumbar region. Worse, mental and physical labor.

Male » » Profuse, nightly, seminal emissions with lascivious dreams of a perverted character. Priapism. Urinary burning and subsequent dribbling of urine. Polyuria. Urates increased. Phosphates decreased.

Sleep » » Awakes tired and unrefreshed. Lascivious and fantastic dreams.

Relationship » » Compare: *Carbon Tetrachloride* as a remedy for Hookworms, according to Dr. Lambert, Suva, Fiji who employed it in 50,000 cases.

"1. Carbon tetrachloride is a vermifuge and vermicide of great potency, and has shown itself to be the best vermifuge for the treatment of hookworm in a country where the disease predominates.

"2. It gives little discomfort to the patient, is palatable, required no preparation of the patient, and when pure is apparently not toxic-all of which features are of advantage in a popular campaign.

"W. G. Smillie, and S. B. Pessoa, of Sao Paulo, Brazil, also have found carbon tetrachloride to be extremely efficient in removing hookworms. A single dose of 3 Cc given to adults has been proved to remove 95 per cent of all the hookworms harbored".

Modalities » » Thymol. *Worse*, mental and physical labor.

Dose » » Sixth attenuation.

THYMUS SERPYLLUM

Wild Thyme

Respiratory infections of children; dry nervous asthma, whooping-cough, severe spasms but little sputum. Ringing in ears with feeling of pressure in head. Burning in pharynx, sore, throat worse empty swallowing; blood vessels distended, dark.

Dose » » Tincture.

THYROIDINUM

Dried Thyroid Gland of the Sheep

Thyroid produces anæmia, emaciation, muscular weakness, sweating, headache, nervous tremor of face and limbs, tingling sensations, paralysis. Heart rate increased, exophthalmus and dilation of pupils. *In myxœdema and cretinism* its effects are striking.

Rheumatoid arthritis. Infantile wasting. Rickets. Delayed union of fractures. In half grain doses twice a day over a considerable period said to be *effective in undescended testicle* in boys. Thyroid exercises a general regulating influence over the mechanism of the organs of nutrition, growth and development. Thyroid weakness causes decided craving for large amount of sweets.

Of use in psoriasis; and *tachycardia*. Arrested development in children. Improves the memory. *Goitre*. Excessive obesity. Acts better with pale patients, rather than those of high color. Amblyopia. *Mammary tumor*. *Uterine fibroid*. Great weakness and hunger, yet loses flesh. *Nocturnal enuresis*. *Agalactea*. Begin treatment early in pregnancy. Dose 1 1/2 gr. 2 to 3 times daily. *Vomiting of pregnancy* (give early in morning before patient gets up). *Fibroid tumors of the breast*, 2x trit. Dilates arterioles (*Adrenaline contacts them*). Sensation of faintness and nausea. Marked sensitiveness to cold Hypothyroidism after acute diseases, i.e, weakness. Easy fatigue, weak pulse, tendency to fainting, palpitation, cold hands and feet, low blood pressure, chilliness and sensitive to cold (Thyroid 1x3 times daily). Has a powerful diuretic action in myxedema and various types of œdema.

Mind » » Stupor, alternating with restless melancholy. Irritable, worse least opposition; goes into a rage over trifles.

Head » » Feeling of lightness in brain. *Persistent frontal* headache. Eyeballs prominent. Face flushed; lips burn. Tongue thickly coated. Fullness and heat. Face flushed. Bad taste in mouth.

Heart » » Weak, frequent pulse, with inability to lie down. *Tachycardia (Naja)*. Anxiety about chest, *as if constricted*. *Palpitation from least exertion*. Severe heart pain; Ready excitability of heart. Heart's action weak, with numbness of fingers.

Eyes » » Progressive diminution of sight with central scotoma (*Carbon sulf*).

Throat » » Dry, congested, raw, burning; worse left side.

Stomach » » Desire for sweets and thirst for cold water. Nausea worse riding in car. Flatulence, much flatus in abdomen.

Urinary » » Increased flow; polyuria; some albumen and sugar. *Enuresis* in weakly children who are nervous and irritable (1/2 gr night and morning). Urine smells of violets, burning along urethra, increase of uric acid.

Extremities » » Rheumatic arthritis with tendency to obesity, coldness and cramps of extremities. Peeling of skin of lower limbs. Cold extremities. Aching pains. Œdema of legs. Trembling of limbs and entire body.

Respiratory » » Dry, painful cough with scanty, difficult expectoration and burning in pharynx.

Skin » » *Psoriasis* associated with adiposity (*not* in developing stage). Skin *dry*, impoverished. Cold hands and feet. *Eczema*. Uterine fibroids. *Brownly swelling*. Swelling of glands of stony hardness. Sluggish cases. Jaundice with pruritus. *Ichtyosis*, *lupus*. Itching without eruption, worse night.

Relationship » » Compare: *Spongia*; *Calc*; *Fucus*; *Lycopus*; *Iodothyrene*, (the active principle isolated from thyroid gland, a substance rich in Iodine and nitrogen, affects metabolism, reducing weight, may produce glycosuria. Use cautiously in obesity, for a fatty heart may not be able to maintain the accelerated rhythm. Milk contains the internal secretion of the thyroid). *Thymus gland extract* (arthritis deformans; metabolic osteoarthritis, 5-grain tablets 3 times daily). High potencies very efficient in exophthalmic goitre.

Dose » » Crude Thyroid at times; better sixth to thirtieth potency. If the crude Thyroid is taken (two to three grains or more daily); the pulse should be watched. Must not be given in physiological doses where with feeble heart there is high blood pressure and not in tubercular patients.

TILIA EUROPAEA

Linden

(TILIA EUROPA)

Of value in muscular weakness of the eye; hæmorrhage of thin, pale blood. Puerperal metritis. Diseases of the antrum (*Kali hyd; Chelid*).

Head » » *Neuralgia* (first right, then left side), *with veil before eyes*. Confusion, with dimness of vision. Much sneezing, with fluent coryza. Bleeding from nose.

Eyes » » Sensation as of gauze before eyes (*Calc; Caust; Nat m*). Binocular vision imperfect.

Female » » *Intense sore feeling about uterus*; bearing-down, with hot sweat, but without relief. Much slimy leucorrhœa when walking (*Bov; Carb an; Graph*).

Soreness and redness of external genitals (*Thuj; Sulph*). Pelvic inflammation, tympanites, abdominal tenderness and hot sweat which does not relieve.

Skin » » Urticaria. Violent itching, and burning like fire after scratching. Eruption of small, red itching pimples. *Sweat warm and profuse* soon after falling asleep. Sweat increases as rheumatic pains increase.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in afternoon and evening; in warm room, heat of bed. *Better*, cool room, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lilium; Bellad*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

TITANIUM METALLICUM

The Metal

(TITANIUM)

Is found in the bones and muscles. Has been used in lupus and tuberculosis processes externally, also in skin disease, nasal catarrh, etc. Apples contain 0. 11 per cent of Titan. Imperfect vision, the peculiarity being that *half an object* only could be seen at once. Giddiness with *vertical hemiopia*. Also, sexual weakness, with too *early ejaculation* of semen in coitus. Bright's disease. Eczema, lupus, rhinitis.

Dose » » Lower and middle potencies.

TONGO-DIPTERIX ODORATA

Seeds of Coumarouna-a tree in Guiana

(TONGO - DIPTRIX ODORATA)

Useful in neuralgia; pertussis.

Head » » Tearing pain in supra-orbital nerve, with heat and throbbing pain in head and epiphora. Confused, especially the occiput, with somnolence and a sort of intoxication. Trembling in right upper lid. Coryza; nose stopped, must breathe through mouth.

Extremities » » Tearing pains in hip-joints, femur, and knee, especially left side.

Relationship » » *Melilotus*. *Anthoxanthum*, *Asperula*, and *Tonga* contain *Coumarin*, the active principle.

Compare them in hay-fever; also, *Trifol*; *Naph*; *Sabad*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

TORULA CEREVISIAE

Saccharomyces - Yeast Plant

Introduced by Drs. Lehman and Yingling. Not proved, hence clinical symptoms only but many have been verified. Sycotic remedy Anaphylactic states produced by proteins and enzymes (Yingling).

Head » » Aching back of head and neck. Headache and sharp pains all over. Worse from constipation. Sneezing and wheezing. Catarrhal discharge from posterior nares. Irritable and nervous.

Stomach » » Bad taste. Nausea. Poor digestion. Belching of gas in stomach and abdomen. Soreness all over abdomen. Sense of fullness. Rumbling, pains shift, flatulence. *Constipation*. Sour, yeasty, moldy odor from discharges.

Extremities » » Backache, tired and weak from elbows and knees down. Hands cold like ice and go to sleep easily.

Sleep » » Disturbed with much restlessness.

Skin » » Boils, recurrent. Itching eczema around ankles. Tinea versicolor.

Dose » » Pure yeast cake or potencies from 3rd to high. Yeast poultices are much used in skin diseases, boils and swelling.

TRIBULUS TERRESTRIS

Ikshugandha

An East Indian drug useful in urinary affections, especially dysuria, and in debilitated states of the sexual organs, as expressed in seminal weakness, ready emissions and impoverished semen. Prostatitis, calculous affections and sexual neurasthenia. It meets the auto-traumatism of masturbation correcting the emissions and spermatorrhœa. Partial impotence caused by overindulgence of advancing age, or when accompanied by urinary symptoms, incontinence, painful micturition, etc.

Dose » » Ten to twenty drops of the tincture three times daily.

TRIFOLIUM PRATENSE

Red Clover

Produces most marked ptyalism. Feeling of fullness with congestion of salivary glands, followed by increased copious flow of saliva. Feeling as if mumps were coming on. *Crusta lactea*; dry, scaly crusts. Stiff neck. *Cancerous diathesis*.

Head » » Confusion and headache on awaking. Dullness in anterior brain. Mental failure, loss of memory.

Mouth » » *Increased flow of saliva (Merc; Syphil).* Sore throat, with hoarseness.

Respiratory » » Coryza like that which precedes hay-fever; thin mucus, with much irritation. *Hoarse and choking; chills with cough at night.* Cough on coming into the open air. Hay-fever. Spasmodic cough; *whooping cough*, paroxysms; worse at night.

Back » » Neck stiff; cramp in sterno-cleido muscles; relieved by heat and irritation.

Extremities » » Tingling in palms. Hands and feet cold. Tibial ulcers.

Relationship » » Compare: *Trifolium repens* » » White clover- (Prophylactic against mumps, feeling of congestion in salivary glands, pain and hardening, especially submaxillary; *worse, lying down.* Mouth filled with watery saliva, worse lying down. Taste of blood in mouth and throat. Sensation as if heart would stop, with great fear, better sitting up or moving about; worse, when alone, with cold sweat on face).

Dose.—Tincture

TRILLIUM PENDULUM

White Beth-root

A general hæmorrhagic medicine, *with great faintness and dizziness*. Chronic diarrhœa of bloody mucus. Uterine hæmorrhage. Threatened abortion. *Relaxation of pelvic region*. Cramp-like pains. Phthisis with purulent and copious expectoration and spitting of blood.

Head » » Pain in forehead; worse, noise. Confused; eyeballs feel too large. Vision blurred; everything looks bluish. *Nose-bleed (Millef; Melilot)*.

Mouth » » Hæmorrhage from gums. *Bleeding after tooth extraction*.

Stomach » » Heat and burning stomach rising up in œsophagus. Hæmatemesis.

Rectum » » Chronic diarrhœa; discharge bloody. Dysentery,,; passage almost pure blood.

Female » » Uterine hæmorrhages, *with sensation as though hips and back were falling to pieces; better tight bandages*. Gushing of bright blood on least movement. Hæmorrhage from fibroids (*Calc; Nitr ac; Phos; Sulph ac*). Prolapse, with great bearing-down. Leucorrhœa copious, yellow, stringy (*Hydras; Kali b; Sabin*). Metrorrhagia at climacteric. *Lochia suddenly becomes sanguinous*. Dribbling of urine after labor.

Respiratory » » Cough, with spitting of blood. Copious, purulent expectoration. Hæmoptysis. Aching at end of sternum. Suffocative attack of irregular breathing with sneezing. Shooting pains through chest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Trillium cernuum* (eye symptoms; everything looks bluish; greasy feeling in mouth); *Ficus* (hæmorrhages; menorrhagia, hæmaturia, epistaxis, Hæmatemesis, bleeding piles); *Sanguisuga-Leech--* (hæmorrhages; bleeding from anus). *Ipec; Sab; Lach; Hamam*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

TRINITROTOLUENUM

T. N. T.

(TRINITROTOLUENE)

Symptoms found in munition workers handling T. N. T who inhale and ingest it and also absorb some through the skin. They were compiled by Dr. Conrad Wesselhoeft and published in the December, 1926 number of the Journal of the American Institute of Homeopathy.

The destructive action of T. N. T on the red blood corpuscles is responsible for the anæmia and the jaundice with their secondary symptoms. The hemoglobin is changed so it cannot act satisfactorily as an oxygen carrier and as a result we have breathlessness, dizziness, headache, faintness, palpitation, undue fatigue, muscle cramps and cyanosis; also drowsiness, depression and insomnia. Later stages of the poisoning produce toxic jaundice and aplastic anæmia. The jaundice is the result of cellular destruction in contrast to obstructive jaundice.

Head » » Depression and headache (frontal). Aversion to company, apathetic and weeps easily. Faintness, dizziness, mental sluggishness; delirium, convulsions, coma. Face very dark.

Respiratory » » Nose dry with stuffed sensation. Sneezing, coryza, burning of trachea, choking weight on chest; dry, convulsive cough, raising mucous plugs.

Gastro-Intestinal » » Bitter taste, much thirst, sour regurgitation; dull burning behind the ensiform; nausea, vomiting, constipation followed by diarrhœa with cramps.

Cardio-Vascular » » Palpitation, tachycardia, bradycardia, intermittent pulse.

Urinary » » High colored urine, burning on urination, sudden desire, incontinence and retention.

Skin » » Hands stained yellow. Dermatitis, nodular erythema, vesicles, itching and burning; puffiness.

Tendency to hæmorrhage under the skin and from the nose. Tired pain in back of knees.

Modalities » » *Worse*, alcohol (falls after one or two drinks of whisky). *Tea* (marked aversion).

Relationship » » Compare: *Zinc; Phosph; Cina; Ars; Plumbum*.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency has been used with success.

TRIOSTEUM PERFOLIATUM

Fever-root

Triosteum is a very valuable remedy in diarrhoea attended with colicky pains and nausea, *numbness of lower limbs after stool*, and increased flow of urine; also in influenza. Quiets nervous symptoms (*Coffea*, *Hyos*). Biliousness. Bilious colic.

Head » » Occipital pain, with nausea on rising, followed by vomiting. Influenza, with aching pains all over, and heat in the limbs. *Ozæna*; frontal pain.

Stomach » » Loathing of food; nausea on rising, followed by vomiting and cramps. Stools watery, frothy.

Extremities » » Stiffness of all joints; calves numb; aching in bones. Rheumatic pain in back. Pains in limbs.

Skin » » Itching welts. *Urticaria* from gastric derangement.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

TRITICUM REPENS-AGROPYRON REPENS

Couch-Grass

(TRITICUM)

An excellent remedy in excessive irritability of the bladder, dysuria, cystitis, gonorrhœa.

Nose » » Always blowing nose.

Urinary » » Frequent, *difficult*, and painful urination (*Pop*). Gravelly deposits. Catarrhal and purulent discharges (*Pareira*). Strangury, pyelitis; enlarged prostate. Chronic cystic irritability. Incontinence; constant desire. Urine is dense and causes irritation of the mucous surfaces.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tradescantia*; (Hæmorrhage from ear and upper air passages; painful urination, urethral discharge; scrotum inflamed). *Chimaph*; *Senecio*; *Populus trem*; *Buchu*; *Uva*.

Polytrichum Juniperinum-Ground Moss--(Painful urination of old people; dropsy, urinary obstruction and suppression).

Dose » » Tincture or infusion by boiling two ounces in a quart of water until it is reduced to a pint. To be taken in four doses in 24 hours.

TROMBIDIUM MUSCAE DOMESTICAE

Red acarus of the fly

(TROMBIDIUM)

Has a specific place in the treatment of dysentery.

Symptoms *are worse by food and drink*.

Abdomen » » Much pain before and after stool; stool only after eating. Gripping in hypochondrium in morning. Congestion of the liver, with urgent, loose, stools on rising. Brown, thin, bloody stools, with tenesmus. During stool, sharp pain in left side, shooting downward. Burning in anus.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

TUBERCULINUM

A Nucleo-protein, a Nosode from Tubercular Abscess

Tuberculinum is indicated in renal affections, but caution is necessary, for where skin and intestines do not perform normally even high potencies are dangerous. In chronic cystitis, brilliant and permanent results (Dr. Nebel Montreux).

Of undoubted value in the treatment of *incipient tuberculosis*. Especially adapted to the light-complexioned, narrow-chested subjects. Lax fiber, low recuperative powers, and very susceptible to changes in the weather. Patient always tired; motion causes intense fatigue; aversion to work; wants constant changes. When *symptoms are constantly changing and well-selected remedies fail to improve, and cold is taken from the slightest exposure*. Rapid emaciation. Of great value in epilepsy, neurasthenia and in nervous children. Diarrhœa in children running for weeks, extreme wasting, bluish pallor, exhaustion. Mentally deficient children. Enlarged tonsils. Skin affections, *acute articular rheumatism*. Very sensitive, mentally and physically. General exhaustion. Nervous weakness. Trembling. Epilepsy. Arthritis.

Mind » » Contradictory characteristics of Tuberculinum are mania and melancholia, insomnia and sopor. Irritable, especially when awakening. *Depressed*, melancholy. *Fear of dogs. Animals especially*. Desire to use foul language, curse and swear.

Head » » Subject to deep brain headaches and intense neuralgias. Everything seems strange. Intense pain, as of an iron band around head. Meningitis. When critical discharges appear, sweat, polyuria, diarrhœa, exanthema, repeating the dose only when crises come on. Nocturnal hallucinations, awakes frightened. Plica polonica (*Vinca*).

Crops of small boils, intensely painful, successively appear in the nose; *green, fetid pus*.

Ears » » Persistent, offensive otorrhœa. *Perforation in membrana tympani, with ragged edges*.

Stomach » » Averse to meat. All-gone, hungry sensation (*Sulph*). Desire for cold milk.

Abdomen » » Early-morning, sudden diarrhœa (*Sulph*). Stools dark-brown, offensive, discharged with much force. *Tabes mesenterica*.

Female » » *Benign mammary tumors*. Menses too early, too profuse, long-lasting. *Dysmenorrhœa*. *Pains increase with the establishment of the flow*.

Respiratory » » *Enlarged tonsils*. Hard, dry cough during sleep. Expectoration thick, easy; profuse bronchorrhœa. Shortness of breath. Sensation of suffocation, even with plenty of fresh air. Longs for cold air. Broncho-pneumonia in children. Hard, hacking cough, profuse sweating and loss of weight, rales all over chest. Deposits begin in apex of lung (*Repeated doses*).

Back » » Tension in nape of neck and down spine. Chilliness between shoulders or up the back.

Skin » » Chronic eczema; itching intense; worse at night. Acne in tuberculous children. Measles; psoriasis (*Thyroid*).

Sleep » » Poor; wakes early. Overpowering sleepiness in daytime. Dreams vivid and distressing.

Fever » » Post-critical temperature of a remittent type. Here repeat dose every two hours (*MacFarlan*). Profuse sweat. General chilliness.

Modalities » » *Worse*, motion, music; before a storm; standing; dampness; from draught; early morning, and after sleep. *Better*, open air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Koch's lymph (acute and chronic parenchymatous nephritis; produces pneumonia, broncho-pneumonia, and congestion of the lungs in tuberculous patients, and is a remarkably efficacious remedy in lobular pneumonia-broncho-pneumonia); Aviare-Tuberculin from birds--(acts on the apices of the lungs; has proved an excellent remedy in influenzal bronchitis; symptoms similar to tuberculosis; relieves the debility, diminishes the cough, improves the appetite, and*

braces up the whole organism; acute broncho-pulmonary diseases of children; itching of palms and ears; *cough*, acute, inflammatory, irritating, incessant, and tickling; loss of strength and appetite); *Hydrast* (to fatten patients after Tuberc); *Formic acid* (tuberculosis, chronic nephritis, malignant tumors; pulmonary tuberculosis, not in third stage, however; lupus; carcinoma of breast and stomach; Dr. Krull uses injections of solutions corresponding to the third centesimal potency; these must not be repeated before six months). Compare: *Bacil*; *Psorin*; *Lach. Kalagua* (tuberculosis; garlicky odor of all secretions and breath). *Teucrium scoradonia*. Compare: *Thuja* (Vaccinosis may block the way of action of *Tuberculin*-until *Thuja* has been given and then acts brilliantly (Burnett).

Complementary: *Calcareo*; *China*; *Bryon*.

Dose » » *Tuberculin* needs more frequent repetition in children's complaints than nearly every other chronic remedy (H. Fergie Woods). Thirtieth and much higher, in infrequent doses. When *Tuberculinum* fails *Syphilinum* often follows advantageously, producing a reaction.

"The use of *Tuberculinum* in phthisis pulmonalis demands attention to the following points: In apyretic purely tubercular phthisis results are marked, provided the eliminative organs are in good order, but nothing below the 1000th should be used, unless absolutely necessary. With patients where streptostaphylo-pneumococci are in the bronchi; where also after washing the sputum, a pure "t b. " bacilli-mass remains, the same treatment is indicated. With mixed infection-found in the majority of cases-where the sputum swarms with virulent micro-organisms in addition to the "t b. ", other procedure is necessary. If the heart is in good shape, a single dose of *Tuberculinum* 1000-2000 is given, provided there are no marked indications for other remedies. With due attention to temperature and possible excretions, the dose is allowed to work until effects are no longer observed, eight days to eight weeks. Usually a syndrome then presents, permitting the accurate choice of an antipsoric *Silica*, *Lycopodium*, *Phosphorus*, etc. After a while the picture again darkens and now a high potency of the isopathic remedy corresponding to the most virulent and prominent

micro-organism found in the sputum is given: Staphylo-Strepto-, or Pneumococcin. The accurate bacteriological analysis of the sputum is absolutely essential; the choice of the ison again clears the picture, and so, proceeding on the one side etiologically (where these isopathica have not yet been proved); on the other side symptomatically with antipsoric remedies, the disease is dominated.

My own experience warns, in the case of mixed infection, against the use of Strepto-, Staphylo-, or Pneumococcin below the 500th. I use them only from 2000 to 1000, having seen terrible aggravations from the 30, 100, 200, with a lowering temperature from 104 to 96. Hence the admonition, which need not concern scoffers, but those alone who wish to avail themselves of a potent weapon. The toxins used as remedies are, like Tuberculinum, prepared from pure and virulent cultures.

And cases, seemingly condemned to speedy death, are brought in a year or two back to normal temperature, though, of course, sacrificing a large portion of lung tissue. This result is sure when the patient can and will take care of himself, where the heart has withstood the toxin and the stomach and liver are in good function. Further, climatic variations must be avoided. With the great mineral metabolism of the phthisic, diet regulation is imperative, and should be preponderately vegetable, together with the addition of physiological salts in low potency, Calcareo carb, 3x, 5x, Calcareo phos, 2x, 6x, and intercurrently according to indications organ-remedies as Cactus Tr. 30, Chelidonium Tr. 30, Taraxacum Tr, Nasturtium Tr, Urtica urens Tr, Tussilago farfara Tr, Lysimachia numularia Tr, for short periods.

The first dose of Tuberculinum in any difficult case is, however, the most weighty prescription. The remedy should not be given without a most careful cardiac examination. As the surgeon before the anæsthetic, so must the physician know the heart before administering this drug, especially to children, and seniles-and to young seniles. He who observes this rule will have fewer clinical reproaches on his conscience. When Tuberculinum is contraindicated, recourse must be had to the nearest antipsoric.

The above caution applies also to asthma, pleuritis, peritonitis in scrofulous (tuberculous) subjects. " (Dr. Nebel Montreux)

TUSSILAGO PETASITES

Butter-burr

Has some action on the urinary organs, and found useful in gonorrhœa. Affections of pylorus.

Urinary » » Crawling in urethra.

Male » » Gonorrhœa; yellowish, thick discharge. Erections, with urethral crawling. Pain in spermatic cord.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tussilago fragrans* (pylorus pain, plethora and corpulency); *Tussilago farfara* (coughs); as an intercurrent medicine in phthisis pulmonalis (See Tuberculinum).

Dose » » Tincture.

UPAS TIEUT

Upas-tree-Strychnos Tiente (UPAS TIENTE)

Produces *tonic spasms, tetanus, and asphyxia*.

Head » » Disinclined for mental work. Irritable. Dull headache deep in brain.

Eyes » » *Pain in eyes and orbits, with conjunctivitis*. Dull sunken eyes. Styes.

Mouth » » Herpes on lips. Burning on the tongue. Pain in mouth, as from a splinter (*Nit ac*).

Male » » Desire increased, with loss of power. *Dull backache*, as after excessive coitus.

Chest » » Lancinating pain throughout right lung toward the liver, stopping breathing. Violent palpitation; sensation of heaviness in stomach.

Skin » » Numb hands and feet. Hangnails inflamed; itching and redness of roots of nails.

Relationship » » Compare: *Upas antiaris*-resinous exudation of *Antiarus toxicaria*, (a deadly poison to the muscular system. It suspends both voluntary muscular action and that of the heart without causing convulsions. Used in Java as an arrow poison (Merrell). Differs in producing *clonic spasms*, violent vomiting, diarrhoea, great prostration). *Oxal ac*. *Upas* when Bryonia fails (typhoid).

Antidote: *Curare*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

URANIUM NITRICUM

Nitrate of Uranium

Causes glycosuria and increased urine. Is known to produce nephritis, diabetes, degeneration of the liver, high blood pressure and dropsy. Its therapeutic keynote is *great emaciation, debility and tendency to ascites and general dropsy*. Backache and delayed menses. Dry mucous membranes and skin.

Head » » Ill-tempered; dull, heavy pain. Nostrils sore, with purulent, acrid discharge. Mental depression.

Eyes » » Lids inflamed and agglutinated; *styes*.

Stomach » » Excessive thirst; nausea; *vomiting*. *Ravenous appetite*; eating followed by flatulence. *Boring pain in pyloric region. Gastric and duodenal ulcers*. Burning pain. *Abdomen bloated*. Gas, second only to Lycop.

Urinary » » Copious urination. *Diuresis*. Incontinence of urine. *Diabetes*. Emaciation and tympanites. *Burning in urethra*, with very acid urine. *Unable* to retain urine without pain. *Enuresis (Mullein oil)*.

Male » » Complete impotency, with nocturnal emissions. Organs cold, relaxed sweaty.

Relationship » » Compare: *Syzygium; Phos ac; Lact ac; Arg nit; Kali bich; Ars; Phloridzin* (a glucosidal principle obtained from the bark of the root of the apple and other fruit trees. Produces diabetes and fatty degeneration of the liver; intermittent fever. Daily doses, 15 grains. Phlorizin causes glycosuria. No hyperglycemia results. It compels the secretory epithelium of the kidney to break down serum albumin into sugar. There is no increase in blood sugar).

Dose » » Second trituration.

UREA PURA
Carbamide
(UREA)

Tuberculosis. Lumps. Enlarged glands. Renal dropsy, with symptoms of general intoxication. Gouty eczema.

Albuminuria, diabetes; uræmia. Urine thin and of low specific gravity. A hydrogogue diuretic in the treatment of dropsies. 10 grains every 6 hours.

Relationship » » Compare: *Uric acid* (gout, gouty, eczema, rheumatism, lipoma); *Urinum* (acne, boils, scurvy, dropsy); *Urtica*; *Tubercul*; *Thyroid*.

URTICA URENS

Stinging-nettle

A remedy for agalactia and *lithiasis*. Profuse discharge from mucous surfaces. Enuresis and urticaria. Spleen affections. *Antidotes ill-effects of eating shellfish*. Symptoms return at the same time every year. Gout and uric acid diathesis. Favors elimination.

Rheumatism associated with urticaria-like eruptions.

Neuritis.

Head » » Vertigo, headache with spleen pains.

Abdomen » » Diarrhœa chronic disease of large intestine characterized by large secretion of mucus.

Male » » Itching of scrotum, keeps him awake; scrotum swollen.

Female » » *Diminished secretion of milk*. Uterine hæmorrhage. Acid and excoriating leucorrhœa. *Pruritus vulvæ*, with stinging, itching, and œdema. Arrests flow of milk after weaning. Excessive swelling of breasts.

Extremities » » Pain in acute gout deltoid; pain in ankles, wrists.

Skin » » *Itching blotches*. *Urticaria*, burning heat, with formication; violent itching. Consequences of suppressed nettlerash. Rheumatism alternates with nettle-rash. Burn confined to skin. *Urticaria nodosa* (*Bov*). Erythema, with burning and stinging. *Burns and scalds*. *Chicken-pox* (*Dulc*). Angioneurotic œdema. Herpes labialis with sensation of heat and itching. Itching and stinging of scrotum.

Fever » » General heat in bed with soreness over abdomen. Fever of gout. Tropical fever.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from snow-air; water, cool moist air, touch.

Relationship » » Compare: *Medusa*; *Nat mur*; *Lac can*; *Ricin* (diminished mammary secretion); *Bombyx*; *Rhus*;

Apis; Chloral; Astac; Puls (urticaria); *Boletus luridus* and *Anacard* (urticaria tuberosa); *Lycop* and *Hedeoma* (uric acid conditions); *Formica*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

USNEA BARBATA

Tree-moss

Is a remedy in some forms of congestive headache; sunstroke.

Head » » Bursting feeling, *as if temples would burst, or the eyes burst out of the sockets*. Throbbing carotids.

Relationship » » Compare: *Glonoine; Bellad.*

Dose » » Tincture, drop doses.

USTILAGO MAYDIS

Corn-smut

Flabby condition of uterus. Hæmorrhage. Congestion to various parts, especially at climacteric. Crusta lactea (*Vioia tric*).

Head » » Very depressed. Full feeling. Nervous headache from menstrual irregularities. Aching in eyeballs, with much lachrymation.

Male » » Uncontrollable masturbation. Spermatorrhœa, with erotic fancies and amorous dreams. Emissions, with irresistible tendency to masturbation. Dull pain in lumbar region, with great despondency and mental irritability.

Female » » Vicarious menstruation. Ovaries burn, pain, swell. Profuse menses after miscarriage; discharge of blood from slightest provocation; bright red; partly clotted. Menorrhagia at climaxis (*Calc c; Lach*). Oozing of dark blood, clotted, forming long black strings. Uterus hypertrophied. *Cervix bleed easily*. Postpartum hæmorrhage. Profuse lochia.

Fever » » Abundant sweat. Pulse at first accelerated then enfeebled. Palpitations.

Extremities » » Muscular debility, *sensation of boiling water along the back*. Clonic and tetanic movements. Muscular contractions, especially of lower limbs.

Skin » » Alopecia. Tendency to small boils. Skin dry; eczema; copper-colored spots. Pruritus; sunburn. Psoriasis (Internally and externally).

Relationship » » Compare: *Secale; Sabin; Zea Italica* (Possess curative properties in skin diseases, particularly in psoriasis and eczema rubrum. Mania for bathing. Impulse to suicide, particularly by drowning. Easily angered. Appetite increased, voracious, alternating with disgust for food. Pyrosis, nausea, vomiting, better drinking wine).

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

UVA URSI

Bearberry

Urinary symptoms most important. Cystitis, with bloody urine. Uterine hæmorrhage. Chronic vesical irritation, with pain, tenesmus, and catarrhal discharges. *Burning after the discharge of slimy urine. Pyelitis.* Calculous inflammation. Dyspnœa, nausea, vomiting, pulse small and irregular. Cyanosis. Urticaria without itching.

Urinary » » Frequent urging, with severe spasms of bladder; burning and tearing pain. Urine contains blood, pus, and much tenacious mucus, with clots in large masses. Involuntary; green urine. Painful dysuria.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arbutin* (a crystallized glucoside of Uva; found also in *Kalmia*, *Gaultheria* and other genera of the family of *Eriaceæ*; given in doses of 3 to 8 grains with sugar three times a day. Used as an urinary antiseptic and diuretic). *Arctosphylos manzanita* (acts on renal and reproductive organs. Gonorrhœa, vesical catarrh, diabetes menorrhagia. Tincture of leaves). *Vaccinum myrtillus*-Huckleberries--(dysentery; typhoid, keeps intestines aseptic and prevents absorption and reinfection).

Dose » » Tincture, five to thirty drops. In pyelitis a trituration of the leaves.

VACCININUM

Nosode-From vaccine matter.

Vaccine poison is capable of setting up a morbid state of extreme chronicity, named by Burnett Vaccinosis, symptoms like those of Hahnemann's Sycosis. Neuralgias, inveterate skin eruptions, chilliness, indigestion with great flatulent distension (Clark). Whooping-cough.

Mind » » Irritable, impatient ill-humored, nervous.

Head » » Frontal headache. Forehead and eyes feel as if split. Inflamed and red lids.

Skin » » Hot and dry. Pimples and blotches. Eruption like variola.

Relationship » » Compare: anti-vaccinal remedies; *Variolin*; *Malandrinum*; Thuja, powerful adjuvants in treatment of malignant disease.

Dose » » Sixth to 200th potency.

VALERIANA OFFICINALIS

Valerian

(VALERIANA)

Hysteria, over-sensitiveness, nervous affections, when apparently well-chosen remedies fail. Hysterical spasms and affections generally. *Hysterical flatulency*.

Mind » » Changeable disposition. Feels light, as if floating in air. Over-sensitiveness (*Staph*). Hallucinations at night. *Irritable*. Tremulous.

Head » » Sensation of great coldness. Pressure in forehead. Feeling of intoxication.

Ears » » *Earache from exposure to draughts and cold*. Nervous noises. Hyperæsthesia.

Throat » » *Sensation as if a thread were hanging down throat*. Nausea felt in throat. Pharynx feels constricted.

Stomach » » Hunger, with nausea. Eructations foul. Heartburn with gulping of rancid fluid. Nausea, with faintness. *Child vomits curdled milk in large lumps after nursing*.

Abdomen » » Bloated. Hysterical cramps. Thin, watery diarrhoea, with lumps of coagulated milk, *with violent screaming in children*. Greenish, papescent, bloody stool. Spasms in bowels after food and at night in bed.

Respiratory » » Choking on falling asleep. Spasmodic asthma; convulsive movements of the diaphragm.

Female » » Menses late and scanty (*Puls*).

Extremities » » Rheumatic pains in limbs. *Constant jerking*. Heaviness. Sciatica; *pain worse standing and resting on floor (Bell)*; better walking. Pain in heels *when sitting*.

Sleep » » Sleepless, with nightly itching and muscular spasms. Worse on waking.

Fever » » Long lasting heat, often with sweat on face. *Heat predominates*. Sensation of icy coldness (*Heloderma; Camp; Abies c*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Asaf; Ign; Croc; Castor; Amm valer* (in neuralgia, gastric disturbance, and great nervous agitation). Insomnia especially during pregnancy and menopause. Feeble, hysterical nervous patients.

Dose » » Tincture.

VANADIUM METALLICUM

The Metal

(VANADIUM)

Its action is that of an oxygen carrier and a catalyzer, hence its use in wasting diseases. Increases amount of hemoglobin, also combines its oxygen with toxins and destroys their virulence. Also increases and stimulates phagocytes. A remedy in degenerative conditions of the liver and arteries. Anorexia and symptoms of gastro intestinal irritation; albumen, casts and blood in urine. Tremors; vertigo; hysteria and melancholia; neuro-retinitis and blindness. Anæmia, emaciation. Cough dry, irritating and paroxysmal, sometimes with hæmorrhages. Irritation of nose, eyes and throat. Tuberculosis, chronic rheumatism, diabetes. *Acts as a tonic to digestive function* and in early tuberculosis. Arterio-sclerosis, sensation as if heart was compressed, as if blood had no room in the aorta. Anxious pressure on whole chest. Fatty heart. Degenerative states, has brain softening. Atheroma of arteries of brain and liver. Compare: *Ars; Phos. Ammon vanad* (fatty degeneration of liver).

Dose » » 6-12 potency. The best form is Vanadate of Soda, 2 mg daily, by mouth.

VANILLA AROMATICA

Vanilla

(VANILLA - PLANIFOLIA)

Marked skin irritation resembling milk Poison-oak; is sometimes produced by handling the beans, also by local use of vanilla essence in a hair wash. Vanilla is supposed to stimulate the brain and sexual propensities. Do not use the synthetic Vanilla extract. Various disorders of the nervous system and circulation are produced in workers with Vanilla. Is an emmagogue and aphrodisiac. Menses prolonged.

Dose » » Vanilla, 6th to 30th, has been found effective in curing the skin affection.

VARIOLINUM

Lymph from Small-pox Pustule

Used for "internal vaccination." Seems to be efficacious in protecting against, modifying and aiding in the cure of smallpox.

Head » » Morbid fear of small-pox. Deafness. Pain in occiput. Inflamed eyelids.

Respiratory » » Oppressed breathing. Throat feels closed. Cough with thick viscid, bloody mucus. Feeling of a lump in right side of throat.

Relationship » » *Excruciating backache. Aching in legs.* Tired all over with restlessness. Wrists pain. Pains shift from back to abdomen.

Fever » » Hot fever, with intense radiating heat. Profuse, bad-smelling sweat.

Skin » » Hot, dry. Eruption of pustules. *Shingles.*

Relationship » » Compare: Vaccin (same action); *Malandrinum*--the morbid product of the grease of the horse (a prophylactic of small-pox and a remedy for the ill-effects of vaccination; chronic eczema following vaccination).

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

VERATRUM ALBUM

White Hellebore

A perfect picture of *collapse*, with *extreme coldness, blueness, and weakness*, is offered by this drug. Post-operative shock with cold sweat on forehead, pale face, rapid, feeble pulse. *Cold perspiration on the forehead*, with nearly all complaints. *Vomiting, purging, and cramps in extremities*. The *profuse*, violent retching and vomiting is most characteristic. Surgical shock. Excessive dryness of all mucous surfaces. "*Coprophagia*" violent mania alternates with silence and refusal to talk.

Mind » » Melancholy, with stupor and mania. Sits in a stupid manner; notices nothing; *Sullen indifference*. Frenzy of excitement; shrieks, curses. Puerperal mania. Aimless wandering from home. *Delusions of impending misfortunes*. Mania, with desire to cut and tear things (*Tarant*). Attacks of pain, with delirium driving to madness. Cursing, howling all night.

Head » » Contracted features. *Cold sweat on forehead*. *Sensation of a lump of ice on vertex*. Headache, with nausea, vomiting, diarrhoea, pale face. Neck too weak to hold head up.

Eyes » » Surrounded by dark rings. Staring; turned upwards, without luster. Lachrymation with redness. Lids dry heavy.

Face » » Features sunken. *Icy coldness of tip of nose and face*. Nose grows more pointed. Tearing in cheeks, temples, and eyes. *Face very pale, blue, collapsed, cold*.

Mouth » » Tongue pale, cold; cool sensation, as from peppermint. Dry in center not relieved by water. Salty saliva. Toothache, teeth feel heavy as if filled with lead.

Stomach » » *Voracious* appetite. *Thirst for cold water, but is vomited as soon as swallowed*. Averse to warm food. Hiccough. *Copious vomiting and nausea; aggravated by drinking and least motion*. Craves fruit, juicy and cold things, ice, salt. Anguish in pit of stomach. Great

weakness after vomiting. Gastric irritability with *chronic* vomiting of food.

Abdomen » » Sinking and empty feeling. *Cold feeling* in stomach and abdomen. Pain in abdomen preceding stool. Cramps, knotting abdomen and legs. Sensation as if hernia would protrude (*Nux*). Abdomen sensitive to pressure, swollen with terrible colic.

Rectum » » Constipation from inactivity of rectum, with heat and headache. Constipation of babies, and when produced by very cold weather. *Stools large, with much straining until exhausted, with cold sweat*. Diarrhœa, very painful, watery, *copious, and forcibly evacuated*, followed by great prostration. Evacuations of cholera morbus and true cholera when vomiting accompanies the purging.

Respiratory » » Hoarse, weak voice. Rattling in chest. Much mucus in bronchial tubes, that cannot be coughed up. Coarse rales. Chronic bronchitis in the aged (*Hipposanin*). Loud barking, stomach cough, followed by eructation of gas; worse, warm room. Hollow cough, tickling low down, with blue face. Cough comes on from drinking, especially cold water; urine escapes when coughing. Cough on entering warm room from cold air (*Bryonia*).

Heart » » Palpitation with anxiety and rapid audible respiration. Pulse irregular, feeble. Tobacco heart from chewing. Intermittent action of heart in feeble persons with some hepatic obstruction. One of the best heart stimulants in homeopathic doses (J. S. Mitchell).

Female » » Menses too early; profuse and exhausting. *Dysmenorrhœa, with coldness, purging, cold sweat. Faints from least exertion*. Sexual mania precedes menses.

Extremities » » Soreness and tenderness of joints. Sciatica; pains like electric flashes. *Cramps in calves*. Neuralgia in brachial plexus; arms feel swollen, cold, paralytic.

Skin » » Blue, cold, clammy, inelastic, *cold as death*. Cold sweat. Wrinkling of skin of hands and feet.

Fever » » Chill, *with extreme coldness* and thirst.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night; wet, cold weather. *Better*, walking and warmth.

Relationship » » Compare: *Veratrinum*-alkaloid from seeds of *Sabadilla* » » (electric pains, electric shocks in muscles, fibrillary twitchings); *Cholos terrepina* (cramps in calves); *Camph*; *Cupr*; *Ars*; *Cuprum ars* (intermittent, cold, clammy sweat); *Narcissus poeticus* (gastro-enteritis with much griping and cutting pain in bowels. Fainting, trembling, cold limbs, small and irregular pulse); *Trychosanthes*--(diarrhoea, pain in liver, dizziness after every stool); *Agaric emetic* (vertigo; longing for ice-cold water; burning pains in stomach); *Agaric phalloides* (cholera, cramps in stomach, cold extremities, urine suppressed). *Veratrine* (Increased vascular tension. It relaxes it and stimulates the elimination of toxins by skin, kidneys, and liver).

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency. In diarrhoea, not below the sixth.

VERATRUM VIRIDE

White American Hellebore

Paroxysms of auricular fibrillation. Induces fall of both systolic and diastolic blood pressure. Congestions, especially to lungs, base of brain, with nausea and vomiting. Twitchings and convulsions. Especially adapted to full-blooded, plethoric persons. Great prostration. Rheumatism of heart. *Bloated, livid face*. Furious delirium. Effects of sunstroke. *Æsophagitis*. (Farrington). *Verat vir*, will raise the opsonic index against the *diplococcus pneumonia*, 70 to 109 per cent. Congestive stage and early manifestations of hepatization in pneumonia. Zigzag temperature. Clinically, it is known that such diseases as Tiegel's contracture, Thompson's Disease, athetosis and pseudo-hypertrophic muscular paralysis present a symptomatology quite like that produced by *Veratrum vir* upon muscular tissue (A. E. Hinsdale, M. D).

Mind » » Quarrelsome and delirious.

Head » » Congestion intense, almost apoplectic. Hot head, bloodshot eyes. *Bloated, livid face*. Hippocratic face. Head retracted, *pupils dilated*, double vision. Meningitis. *Pain from nape of neck*; cannot hold head up. Sunstroke; head full, throbbing arteries (*Bell; Glon; Usnea*). *Face flushed*. Convulsive twitching of facial muscles (*Agaricus*). Vertigo with nausea.

Tongue » » White or yellow, *with red streak down the middle*. Feels scalded. Increased saliva.

Stomach » » Thirsty. Nausea and vomiting. Smallest quantity of food or drink immediately rejected. Constrictive pain; increased by warm drinks. *Hiccough*; excessive and painful, with *spasms of æsophagus*. Burning in stomach and æsophagus.

Abdomen » » Pain above pelvis, with soreness.

Respiratory » » Congestion of lungs. Difficult breathing. Sensation of a heavy load on chest. Pneumonia, with faint

feeling in stomach and violent congestion. *Croup*.
Menstrual colic before the appearance of the discharge with strangury.

Urine » » Scanty with cloudy sediment.

Female » » Rigid os (*Bell; Gels*). Puerperal fever.
Suppressed menstruation, with congestion to head (*Bell*).
Menstrual colic before the appearance of the discharge with strangury.

Heart » » Pulse *slow, soft, weak*, irregular, intermittent.
Rapid pulse, low tension (*Tabac; Dig*). Constant, dull, burning pain in region of heart. Valvular diseases. *Beating of pulses throughout body*, especially in right thigh.

Extremities » » Aching pain in back of neck and shoulders. Severe pain in joints and muscles. Violent electric-like shocks in limbs. Convulsive twitchings. *Acute rheumatism. Fever*.

Skin » » Erysipelas, with cerebral symptoms. Erythema. Itching in various parts. *Hot sweating*.

Fever » » Hyperthermy in the evening and hypothermy in the morning. Suppurative fevers with great variation of temperature.

Relationship » » Compare: *Gels; Bapt; Bell; Acon; Ferr phos*. Antidotes Strychnin-fluid extract, 20-40 drops.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

VERBASCUM THAPSUS

Mullein

(VERBASCUM)

Has a pronounced action on the inferior maxillary branch of the fifth pair of the cranial nerves; on the ear; and respiratory tract and bladder. *Catarrhs*, and colds, *with periodical prosopalgia*. Quiets nervous, and bronchial, and urinary irritation, and cough.

Face » » Neuralgia affecting zygoma, temporo maxillary joint, and ear (*Menyanth*), particularly of left side, with lachrymation, coryza, and sensation *as if parts were crushed with tongs*. Talking, sneezing, and change of temperature aggravate the pains; also, pressing teeth together. Pains seem to come in flashes, excited by least movement, occurring periodically at same hour in morning and afternoon each day.

Ears » » Ootalgia, with a sense of obstruction. Deafness. Dry, scaly condition of meatus (use locally).

Abdomen » » Pain extends deep down, causing contraction of sphincter ani.

Rectum » » Many movements a day, with twisting about navel. Hæmorrhoids, with obstructed, hardened stool. Inflamed and painful piles.

Respiratory » » *Hoarse*; voice deep, harsh; sounds like a trumpet; "basso profundo". Cough; worse at night. Asthma. Soreness in pharynx, cough during sleep.

Urinary » » Constant dribbling. *Enuresis*. Burning urination. Increase with pressure in bladder.

Extremities » » Cramp-like pain in soles, right foot, and knee. Lower extremities feel heavy. Thumb feels numb. Neuralgic pain in left ankle. *Stiffness and soreness of joints of lower extremities*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, change of temperature, talking, sneezing, biting hard (inferior dental nerve); from 9 am to 4 pm.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus arom*; *Caust*; *Platin*; *Sphingurus* (pain in zygoma).

Dose » » *Mullein oil*, (locally, for earache and dry, scaly condition of meatus. Also for teasing cough at night or lying down. Internally, tincture and lower potencies).
Enuresis, five-drop doses night and morning.

VERBENA URTICAEFOLIA

Blue Vervain

(VERBENA)

Affects the skin and *nervous system*. Nervous depression, weakness and irritation and spasms. Promotes the absorption of blood and allays pain in bruises. Vesicular erysipelas. Passive congestion and intermittent fever. One of the remedies for Poison-oak. *Epilepsy*, insomnia, mental exhaustion. In epilepsy, it *brightens up the patient's mental powers* and helps the constipation.

Dose » » Single dose of the tincture. In epilepsy must be continued for a long time. Verbena in the form of a tea as a diuretic drink is used by Vannier (Paris) to aid elimination in tubercular therapy.

VESPA CRABRO

Live Wasp

Skin and female symptoms marked. Indurated feeling. Vasomotor symptoms of skin and mucous membranes. Dizzy, better lying on back. Fainting. Numbness and blindness. Nausea and vomiting, followed by creeping chills from feet upward. Cramping pain in bowels. Axillary glands swollen with soreness of upper arms. Perspiration on parts laid on with itching.

Face » » Painful and swollen. Erysipelatous inflammation of lids. *Chemosis of conjunctiva*. Swelling of mouth and throat, with violent burning pains.

Urinary » » *Burning* with micturition; also itching.

Female » » Menstruation, preceded by depression, pain, pressure, and constipation. *Left ovary markedly affected*, with *frequent burning, micturition*; sacral pains extending up back. *Erosion around external os*.

Skin » » Erythema; *intense itching*; burning. *Boils*; stinging and soreness, relieved by bathing with vinegar. Wheals, macules and swellings with burning, stinging and soreness. Erythema multiforme, *relieved* by bathing with vinegar.

Relationship » » Compare: *Scorpio* (salivation; strabismus; tetanus); *Apis*.

Antidote: *Sempervivum tector*, locally.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

VIBURNUM OPULUS

High Cranberry

A general remedy for cramps. Colicky pains in pelvic organs. Superconscious of internal sexual organs. Female symptoms most important. *Often prevents miscarriage*. False labor-pains. Spasmodic and congestive affections, dependent upon ovarian or uterine origin.

Head » » Irritable. Vertigo; feels as if falling forward. Severe pain in temporal region. Sore feeling in eyeballs.

Stomach » » Constant nausea; relieved by eating. No appetite.

Abdomen » » *Sudden cramps and colic pains*. Tender to pressure about umbilicus.

Female » » *Menses too late, scanty, lasting a few hours, offensive in odor, with crampy pains, cramps extend down thighs (Bell)*. Bearing-down pains before. Ovarian region feels heavy and congested. Aching in sacrum and pubes, with pain in anterior muscles of thighs (*Xanthox*); *spasmodic and membranous dysmenorrhœa (Borax)*. Leucorrhœa, excoriating. Smarting and itching of genitals. Faint on attempting to sit up. *Frequent and very early miscarriage*, causing seeming sterility. Pains from back to loins and womb worse early morning.

Urinary » » Frequent urging. Copious, pale, light-colored urine. Cannot hold water on coughing or walking.

Rectum » » Stools large and hard, with cutting in rectum and soreness of anus.

Extremities » » Stiff, sore feeling in nape of neck. Feels as if back would break. Sacral backache. Lower extremities weak and heavy.

Modalities » » *Worse*, lying on affected side, in warm room, evening and night. *Better*, in open air and resting.

Relationship » » Compare: *Virburnum prunifolium*-Black Haw--(habitual miscarriage; *after-pains*; cancer of the tongue; obstinate hiccough; supposed to be a uterine

tonic. Morning sickness; menstrual irregularities of sterile females with uterine displacements). *Cimicif*; *Cauloph*; *Sep*; *Xanthox*.

Dose » » Tincture, and lower potencies.

VINCA MINOR

Lesser Periwinkle

A remedy for skin affections, eczema, and especially plica polonica; also for hæmorrhages and diphtheria.

Head » » Tearing pain in vertex, ringing and whistling in ears. Whirling vertigo, with flickering before eyes. *Spots on scalp, oozing moisture, matting hair together.*

Corrosive itching of scalp. Bald spots. *Plica polonica.*

Irresistible desire to scratch.

Nose » » Tip gets red easily. Moist eruption on septum. Stoppage of one nostril. *Sores in nose.* Seborrhœa upper lip and base of nose.

Throat » » Difficult swallowing. Ulcers. Frequent hawking. *Diphtheria.*

Female » » Excessive menstruation with great weakness. *Passive uterine hæmorrhages (Ust; Trill; Secale).* Menorrhagia; continuous flow, particularly at climacteric (*Lach*). Hæmorrhages from fibroids.

Skin » » Corrosive itching. *Great sensitiveness of skin, with redness and soreness* from slight rubbing. Eczema of head and face; pustules, itching, burning, and offensive odor. Hair matted together.

Relationship » » Compare: *Oleand; Staph.*

Dose » » First to third potency.

VIOLA ODORATA

Violet

Has a specific action on the ear. Affects especially dark-haired patients; supra-orbital and orbital regions; rheumatism in upper parts of the body when on the *right* side. *Worm affections* in children (*Teuc*). Locally, for pain due to uterine fibroids. Also against snake-bites, bee-stings. *Tension* extends to upper half of face and ears.

Head » » *Burning of the forehead*. Vertigo; everything in head seems to whirl around. Heaviness of head, with sensation of weakness in muscles of nape of neck. *Scalp tense; must knit the brows. Tendency to pain immediately above eyebrows*. Throbbing under eye and temple. *Headache across the forehead*. Acts upon frontal sinuses. Hysterical attacks in tuberculous patients.

Eyes » » Heaviness of lids. Eyeball feels compressed. Flames before eyes. Myopia. Choroiditis. Illusions of vision; fiery, serpentine circles.

Ears » » Shooting in ears. Aversion to music. Roaring and tickling. Deep stitches beneath ears. Deafness; *otorrhœa*. Ear affections with pain in eyeballs.

Respiratory » » Torpor in the end of nose, as from a blow. Dry, short, spasmodic cough and dyspnœa; worse in daytime. Oppression of chest. Pertussis, with hoarseness. *Dyspnœa during pregnancy*. Difficult breathing, anxiety and palpitation, with hysteria.

Extremities » » Rheumatism of the deltoid muscle. Trembling of limbs. *Pressing pain in right carpal and metacarpal joints. (Ulmus)*.

Urinary » » *Milky urine*; smells strong. Enuresis in nervous children.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cool air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ulmus* (formication in feet, numb, creeping pain in legs and feet; rheumatic pains above wrists; numbness, tingling, and full soreness where

gastrocnemius gives off its tendon); *Chenopodium* (ears; serous or bloody effusion in the labyrinth; chronic otitis media; progressive deafness to the voice, but sensitive to sounds of passing vehicles and other sounds; buzzing; absent or deficient bone conduction; a consciousness of the ear; hearing better for shrill, high-pitched sounds than for low ones); *Aur*; *Puls*; *Sep*; *Ign*; *Cina*; *Cauloph* (in rheumatism of small joints).

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

VIOLA TRICOLOR

Pansy

The principal uses of this remedy are for eczema in childhood and nocturnal emission accompanied by very vivid dreams.

Head » » Heavy, pressing-outward pain. Eczema of scalp, with swollen glands. Face hot and sweating after eating.

Throat » » Much phlegm, causing hawking; worse in the air. Swallowing difficult.

Urinary » » Copious; disagreeable, cat-like odor.

Male » » Swelling of prepuce, burning in glans. Itching. Involuntary, seminal emissions at stool.

Skin » » *Impetigo*. Intolerable itching. Eruptions, particularly over face and head, with burning, itching; worse at night. Thick scabs, which crack and exude a tenacious yellow pus. Eczema impetigonoides of the face. Sycosis.

Modalities » » *Worse*, winter; 11 am. Compare: *Lycop*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus*; *Calc*; *Sepia*.

Dose » » Lower potencies.

VIPERA BERUS

The German Viper (VIPERA)

Viper poisoning causes a temporary increase in reflexes, paresis supervenes, a paraplegia of the lower extremities extending upwards. Resembles acute ascending paralysis of Landry (Wells). Has special action on kidneys and induces hæmaturia. Cardiac dropsy.

Indicated in inflammation of veins with great swelling; *bursting sensation. Enlargement of liver.* Ailments of menopause. Œdema of glottis. Poly-neuritis, polio-myelitis.

Face » » Excessively swollen. Lips and tongue swollen, livid, protruding. Tongue dry, brown, black. Speech difficult.

Liver » » Violent pain in enlarged liver, with jaundice and fever; extends to shoulder and hip.

Extremities » » Patient is obliged to keep the extremities elevated. *When they are allowed to hang down, it seems as if they would burst, and the pain is unbearable (Diad).* Varicose veins and acute phlebitis. Veins swollen, sensitive; bursting pain. Severe cramps in lower extremities.

Skin » » Livid. Skin peels in large plates. Lymphangioma, boils, carbuncles, with *bursting* sensation, relieved by elevating parts.

Relationship » » *Pelias berus*-Adder (Prostration and fainting, faltering pulse, skin yellow, *pain about navel.* Swelling of arm, tongue, right eye; giddiness, nervousness, faintness, sickness, compression of chest, could not breathe properly or take a deep breath; aching and stiffness of limbs, joints stiff, collapsed feeling, great thirst). *Eel serum* (heart and kidney diseases. Failure of compensation and impending asystole).

Dose » » Twelfth potency.

VISCUM ALBUM

Mistletoe

Lowered blood pressure. Dilated blood vessels but does not act on the centers in the medulla. Pulse is slow due to central irritation of the vagus.

The symptoms point especially to rheumatic and gouty complaints; neuralgia, especially sciatica. Epilepsy, *chorea*, and metrorrhagia. *Rheumatic deafness. Asthma.* Spinal pains, due to uterine causes. Rheumatism with *tearing pains*. Hypertensive albuminuria. Valvular disease, with disturbances in sexual sphere. Symptoms like epileptic aura and petit mal.

Head » » Feeling as if whole vault of skull were lifted up. Blue ring around eyes. Double vision. Buzzing and stopped-up feeling in ear. Deafness from cold. Facial muscles in constant agitation. Persistent vertigo.

Respiratory » » Dyspnoea; *feeling of suffocation when lying on left side.* Spasmodic cough. *Asthma*, if connected with gout or rheumatism. Stertorous breathing.

Female » » Hæmorrhage, with pain; blood partly clots and bright red. Climacteric complaints (*Lach; Sulph*). Pain from sacrum into pelvis, with tearing, shooting pains from above downwards. Retained placenta (*Secale*). Chronic endometritis. Metrorrhagia. Ovaralgia, especially left.

Heart » » Hypertrophy with valvular insufficiency; pulse small and weak; unable to rest in a reclining position. Palpitation during coitus. Low tension. Failing compensation, dyspnoea worse lying on left side. Weight and oppression of heart; as if a hand were squeezing it; tickling sensation about heart.

Extremities » » Pains alternate in the knee and ankle with shoulder and elbow. *Sciatica. Tearing*, shooting pains in both thighs and upper extremities. A *glow* rises from

the feet to the head; seems to be on fire. Periodic pains from sacrum into pelvis, *worse in bed*, with pains into thighs and upper extremities. General tremor, as if all muscles were in state of fibrillary contraction. Dropsy of extremities. Sensation of a spider crawling over back of hand and foot. Itching all over. Compressing pain in feet.

Modalities » » *Worse*, winter, cold, stormy weather; in bed. Movement; lying on left side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Secale: Convallar; Bry; Puls; Rhodod. Guipsine* -active principle--(exalts the hypotensive properties of *Viscum*). *Hedera Helix*-Ivy--(Intercranial pressure).

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

X-RAY

Vial containing alcohol exposed to X-Ray

Repeated exposure to Roentgen (*X-ray*) has produced skin lesions often followed by cancer. Distressing pain. Sexual glands are particularly affected. Atrophy of ovaries and testicles. Sterility. Changes take place in the blood lymphatics and bone marrow. Anæmia and leukæmia. Corresponds to stubbornness as in burns, they refuse to heal. Psoriasis.

Has the property of stimulating cellular metabolism. Arouses the reactive vitality, mentally and physically. Brings to the surface suppressed symptoms, especially sycotic and those due to mixed infections. Its homeopathic action is thus centrifugal, towards the periphery.

Head » » Sticking pains in different parts of head and face. Dull pain in right upper jaw. Stiff neck. Sudden cricks in neck, pains more severe behind ears. Pain in muscles of neck when lifting head from pillow. Fullness in ears, ringing in head.

Mouth » » Tongue dry, rough, sore. Throat painful on swallowing. Nausea.

Male » » Lewd dreams. Sexual desire lost. Re-establishes suppressed gonorrhœa.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pains. General tired and sick feeling. Palms rough and scaly.

Skin » » Dry, itching eczema. Erythema around roots of nails. Skin dry, wrinkled. Painful cracks. Warty growths. Nails thicken. Psoriasis.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in bed, afternoon, evening and night; open air.

Dose » » Twelfth potency and higher.

Compare: *Electricitas* » » Sugar of milk saturated with the current (Anxiety, nervous tremors, restlessness,

palpitation, headaches. Dreads approach of thunderstorms; heaviness of limbs).

Magnetis Poli Ambo » » The Magnet » » Sugar of milk or distilled water exposed to influence of entire mass (Burning lancinations throughout the body; pains as if broken in joints, when cartilages of two bones touch; shooting and jerkings; headache as if a nail were driven in; tendency of old wounds to bleed afresh).

Magnetis Polus Arcticus » » North pole of the magnet » » (Disturbed sleep, somnambulism, cracking in cervical vertebræ, sensation of coldness; toothache).

Magnetis Polus Australis » » South pole of the magnet » » (Severe pain in inner side of nail of the big toe, *ingrowing toenail*; easy dislocation of joints of foot; feet are painful when letting them hang down).

XANTOXYLUM FRAXINEUM

Prickly Ash

(XANTHOXYLUM)

Its specific action is on the nervous system and mucous membranes. Paralysis, especially *hemiplegia*. Painful hæmorrhages, after-pains, *neuralgic dysmenorrhœa*, and rheumatic affections, offer a therapeutic field for this remedy, especially in patients of spare habit and nervous, delicate organization. Indigestion from over-eating or from too much fluid. Sluggish capillary circulation. Neurasthenia, poor assimilation, insomnia, occipital headache. Increases mucous secretion of mouth and stimulates the secretion from all glands with ducts opening in the mouth.

Mind » » Nervous, frightened. Mental depression.

Head » » Feels full. Weight and pain on vertex. Pain over eyes, throbbing pressure over nose, pressure in forehead; head seems divided; ringing in ears. Occipital headache. Sick headache with dizziness and flatulence.

Face » » Neuralgia of lower jaw. Dryness of mouth and fauces. Pharyngitis (*Wyethia*).

Abdomen » » Gripping and diarrhœa. Dysentery, with *tympanites*, tenesmus; inodorous discharges.

Female » » Menses too early and painful. Ovarian neuralgia, with pain in loins and lower abdomen; worse, *left side*, extending down the thigh, along genito-crural nerves. *Neuralgic dysmenorrhœa*, with neuralgic headaches; *pain in back and down legs*. Menses thick, almost black. *After-pains* (*Arnica*; *Cup*; *Cham*).

Leucorrhœa at time of menses. Neurasthenic patients who are thin, emaciated; poor assimilation with insomnia and occipital headache.

Respiratory » » Aphonia. Constant desire to take a long breath; oppression of chest. Dry cough, day and night.

Extremities » » Paralysis of left side following spinal disorders. Numbness of left side; impairment of nerves of

motion. Hemiplegia. Pain in nape, extending down back. Sciatica; worse, hot weather. Anterior, crural neuralgia (*Staph*). Left arm numb. Neuralgic shooting pain, as from electricity, all over limb.

Sleep » » Hard and unrefreshing; dreams of flying. Sleeplessness in neurasthenics.

Relationship » » Compare: *Gnaph*; *Cimicif*; *Staph*; *Mezer*; *Piscidia*-White dogwood--(a nerve sedative. *Insomnia* due to worry, nervous excitement, spasmodic coughs; pains of irregular menstruation; regulates the flow. Neuralgic and spasmodic affections. Use tincture in rather material doses).

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

XEROPHYLLUM

Tamalpais Lily, Basket Grass Flower

Should prove curative in eczematous conditions, poison-oak, early typhoid states, etc.

Mind » » Dull, cannot concentrate mind for study; forgets names; *writes last letters of words first*; misspells common words.

Head » » Feels full, stuffed up, pain across forehead and above eyes. Great pressure at root of nose. Bewildered. Loss of consciousness. Pulsating headache.

Eyes » » Painful, as of sand, smarting; difficult to focus for close work. Eyes feel sore, burn.

Nose » » Stuffed; tightness at bridge of nose; acute nasal catarrh.

Face » » Bloated in morning. Puffy under eyes.

Throat » » Stitching pain upon swallowing.

Stomach » » Feels full and heavy. Eructations sour; offensive, an hour after luncheon and dinner. Vomiting at 2 pm.

Abdomen » » Intestinal flatulence. In morning rumbling in bowels, with desire for stool.

Rectum » » Constipation, stools hard, small lumps. Difficult, soft stools, with much straining. Much flatus. Bearing-down pain in rectum.

Urine » » Difficulty of retaining; dribbling when walking. Frequent urination at night.

Female » » Bearing-down sensation. Vulva inflamed, with furious itching. Increased sexual desire, with ovarian and uterine pains and leucorrhœa.

Respiratory » » Posterior nares raw; discharge thick, yellow mucus. Sneezing. Trachea sore; lumps feel constricted.

Back » » Feels hot from sacrum to scapulæ. Backache, extending down legs. Pain over kidneys. Heat deep in spine.

Extremities » » Muscular lameness, trembling. Pain in knees. Limbs feel stiff (*Rhus*).

Skin » » Erythema, with vesication and intense itching, stinging, and burning. Blisters, little lumps. Skin rough and cracked; feels like leather. Dermatitis, especially around knees. Inflammation resembling poison-oak. Inguinal glands and behind knee swollen.

Modalities » » *Worse*, application of cold water, in afternoon and evening. *Better*, application of hot water, in morning, moving affected part.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus*; *Anacard*; *Grindelia*.

Dose » » Sixth potency or higher.

YOHIMBINUM

Coryanthe Yohimbe

Excites sexual organs and acts on central nervous system and respiratory center. An aphrodisiac, used in physiological doses, but contraindicated in all acute and chronic inflammations of abdominal organs.

Homeopathically, should be of service in congestive conditions of the sexual organs. Causes hyperæmia of the milk glands and stimulates the function of lactation.

Menorrhagia.

Head » » Agitation, with flying sensations of heat in face. Disagreeable, metallic taste. Copious salivation. Nausea and eructation.

Sexual » » *Strong and lasting erections.* Neurasthenic impotence. Bleeding piles. Intestinal hæmorrhage. Urethritis.

Fever » » Rigor; intense heat, waves of heat and chilliness, tendency to sweat.

Sleep » » *Sleepless.* Thoughts of events of whole past life keep him awake.

Dose » » As a sexual stimulant, ten drops of a one per cent solution, or hypodermic tablets of 0. 005 gm. Homeopathic dose, third potency.

YUCCA FILAMENTOSA

Bear-grass

So-called bilious symptoms, with headache. Despondent and irritable.

Head » » Aches as if top of head would fly off. Arteries of forehead throb. Nose red.

Face » » Yellow; tongue yellow, coated, taking imprint of teeth (*Merc; Pod; Rhus*).

Mouth » » Taste as of rotten eggs (*Arnica*).

Throat » » Sensation as if something hung down from posterior nares; cannot get it up or down.

Abdomen » » Deep pain in right side over liver, going through back. Stool yellowish brown, with bile.

Male » » Burning and swelling of the prepuce, with redness of meatus. Gonorrhœa (*Cann; Tussil*).

Skin » » Erythematous redness.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

ZINCUM METALLICUM

Zinc

(ZINC)

The provings picture cerebral depression. The word "fag" covers a large part of zinc action. Tissues are worn out faster than they are repaired. Poisoning from suppressed eruptions or discharges. The nervous symptoms of most importance. Defective vitality. Impending brain paralysis.

Period of depression in disease. Spinal affections.

Twitchings. Pain, as if between skin and flesh. Great relief from discharges. Chorea, from fright or suppressed eruption. *Convulsions, with pale face and no heat.* Marked anæmia with profound prostration. It causes a decrease in the number, and destruction of red blood corpuscles.

Repercussed eruptive diseases. In chronic diseases with brain and spinal symptoms, trembling, convulsive twitching and fidgety feet are guiding symptoms.

Mind » » Weak memory. *Very sensitive to noise.* Averse to work, to talk. *Child repeats everything said to it.* Fears arrest on account of a supposed crime. Melancholia.

Lethargic, stupid. Paresis.

Head » » Feels as if he would fall to left side. Headache from the smallest quantity of wine. Hydrocephalus. Rolls head from side to side. Bores head into pillow. *Occipital* pain, with weight on vertex. Automatic motion of head and hands. Brain-fag; headaches of overtaxed school children. *Forehead cool; base of brain hot.* Roaring in head. Starting in fright.

Eyes » » Pterygium; smarting, lachrymation, itching. Pressure as if pressed into head. Itching and soreness of

lids and *inner angles*. Ptosis. *Rolling of eyes*. Blurring of one-half of vision; worse, stimulants. *Squinting*. Amaurosis, with severe headache. Red and inflamed conjunctiva; worse, *inner canthus*.

Ears » » Tearing, stitches, and external swelling. Discharge of fetid pus.

Nose » » Sore feeling high up; pressure upon root.

Face » » *Pale* lips, and corners of mouth cracked. Redness and itching eruption on chin. Tearing in facial bones.

Mouth » » Teeth loose. Gums bleed. Gnashing of teeth. Bloody taste. Blisters on tongue. Difficult dentition; child weak; cold and restless feet.

Throat » » Dry; constant inclination to hawk up tenacious mucus. Rawness and dryness in throat and larynx. Pain in muscles of throat when swallowing.

Stomach » » Hiccough, nausea, vomiting of bitter mucus. Burning in stomach, heartburn from sweet things. *Cannot stand smallest quantity of wine*. *Ravenous hunger* about 11 am (*Sulph*). Great greediness when eating; cannot eat fast enough. Atonic dyspepsia, feeling as if stomach were collapsed.

Abdomen » » Pain after a light meal, with tympanitis. Pain in spot beneath navel. Gurgling and griping; distended. Flatulent colic, with retraction of abdomen (*Plumb*). Enlarged, indurated sore liver. Reflex symptoms from floating kidney. *Griping after eating*.

Urine » » Can only void urine when sitting bent backwards. Hysterical retention. Involuntary urination when walking, coughing or sneezing.

Rectum » » Hard, small, constipated stool. *Cholera infantum*, with tenesmus; green mucous discharges. Sudden cessation of diarrhoea, followed by cerebral symptoms.

Male » » Testicles swelled, drawn up. Erections violent. Emissions with hypochondriasis. Falling off of hair (pubic). Drawing in testicles up to spermatic cord.

Female » » Ovarian pain, *especially left; can't keep still* (*Viburn*). Nymphomania of lying-in women. Menses too late, suppressed; lochia suppressed (*Puls*). Breasts painful. Nipples sore. Menses flow more at night (*Bov*).

Complaints all *better during menstrual flow*. (*Eupion; Lach*). All the female symptoms are associated with *restlessness, depression, coldness spinal tenderness and restless feet*. Dry cough before and during menses.

Respiratory » » Burning pressure beneath sternum. Constriction and cutting in chest. Hoarseness. Debilitating, spasmodic cough; worse, eating sweet things. Child grasps genitals during cough. Asthmatic bronchitis, with constriction, of chest. *Dyspnœa better as soon as expectoration appears*.

Back » » Pain in small of back. Cannot bear back touched (*Sul; Therid; Cinch*). Tension and stinging between shoulders. Spinal irritation. *Dull aching about the last dorsal or first lumbar vertebræ; worse sitting. Burning along spine. Nape of neck weary from writing or any exertion*. Tearing in shoulder-blades.

Extremities » » Lameness, weakness, trembling and twitching of various muscles. Chilblains (*Agar*). Feet in continued motion; cannot keep still. Large varicose veins on legs. Sweaty. Convulsions, with pale face. Transverse pains, especially in upper extremity. Soles of feet sensitive. Steps with entire sole of foot on floor.

Sleep » » Cries out during sleep; body jerks; wakes frightened, stared. Nervous motion of feet when asleep. Loud screaming out at night in sleep without being aware of it. Somnambulism (*Kali phos*).

Skin » » Varicose veins, especially of lower extremities (*Puls*). Formication of feet and legs as from bugs crawling over the skin, preventing sleep. Eczema, especially in the anæmic and neurotic. Itching of thighs and hollow of knees. Retrocession of eruptions.

Fever » » Frequent, febrile shiverings down back. Cold extremities. Night-sweat. Profuse sweat on feet.

Modalities » » Worse, at menstrual period, from touch, between 5 to 7 pm; after dinner, from wine. Better, while eating, discharges, and appearance of eruptions.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agaric; Ign; Plumb; Argent; Puls; Helleb; Tuberc*. Inimical: *Nux; Cham*. Compare in amelioration by secretions: *Lach; Stan; Mosch*. Compare: *Zincum aceticum* (effects of night-watching and erysipelas; brain feels sore; *Rademacher's solution*, five-

drop doses three times a day in water, *for those who are compelled to work, on an insufficient amount of sleep*); *Zinc, bromatum* (dentition, chorea, hydrocephalus); *Zinc oxydatum* (Nausea and sour taste). Sudden vomiting in children. Vomiting of bile and diarrhœa. Flatulent abdomen. Watery stools with tenesmus. Debility after grip. Fiery red face, *great drowsiness* with dreamlike unrefreshing sleep. Similar to effect of night watching. Mental and physical exertion (Rademacher). *Zinc. Sulph*, not repeated frequently (high potency) will clear up opacities of the cornea (McFarland). Corneitis; granular lids; tongue paralyzed; cramps in arms and legs; trembling and convulsions. Hypochondriasis due to masturbation; nervous headaches; *Zinc cyanatum* (as a remedy for meningitis and cerebro-spinal meningitis, paralysis agitans, chorea, and hysteria, it has received some attention); *Zinc ars* (chorea, anæmia, *profound exhaustion* on slight exertion. Depression and marked involvement of lower extremities); *Zinc carb* (post-gonorrhœal throat affections, tonsils swollen, bluish superficial spots); *Zinc phos* (herpes zoster 1x); *Zinc muriat* (disposition to pick the bedclothes; sense of smell and taste perverted; bluish-green tint of skin; cold and sweaty); *Zinc phos* (neuralgia of head and face; lightning-like pains in locomotor ataxia, brain-fag, nervousness, and vertigo; sexual excitement and sleeplessness); *Ammon valerian* (violent neuralgia, with great nervous agitation); *Zinc picricum* (facial paralysis; brain-fag, headache in Bright's disease; seminal emissions; loss of memory and energy). Oxide of zinc is used locally as an astringent and stimulant application to unhealthy ulcers, fissures, intertrigo, burns, etc.

Dose » » Second to sixth potency.

ZINCUM VALERIANICUM

Valerinate of Zinc

(ZINCUM VALERIANUM)

A remedy for *neuralgia*, hysteria, angina pectoris, and other *painful* affections, notably in *ovarian affections*.

Epilepsy without aura. Hysterical heart-pain. *Facial* neuralgia, violent in left temple and inferior maxillary. Sleeplessness in children. Obstinate *hiccough*.

Head » » Violent, neuralgic, *intermittent headaches*. Becomes almost insane with pain, which is piercing and stabbing. Uncontrollable sleeplessness from pain in head with melancholy.

Female » » *Ovaralgia*; *pain shoots down limbs*, even too foot.

Extremities » » Severe pain in neck and spine. Cannot sit still; must keep legs in constant motion. Sciatic neuralgia.

Dose » » First and second trituration. Must be continued for some time in treatment of neuralgia.

ZINGIBER OFFICINALE

Ginger

(ZINGIBER)

States of debility in the digestive tract, and sexual system and respiratory troubles, call for this remedy. Complete cessation of function of kidneys.

Head » » Hemicrania; sudden glimmering before eyes; feels confused and empty. Pain over eyebrows.

Nose » » Feels obstructed and dry. Intolerable itching; red pimples.

Stomach » » Taste of food remains long, especially of bread and toast. Feels heavy, like from a stone.

Complaints from eating melons and drinking impure water. Acidity (Calc; Robinia). Heaviness in stomach on awakening with wind and rumbling, great thirst and emptiness. Pain from pit to under sternum, worse eating.

Abdomen » » Colic, diarrhœa, extremely loose bowels. Diarrhœa from drinking bad water, with much flatulence, cutting pain, relaxation of sphincter. Hot, sore, painful anus during pregnancy. Chronic intestinal catarrh. Anus red and inflamed. Hæmorrhoids hot, painful, sore. (*Aloe*).

Urinary » » Frequent desire to urinate. Stinging, burning in orifice. Yellow discharge from urethra. Urine thick, turbid, of strong odor, suppressed. Complete suppression after typhoid. After urinating, continues to ooze in drops.

Male » » Itching of prepuce. Sexual desire excited; painful erections. Emissions.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. *Smarting below larynx*; breathing difficult. *Asthma*, without anxiety, worse toward morning. Scratching sensation in throat; stitches in chest. Cough dry, hacking; copious morning sputa.

Extremities » » Very weak in all joints. Back lame. Cramps in soles and palms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Calad*.

Antidote: *Nux*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

ZIZIA AUREA

Meadow Parsnip

(THASPIUM AUREUM - ZIZIA)

Hysteria, epilepsy, chorea, hypochondriasis, come within the sphere of this remedy.

Mind » » Suicidal; depressed; laughing and weeping moods alternate.

Head » » Pressure on top, in right temple, associated with backache.

Male » » Great lassitude following coitus. Sexual power increased.

Female » » Intermittent neuralgia of left ovary. Acrid, profuse leucorrhœa, with retarded menses.

Respiratory » » Dry cough, with stitches in chest. Dyspnœa.

Extremities » » Unusual tired feeling. *Chorea, especially during sleep. Fidgety legs (Tarant).* Lameness in arms and spasmodic twitching.

Modalities » » *Worse, during sleep.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Agar; Stram; Tarant; Cicuta; Aethusa.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

JOSÉ MARIA ALVES

www.homeoesp.org

www.josemariaalves.blogspot.com